



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

WIDENER



HN P4Y3 K

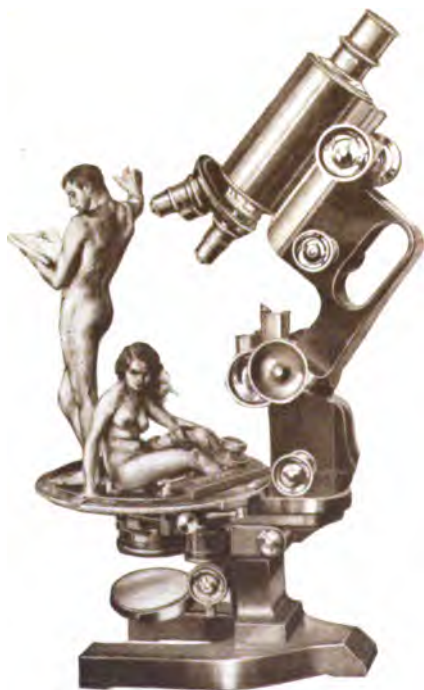


22436.53.4

SHORT

STORY

COLLECTION



WINWARD PRESCOTT

Harvard College Library

THE BEQUEST OF
WINWARD PRESCOTT
CLASS OF 1909

(a) HK 5-3-1906

do

MUCKLE JOCK

AND

**OTHER STORIES OF PEASANT LIFE IN
THE NORTH**



MUCKLE JOCK

AND

OTHER STORIES OF PEASANT LIFE IN
THE NORTH

BY

MALCOLM M'LENNAN

London

MACMILLAN AND CO.

AND NEW YORK

1891

All rights reserved

2.2.436.53.4
✓

**HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
BEQUEST OF
WINWARD PRESCOTT
JANUARY 27, 1933**

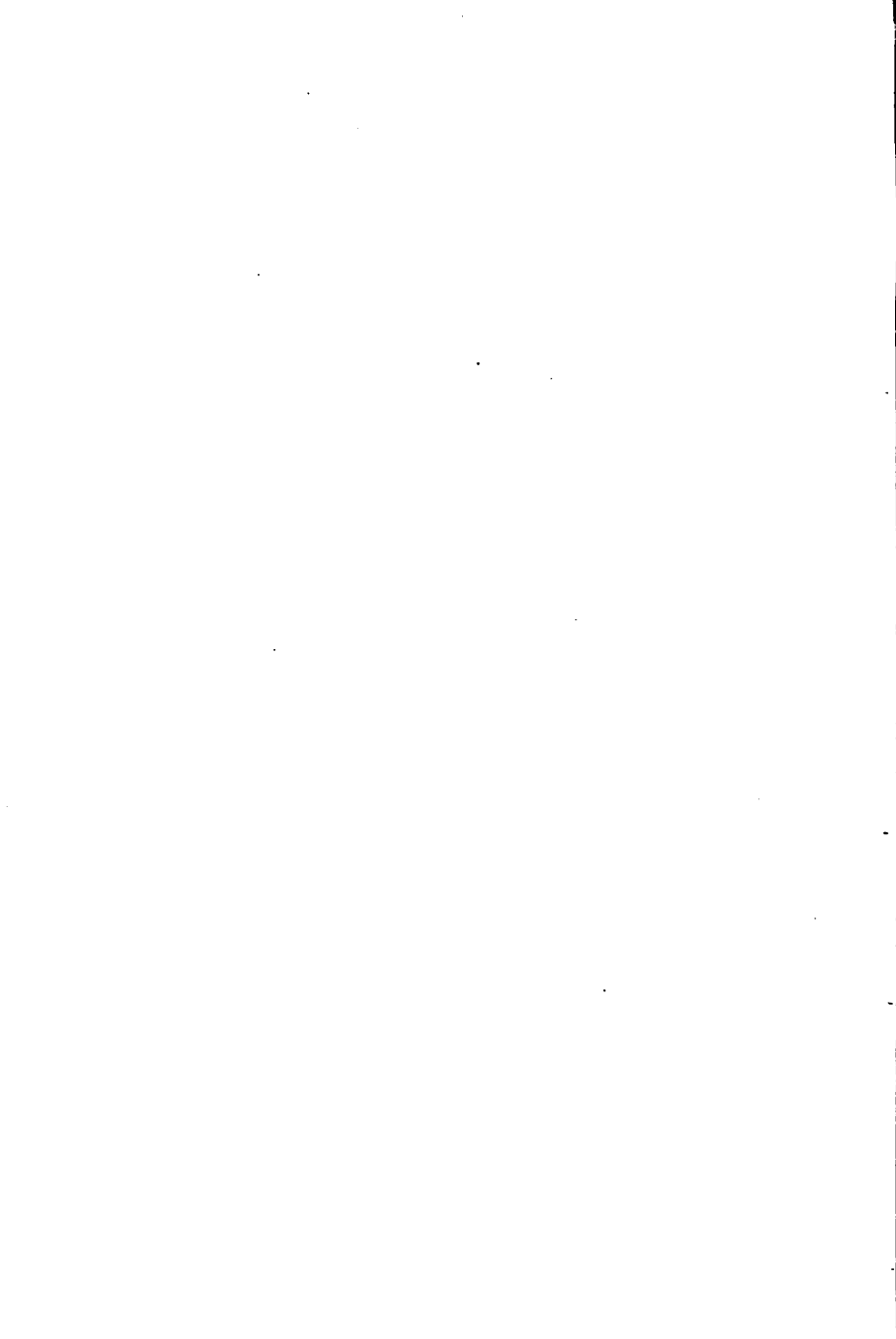
PREFATORY NOTE

THE stories contained in this volume have been selected from two books of stories, illustrative of peasant life in Scotland, written by the late Malcolm M'Lennan, and published under the title of *Peasant Life in the North*. The First Edition of the First Series was published in 1869; the Second Series was published in 1872. The stories in the present collection are all taken from the First Series, with the exception of 'Jamphlin' Jamie' and 'Widow Macraw,' which formed part of the Second Series.

CONTENTS

MUCKLE JOCK	1
KATE ROSE AND 'HER BAIENS'	45
JAMPHLIN' JAMIE	97
THE DANDY DRAINER	139
THE MASON'S DAUGHTER	197
WIDOW MACRAW	251
APPENDIX	293
GLOSSARY	313

MUCKLE JOCK



CHAPTER I

HE is passing my window now, walking down the village street, a great hulking, gnarled lout, bent by many a day of hard labour, no doubt, too, by his own share of sorrow. He is tawny with sun and dirt. Tramp, tramp, go his heavy-gaitered limbs as he shambling homewards. He is six feet one in his stockings, but looks three inches less. He is only thirty-two, but his hair is iron-gray. A most ungainly stupid seems this plodding, heavy, knotted, lump of humanity, as he goes splash, splash, through the rain-pools—making no nice distinction of dry places, appearing even to favour wet ones, as he walks on, cold, hungry, tired, and patient withal. Well, what of him? Why, nothing very special; but that is Muckle Jock, and I am interested in him. When we chance to meet I greet him warmly, and extract from him as many grunts as possible, for so he articulates chiefly. When opportunity presents itself, I do him kindly turns, too; but he is shy both of conversation and kindness, and to shirk either would tramp a mile or two of miry lanes. I frankly confess that my friend is not sweet-smelling; but there are things other than lavender that make humanity gracious and fragrant, and, his uncouth exterior notwithstanding, Muckle Jock is a true man.

You wish to know why I like 'the monster.' I am not standing up for his intelligence, but the term is

misapplied. Encased in much stolidity and grossness, Muckle Jock is human-hearted ; therefore it is that I like him. I will tell his story. But mark, there is little of a story to tell, and when told it signifies little—that is, to you or me, although it has frosted Jock's hair and bent him more to the earth. No doubt it has touched his heart too. A child comes to meet him ; and the rough man takes the child in his brawny arms and kisses it, and goes tramping with his burden through the rain and down the lane in which his thatch-roofed cottage stands.

Jock's parentage was nothing to speak of. Indeed few of the villagers would recollect his surname if you asked it. He has always been 'Muckle Jock.' Gaffer Thomas, who died five years ago, was his father ; and I believe Gaffer Thomas's surname was Watson. Whence the prefix 'Gaffer' I do not know. Twelve years ago Gaffer Thomas was an old and frail man, broken down by rheumatism and asthma caught in the same fields in which his only son 'Muckle Jock' was then earning laborious wages and bolls of meal, by which the sick and toil-worn Gaffer was kept from the poors'-roll. With them lived Betty, only sister of Jock, and daughter of the Gaffer, older than Jock by four years. She also worked afield at harvest times, but was mostly detained within doors by the father's infirmities and the exigencies of housekeeping. Goodness knows the 'housekeeping' was of the slenderest, seeing that to boil water for Jock's daily messes of brose, and to sweep the clay floor of the cottage, comprised its gravest duties at ordinary times.

Jock lives in that cottage still. He was born there. I do not need to tell you of his school-days. They were few, short, and evil, as all our days are said to be. Few they were undoubtedly ; short, for it was only in dead winter, when the kye were in the fold and the fowls of heaven could not wrong the farmer, that, his time being valueless as money's worth, Jock was driven

to school ; and evil, for the truth is, Jock was a dull boy, and got painfully whipped. But returning spring called him out to the green fields and to work again—to feed swine, to job about the steading, to lead the spare horse with the emptied cart ; mayhap, in nobler moments, to tend the hoggets in the home-park. Thus he earned his twopence a-day and his diet of sweet milk and potatoes, at which modest wage his labour was appreciated. And as the season advanced, and when the corn was in that stage fully described in the solemn book of Newton as ‘in the blade,’ the wages were advanced to fourpence and two meals *per diem*. Then, before the landrail had ceased its nocturnal creaking, Jock appeared by the hedgerows of the green fields, and saw the gorgeous-tinted dawn, and welcomed it by continuous revolutions of the harshly sounding ‘creak.’ Not that he had the least design to herald or welcome the rising sun. Sure I am that the weary child would rather have been in bed. But he did his duty faithfully, and that was to scare the rooks from breakfasting on the corn-lands. Thus spring, and summer, and autumn, found each its duty and labour, and consequent food for Jock. No doubt he was then merely ‘Jockie,’ or ‘Wee Jockie,’ perhaps. But he ate and grew, as by the law of nature in that case specially made and provided ; and the fields which saw him a sleepy, weary scarecrow at seven, saw him successively promoted to the rank of cow-herd, hafflin’, and hind. And a proud lad was Muckle Jock, when, being turned of twenty, and the tall, broad-shouldered animal you have seen, he engaged at a ploughman’s full wages and bolls with Mr. Morris, the new tenant of the farm. His father’s pair of horses was handed over to him, for the new tenant had rejected the Gaffer’s offer of his service. Poor tired-out old man ! Thenceforth for him there was but to creep into the ingle-nook, there to rub his old aching limbs, and to pipe and pine until death’s gentle, if not welcome,

coming, while he thanked God at each humble meal for the strong, enduring, honest son he had given to provide shelter and food when age had gnawed away the old man's strength, and rheumatism bound him to the hearth.

It was two years after this that the Gaffer had a time of sore illness, and Betty's power of endurance was sorely tried in nursing him through it. Many nights she sat up, nights of cold and mornings of drowsiness and hunger; for Jock and she stinted themselves that the old man might have medicine and cordials such as the doctor ordered. Jock, wet and weary, offered to relieve her one night.

'Betty, lass,' he said, 'ye hae sat up a week on end; ye maun lat me watch the nicht.'

'Na, Jock, lad; ye're wat an' cauld; ye're nae fit for watchin'; gang awa till yer bed.'

'Ne'er a fut o' me will gang tae bed the nicht, Betty. If I'm wat it'll keep me waukin.' Gang ye tae bed, lass; an' I'll gie faither his draps an' his drink a' correc', ye'll see.'

And poor drowsy Betty, nearly dead with fatigue, was fain to lie down; and so Jock sat up, and sat staring at the fire. In the smouldering peats he saw fiery fields, and cattle, and castles, and trees; and he thought of the flaming sword in the Book; and was lost in wondering, wandering fancies, until he caught himself nodding; and then he got up. Gaffer Thomas was sleeping uneasily, and moaning in his sleep. 'Eich me!' thought Jock, 'what if he dee?' And then it came across his heavy mind that if the old man should die, he, Jock, had no money wherewithal to bury his parent. He had not learned that credit is the life-blood of commerce. Man and boy, he had never owed aught to any man; and the thought shocked him that he must go into debt in discharging the last duties to his parent. Unhappy, he wandered round the room on his stocking-soles, until

drowsily he sat down, vowing that if the Lord spared him and his, he should pinch himself until he saved up a whole pound; and his mind being thus somewhat composed, he set himself again to gaze at the fire. Again he saw forms of rampageous horses and oxen winged with flame. Suddenly Jock thought that he was suppering his horses, and started up, upsetting the skillet with the old man's gruel, and sending it clattering along the floor.

'What is it? what is it?' feebly asked the awakened Gaffer.

'What hae ye dune, Jock, ye gouk?' sharply said Betty, tying on a petticoat as she hurried into the room.

Jock did look foolish. He was sent to bed ignominiously, and Betty resumed her weary watching.

As soon as the neighbours made sure that the Gaffer was not ill of a fever, or anything 'catching,' some of them came inquiring concerning him, and of these was May Johnston, daughter of old James Johnston, who lived next door. May was in the full flush of sweet nineteen. I daresay some word less saccharine than 'sweet' would better describe her. Strong-limbed, full-chested, dark-haired, brown-eyed, cherry crimson dimples glowing through sunburnt cheeks, red pouting lips, white teeth. She was a charming village lass, just such a rustic maiden as painters place beside their mountain-rills, but sadly lacking in that ideality which they give to their pictures. How could it be otherwise? May was a 'bondager,' or field-worker, toiling through summer's heat and winter's cold. At the snow-clad compost-heap, in the turnip-field, or reaping the golden grain, 'contented she earned and ate her brown bread.' May came asking for the Gaffer, and seeing the almost prostrate condition of Betty, the willing lass said she would watch the old man one night; and she did it. Home she came in the gloaming, walking two long miles from her day's work, got her supper of porridge in her

father's, washed herself thereafter, and came to the sick-bed. She learned from Betty how and when the medicines were to be administered; she packed that weary woman to her bed in the closet, and promised attention to her last request—'Mind tae gie Jock his parritch het.' So when Muckle Jock came in past eight, there was the strange girl sitting on Betty's stool, while Betty was snoring in the closet. Jock sat down shyly, feeling strangely unprotected, and was speechless. But May told him in a whisper that his father was not worse, and had fallen asleep after drinking his gruel with 'some o' yon wine in't,' on which Jock had expended a day's wages. Then Jock said 'that's guid.'

Now Jock 'kent' the lass May. She had lived next door to him for three years, but Jock in his silent way, had never spoken to her; unless, perhaps, that as he strode into his cottage on a summer evening, he might have said 'Ou ay,' in reply to her 'It's a braw nicht.' Even the sunshine, and warmth, and brilliance of summer could not warm Jock into conversation. Certainly, at that time, he wot not of the importance of woman's mission on the earth he so dully laboured. Fancy, then, the great dullard, as he watched the strange girl deftly pour out his porridge, and scrape the pan and heap up his plate. Jock stared silently, ate his supper, and again sat at the hearth and spake not. May asked him when the cows would calve. Milk, she said, was 'gey scarce.' 'Ou ay, the coos'll calve,' said inarticulate Jock. So they remained in almost unbroken silence till the Gaffer's old watch on the nail above the mantel-piece pointed to ten of the night. Then said May—'Gang tae bed, Jock.'

Now the truth was that for an hour past Jock had been well-nigh distraught by the thought of that going to bed. The accommodation of the cottage consisted of the kitchen and closet; and the closet had always been Betty's sleeping-place. There she was heavily sleeping

now, oblivious of her brother's distress. Since the Gaffer's illness had become serious, Jock had slept on a 'shake-down' in the corner of the kitchen ; and he perspired at the thought of undressing and lying down there in the presence of the 'bondager.' Again and again he made up his mind to go out and wander through the dark night, till it should be time to feed the horses before dawn. Possibly he might find the stable-door unlocked, and thus be permitted to share the stalled comforts of his four-footed fellow-labourers. But he had put off his boots, and they were lying at the fireside, drying their mud-covered 'uppers,' and half covered by the girl's skirts ; and to resume them required effort and conversation. So Jock sat and groaned internally, and wished that his father were quite well again, and that for considerations instant and purely personal to him, Jock. The watch now in silence pointed to half-past ten ; and May again urged her companion, 'Come, Jock, ye maun gang tae bed ;' and, as Jock groaned aloud in his mental distress, the maiden guessed at his difficulty, and said, 'Ye needna mind me, man. Gae an' lie down. Ye needna pit aff yer breeks unless ye like, lad ; but dinna mind me.' And she got up and started Jock to his feet, and divested him of his fustian coat and waist-coat, and turned down his blankets ; and anon Jock lay down on his straw, keeping on his lower integuments—the subjects of his so great concern.

Jock lay down, but not to sleep. The equal balance of his mind was disturbed, and his slow nature startled by a new and uneasy emotion. He said inwardly, 'I canna sleep wi' that lass there.' The jerky click of her knitting-wires went through his brain. He was still wide awake, but with his eyes fast closed, when, after midnight, the old man moved, and the kindly May attended to him ; and Jock heard him say that he felt better, and that the gruel was 'guid.'

And he asked for Jock, 'Did Jock come hame betimes?'

And May said, 'Yes, puir chiel, an' he's soond sleepin' the noo.'

Then Jock was more disturbed than before, and was fain to start up and rush into the cold air of night. And hours drearily passed, until at length there came to him pleasant dreams of harvest-times and of corn-fields, and of lowing cattle, and of a lass straying among golden stooks; and he, poor Jock, alone was unhappy, for he had neglected his horses, and was hurrying to them over the stubble fields, when he stumbled and awoke. There were Betty and the friend stooping over him, tickling his capacious nostrils with a straw.

Betty said, 'It's five, Jock.'

The 'bondager' said, 'Get up, Jock, or I'll get in ahint ye.'

And Jock arose and resumed his garments in dazed bewilderment; and, having eaten some bread and milk that nearly choked him, he went out into the gray, chill morning, not daring to say 'Good-bye' to May. Yet, somehow, the fading, twinkling stars shone that morning with a lurking merriment that Jock had never been conscious of before; and, for some undefined reason, Jock quickened his pace and trotted, not tramped, over his mile of road.

That was how it began. A hole in Jock's jerkin of stolidity had been found and penetrated; and something had got into that heart of his, and quickened it and made it thump; and for long, I fear, gnawed at it too. 'O, love will venture in where it daurna weel be seen;' and Jock had begun to love May Johnston, but he did not know it. The passion must grow and batten in that heavy nature of his.

It was on the Sunday after that restless night that Jock next saw May Johnston. She had ever since that dreamy morning indistinctly buzzed in his brain and weighted his chest. So when on the Sunday she stood at the door, congratulating Betty on the Gaffer's con-

valescence, Muckle Jock felt prompted to speak to her. He got up and went out, but his heart failed him. He did not so much as look at her. He walked straight into the middle of the lane, anxiously gazed all round the sky, and, feeling his heart go thudding against his ribs, walked hurriedly into the house again.

May said, 'Jock, man, hoo are ye?'

But Jock went incontinently into the kitchen, and sat down near the door, unable to still that foolish heart of his while he listened to her voice talking with Betty. Thus, in secrecy and concealment, it grew on him. As the flower-slip in the dark strikes its roots and spreads out its leaves, all sickly though they be, yearning and searching for the sunshine, which is not for it, yet roots itself and grows for certain; so with our poor friend's love. Silently it struck into his soul; secretly his passion fed and grew; and not all in darkness either. Were not those moments of sunshine and radiance, when, on Sunday afternoons, he watched her from Betty's closet window, stretched on the grass in idle blessedness, or disporting herself with her youngest sister, who was quite a baby? One such Sunday Jock resolved to speak to her. 'I wull, I wull,' he said to himself; 'I canna bide langer wi'oot speech o' her.' So, after dinner, he posted himself in the doorway of the cottage to await the nymph's appearance. It came on to rain. It poured heavily, but he was partly screened by the projecting eaves. Betty, within, cried out, asking what he meant by getting his Sunday coat wet, and received the unreasonable answer, 'I wull dae it;' and Jock flinched not. But when the sought-for vision appeared, nay, even before it appeared, at the sound of her light footstep in her father's 'passage,' Jock betook himself into the house. Often, too, thereafter did he wander down the lane, following on the recent footprints of his heart's idol, knowing them to be hers mostly by the patched sole-mark. Poor Muckle Jock! he could have

knelt down and kissed them, miry as the lane was, but he feared detection.

Yet Jock, although he was being consumed by this silent passion, was not diverted from his work or drawn into folly. Indeed, prudence had much to do with his reticence, for he said to himself: 'It will na dae. I canna, maunna mairry. I hae three mouths tae fill, an' can feed nae mair.' So, with internal groanings, he concealed his ever-growing passion. He worked resolutely. He hoarded his weekly shilling to make up the pound which he thought so necessary when the Gaffer lay ill; but as the Gaffer died not, but lived on and ate, the pound-note was by Betty cunningly introduced into the spout of the old china teapot, which stood in brilliant prominence in the three-cornered cupboard at the angle of the kitchen-walls. And the pound had come more easily than Jock looked for. Ten shillings of it formed a prize awarded to him for the best-groomed horses at the agricultural show; where also a bronze medal was conferred on him as the second-best ploughman of the district. Had the lassie aroused Jock's latent powers that morning when she called him to awake, and sent him trotting along his road to labour? It may have been so; for he worked as he had never done before. But all around the dull horizon of his life there appeared no cloud from which Jock could expect a larger share of blessing to descend to him than the wages equal to five shillings weekly and 'his bolls,' of which Betty was the careful administrator.

For upwards of a year Jock concealed his love, not only from the maiden whom it concerned, but also from his own household. Its discovery was on this wise—The Gaffer often lay awake at night, as old men do; and as poor Jock lay dreaming at his side, the old man heard him speak, 'May, May, dawtie!' and a pang, somewhat of jealousy and much of selfish fear, went through the old man's heart.

'Och! he's sure tae mairry an' leave his auld faither! I did it masel'; I did it masel', he thought, and groaned; and next day he told it to Betty. To her he told also of his fear that his son would desert him. 'But it's nat'ral,' he said; 'I did it masel', an' left ma faither an' mither tae want. I canna complain. He has dune his duty better than I did mine by ma ain auld folk. An' for this cause will a man leave faither an' mither; ay, an' sister as weel, Betty.'

But Betty bade the old man 'wheesht! I ken Jock better. While there's breath in ye, faither, Jock'll no leave ye.'

But this information as to Jock's sleeping whispers was to Betty an explanation of many odd things in Jock's behaviour of late that till now she could not account for; and as she sat knitting that afternoon, and thought back, she satisfied herself that Jock—her great, silent, solid Jock—was in love with May Johnston. No jealousy or selfishness marred her thoughts of this; for she loved her brother, not tenderly perhaps—for tenderness and emotional love pertain but rarely to the horny-handed sons and daughters of toil—but with a reasoning love that spoke to her of how much she and her parent owed to this hard-toiling man, and that rejoiced to foresee for him happiness, however humble, and a little brightness to lighten the future of his life of labour. She knew that Jock's sluggish nature could only reach that modicum of happiness and brightness through a woman's love. But she thought, 'I ocht tae hae kent o' it sooner. It's nae like Jock tae conceal aucht frae me.'

So while Jock was sitting at the hearth that night, Betty plumply asked him: 'Jock, are ye courtin' May Johnston?'

The effect of this on Jock was peculiar. His eyes got fixed on Betty until they grew round, his face flushed till the swollen veins seemed starting from his temples,

and his mouth stood agape. At length he gasped : 'Wha tell't ye, Betty?'

'Yer ainsell,' said she. 'Yer faither canna get sleepit wi' yer haverins about her—aye crying oot "May, May!"'

Jock saw that his secret was discovered. His statement was honest and piteous too: 'Na, Betty, I'm nae courtin' her; I wish I was.'

'She's a brave lass an' a gude ane,' said Betty.

'I ken it, I ken it, Betty, lass,' answered Jock, with unnatural vigour; 'an' I cud speak tae her the morn, but no while faither's wi' us.'

That was how Jock's love found voice for the first time; and before the sun rose twice thereafter, Betty had taken May aside and told her how her brother was 'bewitched' with her love; how Jock was a good 'bread-winner'—'he may e'en some day be a grieve'; and then how good a brother and son he was! Betty could not tell how good. 'An' May, lass,' pleaded the woman, 'he is awkward aboot the like o' womankind; but do, May, do be kind till him, an' speak him fair, the puir chiel!'

'Nane o' yer havers,' said May. 'Jock is na sic a gouk as tae fash me.'

But Betty's earnestness, and perhaps, too, a consciousness of her own charms (for what woman is unconscious of these?), made the matter probable in the eyes of May.

CHAPTER II

It has been written—I do think it is of modern invention—that love is selfless, begot of heavenly impulse; and, of course, as heaven-born, so also eternal. This is gratifying to our self-complacency, as tending to dignify human sentiment and to excuse human caprice. But, in truth, it is a silly conception of love, and has done much evil in the world. I conceive love to be a natural and naturally indiscriminating affection in man towards woman, and in woman towards man, mostly selfish and self-deceiving; too often an affection purely natural and carnal, and then always shortlived when the strong arm of law does not perpetuate its obligations. Certainly mainly thus, thank God not always, it is with the sons and daughters of toil, who do their wooings by the dung-heaps, with filthy fists and sweaty foreheads, and sustain affection on knotty kail-brose. Reason and social opinion influence the natural emotion, and mould it into shapes consistent with social relations, staying it, and making it calculate the burdens of woman's life and the chances of bread and kail. The dormant natural affection is easily aroused into emotional activity. Tell a woman that you love her, and the chances are that reciprocal affection will be generated. Thus do words take root and germinate, and, like the mustard-seed in the parable, being least of all seeds, spring up into the greatest of all herbs.

So at least it was with May Johnston when Betty had sowed the seed by telling her of Jock's love. First, she thought it very funny that Jock should 'tak' sic a craze intil his heid.' Then she thought how big and strong, how sober and honest, how home-loving and faithful Jock was; and, again, his earnings were as much as her father's, and might hereafter be more, as Betty had insinuated. As for his uncouthness, his shyness, and silence, she disposed of them all in Betty's words—'Puir chiel!' Thus May received intimation of the man's love with no unwilling ear, and thought of it thereafter with no oppugnant heart. But while tickled and flattered by the knowledge that she had bewitched the big man without any effort on her part, and had filled him with love of her, still, after the manner of women, she thought—'I'm nae gain' tae bather; I hae ither corn tae mill;' and the seed, although skilfully sown, had the chance of dying like more material seeds. Indeed, if Jock had just then pressed his suit in person, he would undoubtedly have trodden out its vitality. But when day after day and week after week had gone by, and Jock passed in and out as usual, but looking, as she thought, more silent and more sad than theretofore, while Betty, time after time, repeated the story of his love, May often said—'Puir chiel! an' him takin' it sae quate!' Was this sedulous cultivation of the seeds of love in the girl's heart right and fair on the part of Betty? Who can say?—but what true woman will omit an opportunity of advancing an honest love?

And now Jock had something whereon to feed the flame of love. Nightly he heard from Betty some trifling matter concerning May; and in the summer evenings and on Sundays Betty used to drag him to the closet window to watch the damsel in her mother's kail-yard. Jock's first direct and personal advance to May was in this wise:—The well from which the household water was drawn was at the distant end of the lane, a hundred

yards from the cottage-door, and the water was usually fetched by Mrs. Johnston and Betty for their respective needs. But at the well Jock one evening came upon May who had just filled her pails, and he silently stepped into the hoop and walked away with the 'fraught,' nor spilled a drop, nor slacked his pace, as he walked more erect than usual, till he set down the pails at her cottage door. All he said then was 'Noo,' with a self-satisfied laugh, while, blushing red, he hurried in to Betty, to whom, however, he did not mention the incident. Privately he was of opinion that in it he had made an open, even daring, advance to the maiden.

It was in the first days of April that Betty startled Jock at dinner-time, and put him past eating by the statement, 'May will be oot o' a place at the term.'

'Hoo, what way that?' gasped Jock, as his spoon fell down among his brose.

Then Betty told him that May's master had given up his farm, and that the Earl was taking it into his own hands and laying it down in grass; so that the field-women would not be required.

'I was speakin' wi' her last nicht,' she said. 'May has fan' oot that there's unco few changes this term' a' roun' aboot. She can see ne'er a door at a' for hirin', and she's sair thocht for it.'

Jock sat in deep musing for a little. Then he muttered: 'I wonner if the tailor will mairry Peggy at oor farm?'

Betty had heard of this gossiped alliance, but 'Indeed she didna ken.'

'Ony gait,' said Jock, 'Peggy hasna gien up her place yet.'

Jock made a pretence of resuming his meal, but he could not eat. The news had affected his stomach, and filled it with something doubtless unsubstantial and unsatisfactory, and, I daresay, flatulent. He trudged away to his afternoon yoking with a vague and hazy

sensation of having been dreaming (as, indeed, he too often had) that May was hired at the Lowes, where he, Jock, was 'first horseman,' and that there he had wooed and won her for his bride. He could not get rid of a belief that his dreams were coming true already; and whereas at first in his reverie he had walked with doubtful step and slow, he became excited by visions which almost seemed realities, and he ended in a round trot, at which unusual pace he entered the stable. But when the grieve asked, 'What's the haste, Jock?' the dissembler said, 'I maun hae thocht I was late.'

But during all that yoking the question buzzed in Jock's head, 'Will the tailor tak' her?' squeezing out the other question, what he should do if Peggy's place became vacant.

Now it happened that as Jock was unloosing his plough that evening, Mr. Morris, his master, came into the field—a pleasant, bluff man, who looked more than usually pleasant as he then came up to Jock.

'Jock,' said he, 'I count on you to be A1 at the Burnside ploughing-match this day fortnight. Robert (the grieve) is going, and I have wagered that you'll both take prizes.'

'I dinna ken aboot it,' said Jock. 'Wha's a' tae be there?' And while Jock was asking this question, the tailor and Peggy were still uppermost in his thoughts.

Mr. Morris then went on to tell him that forty ploughs were expected at the match—from the Haugh and Braemore, from Mains of Howe and the Bught, from near and far, and the Beauville teams, with Jamie Mowat, who a year before stood first in the field before Jock. Jock was apparently listening, but he was thinking of the tailor and Peggy, and Peggy's place, and he did not hear half of what his master said.

'I sippose Jim Mowat will be there,' was what he said when his master's silence recalled his wits.

'Tut, Jock,' said Morris, 'have I not just said so? What are you thinking of?'

'Naething ava,' said Jock.

'Tut, man,' said Morris. 'If that rig was not so well lined, and every furr and every foot of it so equal, I would think you were a gomeril; but mind what I say, I will give you a crown if you take a prize.'

But by this time Jock had brought himself to think that he should speak to his master, and, if possible, pre-engage Peg's place; and now not only was his master moving away, but his horses were also on the move to their stable in the opposite direction.

'Whoa!' cried Jock to his beasts. 'Maister,' he shouted after the farmer. 'Whoa, Tam; whoa, Jenny. Maister!' And when Morris returned, asking what it was, Jock could not get words, and stood gaping.

'What is it, Jock?' again asked Mr. Morris stiffly.

Then Jock muttered something, of which the farmer could only catch the words 'Peggy,' 'the tailor,' and 'the term.' Morris repeated these words, and asked Jock what he meant.

'She's leavin'?' at length said Jock.

'I'm not sure; but what of that?'

'Naething, be—be—but I ken a lass.'

Then the farmer whistled 'Wheugh! Jock, ye ken a lass! Do you want her to the Lowes?'

'Jist that, maister.'

'A sweetheart, Jock?'

'Na; naething but a neebour.'

'Well, well, Jock, sweetheart or neighbour, take the first prize, man, and we'll have her at the Lowes if she's a likely lass at all. I believe Peg is going.'

Then Jock's face brightened as he chirrupped to his horses: 'Ye maun stan' by me, Tam, auld lad; Jenny, lass, ye maun be in guid fettle, and we'll show Jim Mowat what we can dae noo.'

When Betty heard all this from Jock, she made up

her mind to tell May nothing about Jock's intervention, and certainly nothing about the condition that Jock should take a prize. When she did go to her that night, her statement simply was, that Jock had ascertained that Peggy was leaving. She thought that May should go to Mr. Morris next day, and, if possible, secure the place. Thus was the statement limited, because Betty feared to touch the girl's pride and susceptibility; and, if May saw Mr. Morris, she thought an engagement might be made without reference to Jock. So next evening, in the gloaming, May, instead of coming straight home, went to the Lowes and saw Mr. Morris.

'I com' speirin about a place, sir. I'm telt ye need a han' at the term,' she said.

'Well, I don't know, my girl. One of the women is leaving at the term certainly, but I fear the place is engaged.'

The girl's bright face was instantly downcast; and the change of expression was so marked, that Mrs. Morris, who was present, and whose province it was to engage the women-servants, saw it and interfered.

'Robert, it is not half an hour ago since Peg said she was going for certain. You can't have another already engaged.'

'It's a fact,' said Morris; 'I promised the place to Muckle Jock for his sweetheart.'

'Sweetheart! Nonsense; Jock have a sweetheart!' said the lady.

'It's true though,' said the husband, as he turned to speak to the girl. She was blushing blood-red through her sunburnt cheeks; and the farmer, seeing it, said, 'Ye may be our Jock's sweetheart for all I know.'

'I'm no come askin' wark or service for the sake o' onybody, man or sweetheart; and if the place is engaged my message is dune.'

Mrs. Morris thought the girl's tone somewhat insolent, and rejoined, 'Well, well, let it be so; but you

should keep your temper when you come on such an errand.'

And May went away. She had no doubt she was the sweetheart for whom the place was engaged, but she was hurt by the aspect of the affair. She was angry at Betty, who, she thought, must have known it all, and have deceived her; and 'how cud that big fule, Jock, gang about saying I'm his sweethairt, all through the countryside?' She was greatly annoyed, indeed, and indignant; and when Betty went to learn how she had succeeded, she did not thank her for having sent her 'on sic a gouk's errand,' and hoped she would mind her own business from that time forth.

But the fortnight passed, and April was drawing to a close, and May was not engaged. The great ploughing-match at Burnside came off. Poets and historians write of bloody tournaments, and crashing steeds, and clanging armour, and wounded knights bravely suffering for famous beauties of yore. Beauty now demands less costly sacrifices, yet chivalry is not all extinct. What was the power that braced our humble friend Jock that day, steadying his grasp of the plough-stilts, guiding his reins, and hand, and eye? It looks absurd to say so; yet a pure, though lowly, chivalry nerved him for the day's work. It may have animated others, too, in that field of peaceful rivalry, for the work was so nearly of equal merit as executed by two or three of the ploughmen, that there were dire wrangling and controversy between the judges, and Morris almost fought for fair play for his men, as yard by yard the furrows were scrutinised and measured. At length it was all over, and Jock stood the winner of two first prizes, a silver medal and blue ribbon for the best ploughing, and ten shillings for the grooming of his steeds. It was seven o'clock of the evening as they passed through the village on their way to the Lowes, surrounded by a crowd of boys, whooping and harrooing, for already all

the villagers knew of Jock's great victories. Betty and many women were at the head of the lane. To them Jock ran in passing, shaking Betty's hand, and shaking May's too, for she was there. And there was no denying it, that, dressed in his best, and elated with his triumph, he looked a smart fellow enough, as, having received the congratulations of the women, he hurried after the carts amid the shoutings of the boys.

Later that evening Mr. Morris of the Lowes rode into the lane. He had ascertained who it was that Jock wished to bring to the farm, and there he was to fee her. Mrs. Johnston sent the girl to the door. She went, with a heart rebellious against the chance of earning her bread, for the galling visit to the Lowes was still sore to her.

'My lass,' he said, 'if you come to the Lowes you are welcome.'

'My wages,' she said, 'will be four pound ten an' my cost,' which sum was ten shillings in the half-year more than she had ever earned before.

'That's ten shillings above the usual rate,' said Morris. 'I can't put up the wages of the farm, but I'll make it up to you, for I want to please Jock.'

'Sir,' she said, 'I wark wi' my ain han's. There's naething atween that lad an' me, an' if I got service elsewhere, I'd no gang tae the Lowes for yer words.'

'Tut, tut, lass; you're as fiery as an unbroke colt. Will you take four pounds?'

'Tak' the arles, Maysie,' said the mother, from the doorway; 'tak' the arles, Maysie, if ye be wise.'

'Depend on it, I'll make it up to you,' said the farmer; and it was no small matter to be seen of all the town that Mr. Morris had come on horseback for her. She held out her hand, into which he put half a crown. A shilling is the usual earnest-money, but the farmer was after dinner, and elated by the events of the day.

'I'm yer servant frae the term, sir,' said the girl.

'All right,' said Morris, as he trotted off.

The term came, and May went to work at the Lowes, and Jock saw her daily in the fields, which now in his eyes had new interest and beauty. But as he had to attend to his horses both before and after the hours of field-work, he had little opportunity of love-making; for the maiden arrived at the hour of labour, and went home when the farm bell rang. But there never was such a month of May in Jock's experience. The lark sang out more sweetly, with a volume of love in his song. The fresh greenness of the sprouting grass and braird, and the genial sunshine, were greener and brighter than Jock remembered them in other years. The very hours of labour seemed shortened since May was in the fields. But the first days of June brought a change. The sun was overcast. The fierce, chill north-east wind blew. Sleety showers fell in fitful torrents; and the women, and the men too, were chilled and pinched as they spread the manure on the fallow land, and slowly formed the turnip-drills. One of the girls had her father's top-coat buttoned round her; all happed themselves as they could, yet all were drenched and cold. But Jock had eyes and sympathy for one only, and she had just ever so small a shawlet on her shoulders. It was only a step from Jock's plough at the head-rigg to the stable, and Jock has gone from his plough, and presently is rushing over the soaked land to the women, carrying his top-coat, and is gone up to May, who heard her comrades titter, and saw them exchange glances and smiles.

'Hae,' said Jock; 'pit it roun' ye,' as he held out the coat.

May was very angry. 'What business hae I wi' yer coat, man? Haud awa, ye an' it.'

'Oh, May, May,' said he, 'ye're wat an' cauld.'

'I bare wat and cauld afore I seed ye. Ye're no the man tae warm me.'

And as Jock was pressing the coat against her, and she heard the half-smothered laughter of the women, she continued—

‘Get awa’, ye fule, I say; or I’ll hairm ye wi’ my graip.’

Jock saw that instead of love, his stupid display of concern for her had only kindled anger.

‘Gie me the coat,’ said Bell Fraser, a strapping woman of twenty-eight years, who would gladly have welcomed the first horseman to woo her. ‘Gie me the coat, Jock; I wunna deny ye.’

But Jock said, ‘Na, na; it’s only for May—only for May. Wunna ye hae it, May?’ he asked humbly.

She made him no reply, and with lengthened strides and drooping head, he slunk back over the furrows to his plough. In that hour the woman *knew* he loved her.

Mrs. Morris heard of this love-passage, and she got to May about the farm, and spoke to her kindly, and made occasions for her coming to the kitchen; and having thus founded a good feeling, she spoke of Jock, and why did the girl repulse him? The maiden, thus taken in gracious mood, frankly owned, ‘It wasna wise; but Scotch love is fechtin’, ye ken, mem.’ And matters thereafter went on more smoothly, although Bell Fraser, believing that Jock meditated matrimony, made a decided attack on his heart and person. She played pranks on him at the steading, assailing him and tussling him at unawares, nor heeded his gruff grunting, ‘Be aff, ye baggage!’ Once she waylaid him on his way home to the village at night, and seized him round the wrist, and he strong man had to use his strength to rid himself of her; and then he fairly fled homewards. Now it happened that the grieve’s little daughter saw this struggle on the road, and the story got out among the workers in various editions, amended and enlarged. It marked a great improvement in May’s state of mind, that when a friend—and how spiteful friends can sometimes

be—came telling her, 'Jock has Bell Fraser noo aye tae meet him gaun hame, an' he toozles her bravely.'

'It's a *lee*,' she said. 'It's a' fause. I ken Jock. He'll neither meddle nor mak' wi' the like o' her.'

'My certy! ye're gey croose an' sure o' him,' was the friendly reply.

'Sure o' him, or no sure o' him, Jock's a honest leal lad, an' winna wrang or pit han' on a mither's dochter amang ye; an' I wunna hear him fausely spoke o'.'

And while on a hundred little occasions Jock made his love of her apparent to her, and she silently but pleasantly received it, he wisely abstained from the slightest repetition of its open display; and the months passed on in great comfort for Jock. Then harvest was ingathered, and during the September moon, and the corn-leading by its light, Jock, night after night, went home with May. She waited for him at the kitchen; because, as she told the lasses, 'that scapegrace, Tam Fraser, wanted to convoy her; but she was safe wi' Jock.'

This she also let Jock know; and Jock said, 'Thank ye, May, for takin' me.'

Then after harvest came the Hallowmas Fair. Now the Hallowmas Fair was the great holiday of the summer half-year, the one day of freedom and dressing, of gallanting and flirtation, of music and dancing, of drinking and shouting, and on it the labouring population of twelve miles round flocked to the village to gratify their several tastes. Jock went to the Lowes as usual, saw to the welfare of his horses, and jobbed about till his usual dinner-hour, when he went leisurely home. He met the Gaffer at the cottage-door.

'Betty wasna in. She gaed oot twa oors syne.'

But the old man had 'biled the pot,' and Jock made his own brose, and ate it, while the hum and tumult of the fair came to him from the distant end of the village, mingling with the fifes and drums of the recruiting

party. Then he put on his Sunday clothes, hung his medals round his neck, and went out. He quickly purchased a whole pocketful of brilliantly-coloured sweetmeats, and then went round the outskirts of the crowd and through it. There was no doubt about it, he was looking for May. At last, in the weltering, pushing crowd in front of Mr. Merryman's booth he found her laughing at the capers of the clown. His gorgeous stock of 'sweeties' was speedily tied up in her white handkerchief as 'a fairin';' and they elbowed their way through the crowd to the Green. And Jock had another gift in his pocket, which burned while it was there.

'Will ye tak' it frae me?' he asked, as he put it into her hand.

It was only a crooked sixpence. She did take it, saying, 'Ye're a silly chiel.'

And 'whee-whe-whee-who,' and 'raw-ra-ta-ta' came the fifes and the drums, and louder shouted the crowd as it opened up a passage, and the soldiers marched past with glittering weapons and streaming ribands.

May cried out, 'Losh me! there's Jamie wi' the sodgers.'

And sure enough there was her brother James, a tall, overgrown lad of eighteen, walking very proudly and a little unsteadily beside the sergeant of the party. In an instant May had rushed to him and grasped him by the arm, and was dragging him away. But the sergeant interfered and laid hold of James, and confronted May, saying, 'My pretty girl, he is only going to walk to the Square. Come along with us and see him safe.'

He spoke with winning smiles and easy gallantry, and sheathed his sword and offered May his arm.

'Come along May,' said Jamie. 'I'm gain' whatever.'

And in an instant they were gone arm in arm through the crowd into the village Square, whither Jock followed in wonder and displeasure. He saw the party break off amid loud cheering; and May and Jamie went with the

sergeant and the soldiers into a drinking-booth; and then Jock was angry. He hung about the booth for a while, and then entered it, in some excitement, to see why May was staying there. As he entered, the corporal and Jamie passed out. There on a form sat the sergeant and May, his hand on her waist and his whiskers unduly near to her laughing face; while the whole of Jock's sweeties, white, yellow, and pink, lay scattered on the floor. Jock went quietly up to her—

'Come awa', May.'

'Sit down, Jock, an' gaether yer goodies for me. The serjan' skailled them,' said she.

'Na, na,' said Jock. 'Honest folk an' sober folk aye haud clear o' the sodgers. Come awa, lass.'

But she did not move. The soldier offered Jock a dram; but Jock 'never drank nane'; and then Jock left the booth sorely vexed and angry.

He walked along, caring little in his bitterness where he went; but he had not gone far when he rubbed his eyes in astonishment. Was that really Betty coming out of the show 'linket on a gentleman?' Jock's heart sadly misgave him. Betty in her best things looked well, but the man with her was too well dressed, as Jock thought, for keeping her company. Jock followed them, and saw Betty treated to cakes and ginger-beer, and other fine things, while he stood glowering at a distance. At last a man came by whom he knew.

'Wha's yon wi' Betty?' asked Jock.

'Oh, dinna ye ken? Yon's the gauger. He's been courtin' her this while sin syne.'

'Dae ye ken him?' asked Jock.

'No me,' replied the man. 'I dinna ken him; but a'boddy says he's a sportin' blade an' a sair han' amang the lasses;' and the man went on his way.

Jock was sorely troubled. He stood staring till Betty and her partner disappeared in the crowd. Then he went home, and sat moodily smoking his pipe. But

he was restless, and soon got up and went out again, this time to the Lowes and his horses. When the animals neighed at his coming, he said to himself: 'The puir beasts 'll no gie me ony sair heart;' and he remained at the steading till night.

At supper he asked Betty about 'yon man,' saying he 'didna like his looks at a'.

But Betty said, 'Wheesht, Jock. Maybe I'll soon mak' room for May'; and Jock was silent.

Next morning the steam-mill at the Lowes was going, and all hands were busy thrashing out the grain. May was there, but Jock did not speak to her, although she loaded his cart with the pitch-forked sheaves. But about ten o'clock her mother came running to the steading with her apron to her eyes. She was crying. After a few words together, mother and daughter went hurriedly off to the village, desiring one of the women to tell the grieve 'something haed gane wrang at hame, an' him no tae be angry.'

Jock saw all this, the mother's weeping and the daughter's excitement, but he would not ask what was the matter; and his heart was hardened, and he 'didna care.' Now this was the matter. The soldiers had come claiming Jamie as a recruit, and had warned him to appear before the justice, at two o'clock that afternoon. Jamie was a weakly lad and overgrown. He had sat all that morning at the fireside, with aching head and feverish pulse, from the unwonted dissipation of the previous day. His mother had fretted, and scolded, and called him ill-names, and warned him of evils that were in store for him. But when the soldiers came and said he was 'listed,' then she flung her arms about his neck, and called him 'her puir, lost bairn.'

'He'll dee, he'll dee, if ye tak' him tae the sodgers,' she said to the corporal, 'an' his bluid 'll be demandit at yer han's. He's ne'er a day richt weel wi' me, his mither nursin' him, an' he's sure no tae live.'

The corporal said he would make an excellent servant to her Majesty, and would soon become strong. She wrung her hands, and sobbed, and cried ; and the Gaffer, who had come to the door on seeing the soldiers, now hearing Mrs. Johnston's piteous complainings, went to her, urging her 'No tae tak' on that gait, wumman ; ye maybe can manage to pay the smairt.' One of the children was then sent for the head of the family, and old Johnston came and heard it all. He looked very grim as he said—

'I hae na' twa shillings i' the warld this day. I wunna tak' on debt. Wha wad len' me, ony wise ? But I wunna tak' the bread, which is scant enow already, frae ma bairns' mous and squanner it on this prodigal. He has made his bed, an' maun lie on it.'

But inwardly the old man's heart was bleeding, and his spirit was in bitterness for his only son, and he was praying to the Lord for light and relief. And what was all the difficulty, since the smart money is only twenty-one shillings ? A trifle, no doubt, to you, reader, or to me, but a serious sum to this poor head of a large family, with its many mouths, and many wants. Indeed, in this poor village, years pass after years, and the great bulk of the people never see a pound note ; and of the whole inhabitants perhaps a dozen only, including 'the merchant' and the innkeeper, could conveniently have lent the sum.

It was when old Johnston had thus expressed himself that his wife had ran off to the Lowes to seek strength and aid from her strong-minded daughter. By the time they got home May saw the full difficulty. One shilling and Jock's sixpence was all her store. How she blamed herself now. If she had not listened to the sergeant. If she had held on by Jamie, and taken him by force. If she even had that half-crown that went in ribbons. How senseless she had been ! How humble she was now, while within her her heart's cry was—' Oh for a pound

afore two o'clock?' 'Wud her faither gang oot wi' her tae seek it?' No, he would neither borrow nor beg, nor tell his sad sorrow and disgrace; and he sat down and covered his face with his trembling hands. May must go out herself. To whom should she go? She resolved to try the village merchant. He was an elder of the church, and a very civil and polite person. May knew him only by having invested part of her wages in dress in his shop. So to him she went and told her tale. Would he kindly lend her a pound? She would be sure to pay it back. But he forthwith preached of vice and sin, at first in the abstract, but soon with direct personal reference to May, charging her with keeping company with the soldiers, which he had seen her do openly yesterday, and which, he warned her, was the broad road to shame and sorrow. Could she expect other results than that her brother would enlist? Finally, winding up with a pious exhortation, he declined to lend the pound. May's heart was too full and too humble to do battle for herself with the village magnate, even had she been disposed to quarrel with his facts or conclusions. Indeed, his highly respectable black dress and shining bald head put his sentiments beyond discussion. His view of her conduct frightened May, disposed as she was to blame herself; and his peremptory refusal of the loan crushed all hope within her heart. She could not ask elsewhere. It was difficult for her to refrain from crying in the shop, and she must hurry home to have her cry out. So home she went and shut herself up in her closet, and wept alone. Betty went to her, but she would not admit her, and she was offended, too, because Betty seemed so calm and so unsympathising. Betty went away to prepare Jock's dinner.

When Jock came home shortly after one, the soldier was there at the top of the lane, trim and bright, and he gaily whistled and poised himself and twirled his cane, and Jock felt a strong inclination to knock him down.

But as he entered his cottage, Jock heard the sobs and ejaculations of Mrs. Johnston. 'Jist ae oor an they'll tak' him frae me; jist ae oor! O Lord.' Then Betty explained the affair and told of the great distress of the Johnstons, and of May's effort and failure to get the loan of a pound. Jock sat down and supped his brose without a word. In a little, the corporal stepped lightly to the Johnstons' door and said, 'The recruit must be getting ready,' which was followed by a louder burst of grief.

Then said Jock, 'Gie them faither's pound.'

This was what Betty had been waiting for, and she executed the commission speedily. What she did or said is not material, but the results certainly were. May walked into the Gaffer's kitchen, with her face bleared, and the tears in her eyes. Jock was sitting at the deal table at the window still supping his dinner.

'Jock,' she said, holding out her hand, 'ye're the true man. I ken ye love me, an' I'm no worth it; but if ye'll tak' me, here's ma han', an' I'll be true tae ye till deth.'

Jock had started to his feet in the progress of this speech, and was facing the maiden, spoon in hand, and with staring eyes.

'I ca-ca-canna,' he said.

'But I'll bide yer ain time, Jock; an' I'll aye be true.'

'Kiss her, man, wunna ye?' said Betty; and in an instant Jock had flung the spoon on the table, and his arms round May's neck, and had tasted the first kiss of love.

CHAPTER III

WHETHER or not the great and beautiful gourd of love has oft-times its root in tiny words, sometimes like the prophet's gourd springing up in a night, it seems altogether certain that loving words and acts, like heaven's gentle dew to material plants, give it nutriment and verdure. Love may be a sickly, parched, even perishing plant, but if the lover, in whose soul it is rooted, will drop but one loving word, then, refreshed and greenly it buds and blossoms as into gracious flowers and fruits of love, fragrant and delightful, thus resulting like all spiritual exercises.

When Jock came home that night, Jamie Johnston met him at the door and thanked him for his deliverance; and Jock had hardly finished his supper when May came in and stood behind his chair, and laid her hand on his shoulder. The Gaffer, instinctively feeling that he was not wanted, slipped out to smoke a pipe with old Johnston; and then, when the maiden was alone with Jock and Betty, she kissed him and thanked him, and he drew her silently on his knee, and her arms were round his neck and her face on his breast. A few, only a few, little words were spoken by her, while the great silent man held her there in his abashed and speechless way. This was the consummation of Jock's love visions for two years past. But mark how alloyed are all earthly pleasures, and how material things will vindicate

a supremacy over mental. While thus she sat with him in all lovingness, Jock found himself oppressed and full of stupidity and uneasiness. The maiden was of ample size and heavy, and Jock was unaccustomed to nursing; and thus when the weight of love had crushed his limbs for a little, during which he was lost in delight, he awoke to a sense of numbness and embarrassment. He knew that it could be cured by shifting his position; but the position was altogether so novel and so delightful, that in his stupid way he dared not shift it, and thus the numbness increased. Then, after a slight movement on the part of his lovely burden, came those tingling sensations, just on the border-land of pleasure and pain. Jock wished she would get up, not in words—he could not then have uttered as many words—but inwardly; and he bore the tingling heroically for a time. But he suddenly succumbed. Almost frantically he shoved away May, wildly started up to the alarm of the girls, almost tumbled over Betty, and began to stamp about. It was some time before he explained that his ‘leg was sleepin’.’ Then the lasses, with loud laughter, seized him and rubbed his limbs, and compelled him to promise that henceforth his personal discomforts should be told without hesitation; and thereafter Jock went to bed to dream of a future of light and joy with that maiden in visionary corn-fields.

Next morning May was waiting for her Jock when he set off to his work, and side by side they went together. And there was no concealment, but every one knew that she had taken the silent man for ‘her lad,’ and that by and by they were to be man and wife.

‘When?’

‘Why, when it’ll suit him, tae be sure. I can bide his ain time an’ ne’er fret,’ said she.

Now there was no more frowning, no more misunderstanding, no more rejection of offered kindnesses, no more flinching from the tittering or jibes of the women.

'Wha o' ye wadna be prood tae tak' him?' she said to them. 'Leastways I'm a pleased woman, an' I'll be a true wife in God's time.'

And the days and weeks of toil flew by, and Jock lost much of his taciturnity and unreadiness through his intercourse with the sprightly girl, and was clothed and crowned with love and blessedness as he drove his plough and ate his frugal fare.

But to one poor heart time did not bring pleasure. Betty was unhappy. Jock, bound up in his own love, had concerned himself but little with the gauger. Indeed, when he missed Betty night after night from the fire-side, while he rejoiced in the presence of May darning stockings or clouting old clothes, and whiles love-making on his knee, he thought her absence was to be ascribed to the desire to give May and him quiet opportunity. Unhappily, it was not so. She had fallen into the way of meeting the gauger outside, and of wandering with him in darkness and alone. Oh, sad darkness and solitude! Does true and honest love ever seek them? Did Betty ever ask herself whether the well-dressed gauger, who enticed her to meet him thus, was really shrinking from open acknowledgment of interest in the working girl? Perhaps she did; and no doubt, too, she quieted her fears by repeating his vows and recounting his social difficulties so frankly spoken of. Undoubtedly she believed that he would one day own her in the sunlight and before the world. Dear girls! If any man, the most God-like, sue you in love's court, and will not take its arbitrament at your father's hearth, distrust and avoid him. Honest love, whence happiness springs, has no disguises, no concealment; and there is no more slippery pavement hellwards than hidden love and hidden opportunity.

One night Betty came home, and her eyes were red with weeping; and she silently passed into her closet, passed May and Jock by the fire, and they saw not that

she sorrowed. She had parted from her sweetheart, who was removing next day to a distant station, to which he had been appointed. They had parted with many kisses and promises on his part—with many kisses and tears on hers. She did not then know it; but she was never to see him again—never to hear from him, perjured and faithless; and her heart that night was full of love and hope, even while she wept, for she trusted him. But when week after week passed and brought her no message, then her heart began to fail her, and her cheek grew pale. She did not, she could not, conceal her great grief from May; and as she told it they wept together in sisterly embrace. Artlessly Betty told how she had hoped to have been 'out o' the road o' Jock and May,' and had dreams of two weddings on one day—hopes blighted, dreams vanished in the hard and cruel sense of forsakenness which now surrounded her. May told it to Jock, and the news made him sad too, though he said nothing.

'Ye, too, wad leave me, Jock, gin ye cud,' said May. 'It's jist the way o' a' you men.'

But Jock replied, 'The lan' 'll no grow corn when I'll leave ye'; and plainly the cases were not at all parallel.

As Betty's love-meetings had not been altogether unobserved by the village community, so her lover's faithlessness and her own grief did not escape notice. The women all voted that she deserved her fate, and might have foreseen it. 'What better could have been expectit? Her setting her cap at ane aboon her equals!' Others said, 'War she as honest a lass as she preten's, the like o' him wad na hae gien her sae muckle o' his company. It wasna a wife he wanted—we kent that fine.' What signified their ill-natured gossip? But poor Betty must blench and pine, and sadly wander by the lonely paths so often traversed with her false lover—with a sad and bitter pleasure in the memory of each

spot. Each morning found her with weighted and desolate heart, awaking to new bitterness without tincture of pleasure. She was restless by day, often sleepless by night, and ever unhappy. Then when the days began to lengthen in March, she ceased to go out, excepting of necessity. Suddenly she announced to May that she was resolved to go to service at Whitsunday, and that she, May, must 'get ready tae come hame tae Jock.' She did not tell that her thoughts were of flight from her home and kindred, and that shame was the motive; nor that last time she was down the village, Luckie Balders had 'spiered for the gauger'; and said, 'Weel, weel, lass, if ye wunna hae a weddin', maybe we'll hae a chirsnen' (christening) whatever.' May guessed not the whole of poor Betty's sorrow, and opposed Betty's proposal stoutly.

'Jock an' me are in nae hurry at a'; an' ye maunna think o' service the noo.'

But Betty was resolved. She would go to Inverwick to seek service and a change, she said, at Whitsunday; and they were compelled to submit. Thus it was arranged that Jock and May should be married at that term, and that Betty should go forth to the world; ostensibly seeking change and peace—but really concealment, and she knew not what.

Betty's too evident suffering did not make itself felt by Jock, as might have been expected of one so thoughtful of the material comforts of those dear to him. He was not an intelligent observer of things in general, much less of facial changes, or of the emotions of others. Besides, he was now absorbed in the anticipation of his approaching marriage, which was ever present, in a stupid way, to his slowly-working mind. And Betty's desertion made him very dear to May, who did not conceal from all around her how fortunate she thought herself in the poor fellow's love. 'What's goud or dimans (diamonds) or onything by his luvin' hairt?' she said; 'I wudna

change him for a king. Gran' things are aye deceitfu'. Little did she think, in the flush of love, how deceitful and unstable are all human life and affairs; and not at all did she anticipate the coming evils that were to mar her happiness and the happiness of the man she loved. Meantime she hung upon him and hugged him, 'Her ain fond lover, her ain true love'; while he, with silent caresses and violent and expressive squeezes, assured her of his unchangeable affection.

It was a pleasant evening in April, and Jock and May were going homewards, his arm round her waist, she carrying his pitcher of milk. The setting sun was tinging the distant hills with golden light, and bathing the village in soft effulgence. As they walked in silent pleasure, a quarter of a mile from their homes, they heard the feeble cries of a child from the ditch by the roadside. May gave the pitcher to Jock, and hastened to the spot. It was a little child, three years old, "a love bairn" of Bell Lowe, the rag-gatherer. It had wandered in the glorious sunlight so far from the village, and had stumbled and fallen into the ditch, and had there lain screaming and unable to extricate itself, until May picked it up. She took it gently in her arms, telling Jock whose it was, and she soothed it; and they gave it of their milk to drink. The child was rolled up in a curiously-fashioned old pelisse; and May, as she carried it, wondered at the strange piece of dress, and how and where the rag-gatherer had got it. And slyly looking at Jock, she asked if he would like to own a boy like that, and made game of him when he said he did not know. She carried the child to its mother's door, and there set it down, wondering at the unwonted tenderness of its casual nurse; for, God knows, Bell, its mother, had little love or tenderness in her ways.

In all womanly goodness May had raised up and carried this waif of humanity; and you and I looking on and seeing her take pleasure in such tenderness

after her day of toil, would have thought that before Heaven the act would have appeared with much sweetness and acceptability, commended with blessing and increased grace by the Highest. How inscrutable is Providence! Who can read it? Two days thereafter May was seized with headache and vomiting, and the early chills and heat of incipient fever. It came on her in the field about noon, and she was so unwell that Jock asked the grieve to look after his horses, while he went straight home with his ailing lass. With difficulty she got home, weary, languid, sick at stomach, and with aching head, 'whiles shiverin', whiles burnin'', as she described her state to Jock, she who had 'never been a day unweel since she had the measles, aught years syne.' She was laid down in the bed in the cramped little closet, where Jock went to see her before he started for his afternoon yoking. Her eyes were viscid, her skin hot and dry, her whole appearance changed. With forced gaiety she said to him, 'Wunna ye bide, man, an' lie doun wi' me?'

Poor Jock shuddered at her husky, hard, hollow voice, and it came to him that she was to be taken away. He could not speak, but he looked on her with tearful eyes. With another effort, she said, 'Ye wud sooner pairt wi' me than frae yer horse beasts; but kiss me, Jock'; and then Jock went away with heavy heart to his work. At night she was worse; and Betty took the two little girls, May's sisters, who used to sleep with May, to share her bed, for May was clearly in for some bad trouble; and Betty, with white face, said to Jock, 'I wish tae God it was me.'

Next day she was still worse, sorely fevered, and her face grievously swollen; her voice faint and husky. Even in this her sore trouble she had a kind word and feeble smile for Jock when he came to see her. That evening Bell Lowe's love bairn was dead—the doctor said of suppressed small-pox. That strange piece of dress

had done it all—Bell in her wanderings had picked it up in a rag-store at Inverwick, full of infection, and had dressed her child in it, and the child had gone forth in the pride of its fine rags, and May had found it. Now the child was dead. Dr. Blake came to May too, having heard that she was ill, and pronounced her case one of small-pox also; and he resolved to isolate the case, if possible, hoping to prevent the much dreaded disease from spreading among the villagers, so ill suited to withstand its rage. So old Johnston and his family (his wife, who had had small-pox, alone excepted) were removed from the house and scattered where best they could find quarters. All and sundry the neighbours were warned, as they valued their lives and the lives of others, not to set foot within the infected dwelling. The doctor, too, who knew something of Jock and his love of the patient, specially forbade him to enter the house.

‘Hoo can I bide awa’?’ said Jock.

Then the doctor told him that the disease was of a very bad type, and that it would be nothing short of murder for him to go into the house and probably to spread infection. Jock promised obedience, and turned away from the door with a sad presentiment stamped into him that May was surely to die. He wandered about in the lane, or lingered near the door all through the night, and often he tapped at the window and asked, ‘Hoo is she noo?’

When morning broke, the business of life led him away to toil, but not before on his bended knees he had prayed aloud to God the prayer which all night had lain inarticulate at his heart—‘Spare her, O Lord, spare her!’

All day, too, at his plough, the same unspoken prayer went up for his love; and day and night went round with heavy, leaden pace; day unto day uttering sorrow, and night after night black with pain and fear. The

case was a severe one of confluent small-pox. Jock was worn out by his love-imposed vigils, and his almost total abstinence from food, for Betty could scarcely get him to eat a mouthful.

‘Hoo can I eat, an’ May like tae dee?’

All his pleasant things seemed turning to grief and ashes. He could not rest; he could not work.

‘He has no settlement nicht or day,’ the Gaffer said.

He could scarcely pray that one prayer for her for whom he was thus troubled.

‘I’m unco stupid, and kin’ o’ dazed like,’ he said to Mr. Morris; ‘an’ whiles, wi’ the weicht o’ ma’ trouble, I’ll no mind what’s the maitter wi’ me.’

At length, on the eighth day, the doctor said to Jock, ‘If she does well to-morrow, the worst will be past.’

That night when Jock came home, Mrs. Johnston told him ‘the lassie was very bad’; and Jock’s distress increased as he walked up and down the lane in front of the cottages.

‘This may be her last nicht o’ life,’ he said to himself.

Near to midnight Betty came to him and walked by his side in the chill moonlight. When they came near the houses again, she said, ‘God help you, Jock, I fear she’ll dee. I wish to God it was masel.’

Jock howled aloud like a stricken hound, and wept; and again she repeated, ‘I wish to God it was masel.’

Her face was very pinched and white, and her voice and words went through Jock with a shiver, that he remembers even now in hours of reflective pain. Then Betty left him, and he went and hung about the window. He heard the painful moaning and stifled voice of May, his dying May. What! was she speaking of him—‘Jock?’ He was sure he heard her say ‘Jock’; and he turned away and wept again. Now he was sure that she was dying. Did not Betty say it? She must have been told by Mrs. Johnston or the doctor, and desired to break the sad tidings to him. And far down the lane

he threw himself on the ground and writhed in distress, saying, 'Would God I could dee for her.' Then he remembered that the Gaffer was dependent on him, and repeating, 'Would God I could dee for her,' he checked himself and got up, saying, 'It maunna be ; I hae ithers tae live for. God's will be dune.' But again he was on his knees, praying the Lord to spare her—'Spare her, O Lord ; I'll dae anything if ye'll spare her,' he cried aloud to the night.

Then he went stealthily back to the window, and again heard her sounds of pain ; and he crept off into the night, and sat down twenty yards away under the hedge, and fell fast asleep. When he awoke, stiff and cold, the stars were still shining, but the dawn was blushing in the distant east. He crept again to the window. All was still within the cottage, but he heard Mrs. Johnston snoring. He heard no sound from the closet.

'Can May be dead an' her mither sleepin' ? O Lord !'

The thought was agony, and he sank down on the ground beneath the window-sill. There he sat till the day began to brighten ; and, at length, within the cottage he heard Mrs. Johnston's voice. He tapped lightly at the window, asking if God had preserved them. Did he hear aright ? May had slept for two hours, and was easier. Mrs. Johnston came to the door, and standing at cautious distance, she told him that May had been very ill before she slept, and was raving about him—'Did I say that I wad hairm ma Jock ? I cud wipe his feet wi' ma hair' ; and many such unreasonable things. But she had slept, and was calm again. Jock thanked God, and went and fed his horses. He was back within an hour. The doctor had said that this was the day of crisis, and Jock 'cudna bide awa.'

The crisis was come, and May got over it, and got well ; but slowly, slowly came returning health ; and when, at the end of three or four weeks, Jock was per-

mitted to see her again, he could scarcely recognise the idol of his affections in the lump of pinky red flesh that lay in the little bed. Of course, Whitsunday, now close at hand, must pass without their marriage. Indeed, the maiden's severe indisposition, her narrow escape from the jaws of death, gave a seriousness to their feelings, which made the question of matrimony small and trivial, since their affection was unalienated. Indeed, they had lost nothing of their mutual love. It was crushed, but the compression had strengthened it and bound them more closely together. Affliction had sanctified it. Now for the first time they thought of themselves not merely as living for themselves, but as actors in a changeful world—a world full of labour, care, pain, and serious things, with that solemn boundary of death. But another and still sadder trial awaited them; and it came while still the seams and scars of the last were fresh on May, and while all the strength she had acquired only enabled her with difficulty to creep into the sunshine.

Jock came home one day to dinner, and found the Gaffer awaiting him, but not Betty. The Gaffer was in great distress, for Betty had gone away early, before the old man had got out of bed, leaving a little note on the table, a very ill-scrawled note, blotted with tears, stating that she would be absent for ten days at least. This would have been enough to startle and distress the old man; but Mrs. Johnston, whom he had consulted, had confided to him her fear that Betty was about to become a mother. The old man cursed his neighbour when she said it; but next minute he was wringing his hands, believing that the fear was too truly founded. And the feeble old man and his strong rough son wept together. They were bewildered, not knowing whither she had gone. But May came in with a flood of love and light—'Tae be sure, Jock, she's gane tae Innerwick. Ye maun follow her straucht; an' whan ye fin' her oot, speak her tenderly and bring her back. If ocht is wrang,

we can bear it here wi' her for love's sake. She maunna deny ye. Tak' the road het fut, lad.'

She stuffed his pockets with oat cakes. He stayed not for dinner, and with kisses she sped him on his errand of sadness and love.

It was six o'clock of the evening when Jock, fatigued with his walk, reached the town. What was he to do now that he had got there? He knew nobody, and wandered up and down the streets, staring around him, hoping to encounter his lost Betty at every corner. But he saw her not. He began to grow faint and sick. The bustling crowds, the hurrying vehicles, the unwonted cries and turmoil, and, perhaps chiefly, the want of food, all induced a feeling of weakness and despair, now that he had wandered long through the streets and seen nought of his sister. Evening, too, was growing into night, and he began to think of leaving the town and seeking shelter somewhere in the country round it. He had drawn himself feebly to the toll-bar on the Glenaldie road, when who should drive up but his master. Mr. Morris had been at the village that afternoon to inquire why Jock came not to his work, and having learned the facts, he had now come to look after and to aid his faithful ploughman. The world seemed changed by the presence of this one man. Jock instantly recovered tone both of body and mind. He told his unsuccessful wanderings. Morris communicated with the police, and Jock was fed and put to bed; and, I believe, now that his excitement was over, he cried himself to sleep. But in the early gray of morning he was aroused by Mr. Morris and a policeman. She of whom he was in quest had been found. Morris told him solemnly to prepare for the worst, and to set his strength in God.

'She canna hae hairmed the bairn,' Jock said. 'Betty ne'er wud dae that.'

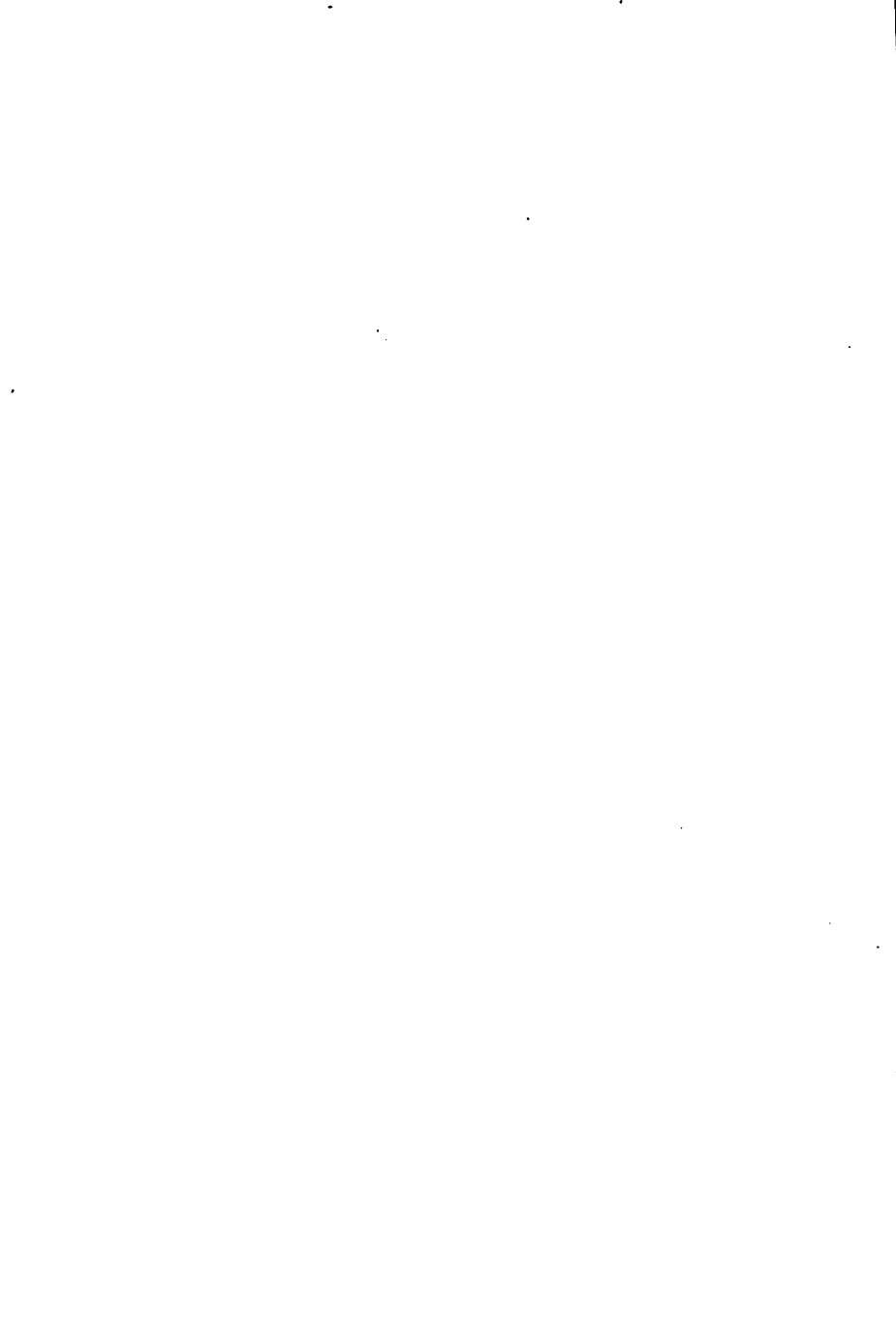
They said, 'No; but if the woman traced by the police was his sister, then she was dead.'

They brought him to a humble house in a lowly part of the old town. There was a woman at the fireside feeding a baby with syrup. There was a low bed in the room covered with a white sheet, and under the sheet was the outline of a body. The policeman turned his bull's-eye on the bed, and turned down the sheet; and Jock recognised the pinched face and white cheek, more pinched and pallid now, of her, who, in her sisterly love of him, had wished to God before the midnight that she was even so—dead.

I have often wept while picturing that scene of sorrow; but, now, will veil the sorrow with silence. The child that met Jock, and whom he took in his arms a little ago and bore to his cottage, was the baby of that morning; and although Jock and May were married that summer, and although they have had several children, that one—'Little Betty'—is all that death has spared to them. She is the poor man's ewe lamb, so sorrowfully bought and nurtured, which has grown up together with him and his little ones that are gone. It eats of his meat and drinks of his cup, and lies in his bosom, and is unto him even as a daughter. Pray God that no rich man covet it.

Do you wonder that I like the rough man?

KATE ROSE AND 'HER BAIRNS'



CHAPTER I

I FIRST saw Kate when she was sixteen years old, and my visit to her then was under melancholy circumstances. It was on the evening of the day on which her mother was buried, and she and two younger children were now orphans, and in a strange land, for they had been in the district for five or six years only. Kate was a strange creature to look at. She was about four feet six in height, while her girth was quite as much. Her face was square; her cheeks heavy; her eyes and expression vague. A jacket or bed-gown of worsted stuff, secured by a straw band round her immense waist, and a petticoat of wincey, constituted her dress. Just then she had a strangely anxious look, bewildered and somewhat wild. The sexton had come to me that afternoon and told me of her arrival on the previous night. She had been in service at some distant place for one or two years past, and had now, on getting word of her mother's death, run back to the hovel that was called her home.

'She's a strange creatar,' said the man. 'There's no a pick o' meat inside the door. The neebours hae been offering her meal an sic like, but she winna hae it, saying, "she's nae a beggar yet"; but the twa little anes may stairve. It's a good job we got the mither confined afore she cam', else she wudna hae lettin' us beerry the auld woman yet, I'm thinkin', 'cause the session paid for the coffin.'

I had called on her in consequence of this information. When I entered, she was sitting on a stool at the hearth, and she had the two children beside her, with an arm round each. There was no fire. She turned her strange, stolid face to me as I entered, but did not rise or speak. The only chair in the room looked very crazy, so I took a low stool to the opposite side of the hearth and sat down. We sat in silence for some minutes, during which she seemed entirely to ignore my presence, remaining motionless with her arms round her little ones. At last I said, 'I knew your father, and have come to see if I can help you.'

She surveyed me carefully, and did not reply for several minutes. Then her answer was, 'Ye're braw'; and then, after a pause, 'Ye wisna at the beerial.'

I explained that my health did not permit me to attend funerals; but that now I would gladly aid her in her trouble.

'But ye wisna at the beerial,' said she again.

I was completely disconcerted. What could I make of such a creature?

Just then the little boy in her right arm said piteously, 'Oh! winna ye gie me ma meat?'

And a convulsive shudder passed through Kate's large frame; and she kissed the boy, saying—'Wheesht, ma bairnie.'

'You must allow me to send some food for these children,' I said.

Her reply was almost fierce, 'Am no a beggar.'

This was just as the sexton had told me; and I did not well know what to say next. I resorted to the dialect of the district. 'Ye see am no vera rich, but there's mony nae sae weel aff; an' whiles I gie the len' o' twa three shillings whan folk need it, an' I aye get it back, ilka bawbee o't, wi' a blessing sometimes. I'll len' ye the noo, an' ye'll pay me back whan ye win it.'

It was some time before she answered me. 'Ma-an,

ye're a frien'!' Then, after a pause, and with emphasis 'Weel, weel then.'

I understood she would take a loan, so I got up and offered her ten shillings. She counted them—one, two, three, and so on—on the window-sill. Then she slowly counted five over again, and took up the five and put them in my hand, saying, 'Yon'll dae.'

So I left her, wondering at her singularity, and how she came to possess that spirit of independence. But before I left her, I patted the little heads that were in her charge, and spoke kindly words to them. Some time afterwards I learned that the hard farmer whom she had just left had refused to give her any part of her wages because she went away at mid-term.

The family had strolled into the village some five or six years before. The father was an itinerant seller of razor strops, and mender of umbrellas. He was a very little man, scarcely four feet in stature, and slight of figure, contained in a swallow-tailed coat greatly too large for him, and crushed by a dress hat. He called at my cottage soon after he came among us, and I gave him a casual job, by which he earned a shilling; and while he worked, I conversed with him. He was intelligent, extremely dignified, and had a politeness of manner, savouring even of condescension. His soul was larger than its earthly tabernacle. We talked of places and persons he had seen in 'his travels,' for he assured me he was 'a great traveller.' Thereafter, when I met him in the street, he used to salute me by raising his battered chimney-pot hat with the most graceful of bows, which courtesy I as formally acknowledged, and this apparently gave satisfaction to him. But I learned that the village boys, too often emissaries of Satan sent to buffet peculiar men like Mr. Rose, occasionally made game of the little man, and in derision had nicknamed 'Wee Mannie Monsie.'

He was not left long in the land. One stormy winter

night I was passing through the lobby of my house, when I heard a tapping at the house door. I opened it, and saw a tiny figure in the rain and darkness, and I said, 'Come in.'

A little child-girl stood before me, and breathlessly gave utterance to her mission—'Ma faither has the fevar and is deein'; an' mither sent me for an auld sark and a nicht-cap tae streik him wi'. His ain's a' tore.'

Greatly shocked by the message, I asked who was her mother.

'Ye'll no ken her, maybe; faither's Wee Mannie Monsie.'

The things she wanted were given to the child; but the man died not till the second day thereafter. Many weeks passed before I got the picture of misery presented by that most pitiful embassy erased from my mind. Now the mother was dead also.

While I was puzzling myself as to what employment could be provided for Kate, by which she might earn a living, however humble, I learned that she had already set to work, and was earning something. Morning, noon, and evening saw her hastening to distant hill-sides and woods, and hurrying back with large loads of brushwood and heather and ferns. Some she used as firewood, more she sold, receiving a few pence for her load of branches of firewood, or of ferns for bedding cattle or pigs, and earning, I was assured, what would certainly keep the souls and bodies of them together. I saw that the poor girl's happiness was best consulted by letting her take her own course. I therefore contented myself by seeing Widow Ferguson, the old woman who lived 'but and ben' with Kate and the two children, and her I enjoined to instantly acquaint me if it should appear that their supply of food ran short.

'Oh, sir!' said the old woman, 'she's a eident, thoughtfu' cretar, yon Kate, an' a cleanly. She redd oot the hail place, and biggit a fresh bed wi' heather an'

brackens ; an' she loos the bairns mortal. Oh, but she's a strange cretar !'

I went into Kate's room. It was swept and thoroughly clean—table, stools, and all were clean and white. Standing at the end of the table was Kate, her face lighted up with an intense look of pleasure, while on each side of the table stood one of the children, with cheerful face and bright eyes. Each had a long horn spoon, and was busily supping porridge from an earthenware platter in the centre of the table. As I entered, the old perplexed look came back to Kate's face, and with more readiness of speech than she showed on my former visit, she said, 'No yet.'

She thought I came for the money. I sat down, saying, 'I jist cam' in tae speir for ye. Maybe ye're needin' a shilling or twa till ye get regular wark.'

'Frien', was all she said ; but she lifted the lid of a small box, scarcely twice the size of a lady's bonnet-box. It contained some meal. She took some money from the pocket of her frock, and showed four shillings and several pence ; and she pointed to three heather-basses or mats in a corner, her own work, ready for sale. Then I got up, saying, 'Ye'll do bravely, my lassie.'

And she said, 'Weel, weel then,' and resumed her position of delight at the table, where the young ones were still feeding ; and so I left her.

The two little ones were totally unlike their eldest sister. When I had known Kate for long years, I came to perceive lines of pleasantness in her face, and a family resemblance to the younger children ; but in truth, these were not to be noticed at once. The little ones were positively pretty, and looked so notwithstanding their tattered clothing. The little girl Bella was ten years old ; Bob, the boy, was seven. They were bright-eyed, intelligent, and chatty. No one would have imagined they were children of the same parents as Kate ; but such diversities do occur in nature. And

Kate was very fond of them, amply supplying to them the love of father and mother and sister in one. She toiled for them incessantly, and turned the most unlikely things to money.

About a couple of months after the mother's death, and while the villagers were looking on her exertions with amazement, it was rumoured that Kate had bought an old hand-pick and a hatchet, and all were wondering what she was to do with such unwomanly tools. Every morning for a week she started with these weapons on her shoulder, and returned not till night; and during these long days her sole food was a piece of oat-cake, with water from the brook. But she returned one night accompanied by a cart loaded with pine roots, so many that her little room was filled almost to the roof, and almost altogether. These roots she taught the children to split up with wedges, while she was absent at other work, and in the following winter she realised a handsome sum by the sale of the splinters, which the poorer villagers bought, as, being full of resin, they burned with much flame, and so supplied a flickering light at their firesides. They were purchased in more comfortable houses as well, being very convenient for the lighting of fires. In splitting up this wood, the boy Bob got his thumb rather severely bruised. When Kate came home and saw the injury, she was like to go frantic. She first fell to kissing him, then she cried over him. Then she took the notion, 'What if it'll no heal?' and she went raving about until Dr. Blake heard of her distress, and dressed the wound, and soothed poor Kate. The doctor told me that before he came away, she said 'frien', and 'weel, weel, then,' which I assured him were certain symptoms of future amity.

Kate went to harvest work, and wrought 'by the thrive'; that is, her payment corresponded to the number of sheaves which she cut down; and her unflinching industry, notwithstanding her heavy frame, enabled her

to make more than ordinary wages. After harvest she came to me to repay the five shillings. I urged her to keep it as a present to the little ones, but she said, 'Na, na, frien'; I can wark for them'; and she insisted on my taking the money.

I offered her a glass of wine, but this she very decidedly refused, saying, 'Na, na, na,' as if it had been Dr. Blake's physic I had tendered to her. Then she went away, saying, 'Good-bye, frien'.'

While Blake was attending to the boy's thumb, I made him suggest that the little ones should go to school. Kate agreed to it with some hesitation. Blake said that he and I would pay the school fees; but Kate said, 'Na, na, frien'.'

My sister, however, sewed a frock for Bella, and I got Durrand, the tailor, to break down some old clothes and to make up a jacket and trousers for Bob; and in Kate's absence the little people were dressed in these garments. Widow Ferguson, their neighbour, told me that Kate 'made a great clamour when she cam' hame and found them sae dressit,—mair noise than e'er she made, exceptin' whan Bob hurt his thoom.'

She was for stripping off the clothes then and there, protesting, 'I'm no a beggar.' But the children cried, and explained that it was 'the frien's' did it, and that their 'auld duds' had been carried away.

At length, when the bairns had cried much, Kate admitted that 'it was frien' like'; and the row stopped, and Kate said, 'Weel, weel, then.'

The children went to school, and Bob was a clever boy and apt at his lessons, although a rambling lad. Bella was attentive, and also prompt to learn, and a lively lassie, but douce and discreet beyond her years. So when Bob one day played truant and went off to glean in the corn-fields, Bella told Kate when she came home at night, and Kate sat down on her stool and began to cry. Then the little boy, who had been

standing glumly at the back of the door, came to her and put his little arms round her neck, saying, 'Kate, dinna greet, an' I'll ne'er dae it again'; and he also began to whine and howl more than if the strong girl had whipped him. Kate had to kiss him and fondle him in that great bosom of hers before she got him quieted, and prevailed on to take the porridge that she had prepared for his supper. Bob never 'flee'd the schule' again.

As Martinmas approached, I spoke to the man who owned the bothy inhabited by the Roses, telling him I would pay the rent.

'She's a queer lass, yon Kate,' said he. 'She wunna be in debt ony way. She cam' tae me hinner end o' hairst, an' pay'd down the rent, the haill twenty-five shillings, an' made sure o' the bit placie for anither year, saying she wus gain tae wark reglar wi' maister Masson at the Bught. She's a warkin' creatar', sir.'

In fact, the man was right. Kate was fully equal to her undertaking to fend for and fence the little household that God had left to her charge; and she did it, working with a singleness of heart and purpose, and a steadiness of aim and end, that were truly wonderful. Of course, she was a special woman, for woman she looked; one of the 'characters' of the village, for whom the elder people all had a kindly greeting as she passed to her daily toil or from it, for her labour of love commended itself to every heart possessed of ordinary sympathies. Even those Arabs, the village boys, in whom the exhibition of kindly affection is apt to produce derision, had a kind of reverence for Kate, and did not molest her in her ways.

So the days and the seasons revolved, and Kate toiled through winter's storm and summer's heat, and perhaps for her gross frame the latter was the severer season of the two. But the children grew, and Bella was now a pretty lassie of fourteen years, of a comeli-

ness surpassing most of the village children. Already all or most part of the care of the house indoors devolved on her. She kept it swept and garnished. Kate had gradually added some bits of furniture to its plenishing—a dresser, three deal chairs, and a dish-rack, in the shelves of which last stood the few bowls and plates which constituted their humble stock of crockery. All was clean and bright. Bella also did the cooking of the porridge and the making of the brose, and had Kate's meals ready against her outgoing and incoming. And Kate used to reward her for her unflinching attention in this by a display of love and show of pleasure, just as if little Bella did all the bread-winning, and as if she, Kate, were entirely dependent on her. The little girl had her schoolboy sweethearts, too; and I have observed that schoolboys do not often make distinctions of wealth or rank in their boyish loves, and prefer a pretty face and neatness to better clothing and plain features, and 'pride,' as they call it. Chief candidates for her favour were, Master Jack Watson, son of a farmer at Nether Howe; Jamie Robertson, a village boy; and George M'Gregor, the weaver's son. The little girl, with precocious coquetry, made game of the weaver's boy, and treated him very lightly; but she kept her preference, if she had any, for either of the two others 'a secret' from them. I believe that she once whispered to Kate that Jack Watson was her sweetheart, whereupon Kate suddenly put the little girl from her knee, on which she had been sitting, and got up, saying, vehemently, 'Na, na, na. Aye mate wi' yer equals, aye mate wi' yer equals.'

It would be hard to say where Kate got her philosophy. Perhaps she had an instinctive sense of things that were dangerous, and thus naturally opposed them, just as she certainly had an instinct of love, more than human love, for her two orphan bairns.

And as the bairns grew up, Kate's love and anxiety

for them increased. If they both were not in to receive her when she returned from her labour, she was restless and unhappy. 'Whaur's Bob? What can be keepin' Bob?' she would go on crying out until the boy made his appearance.

One night he came in with his nose bleeding, and the din she made was frightful—'Wha did it? Wha did it? I'll fley him alive, the vagabone!' she screamed; and notwithstanding Bob's remonstrances and assurances that it was all his own fault and got in fair fight, she would have gone to take summary vengeance on the first boy she met, had not Widow Ferguson and Bella forcibly held her, so that she could not get away unless she was violent to Bella, which she could not be for her life.

And by and by came a night of cold and bitter showers, and before Kate came in fatigued and drenched with rain, while the children sat listening to the shower pelting on their little window, Bob said to Bella, 'Puir Kate! she'll be a' droukit. I maun gang tae work at somethin'. Whan am big, I'll keep ye twa i' comfort.'

Bella said, 'Am bigger nor ye. It'll be my time tae gae oot first. I'll speak o't tae Kate the nicht.'

So when Kate came in wet, and tired, and downcast, the little girl said, while she helped off Kate's wet jacket, 'I'm thinkin' it's time I wus takin' share o' the wark, an' that ye was restin', Kate.'

'What is't?' asked Kate, to whose mind the thought embodied in these words was entirely novel,—'what is't?'

So the little girl said it again. When Kate comprehended it, her speech was most decisive. 'Ne'er say that again. A wee bit lassie lik' ye gang oot i' the warld, mang rouch weather and rouch men! Na, na; ne'er say it again.'

And she sat down and did not touch her food, until the girl, who knew what ailed her, came and coaxed her,

saying, 'Ate yer supper, Kate; an' I'll no think o't; leastwise no for lang.' Then Kate ate some food.

Did Kate meet rough men in her little world? No doubt she did. Men who jeered at her face and figure, who had no thought or sympathy for the great heart enclosed in that gross form, and who regarded her much as a beast of burden. But these she did not esteem the worst. For there were others who made brutal jests and spoke unclean words, and stern necessity compelled her to encounter them all. Can we wonder that she shrunk from the thought of her pretty and fragile sister exposed to such a world as that she laboured in?

In the spring of the following year Bella, being then about fifteen years old, ceased to attend school. The occasion of it was this. She had all winter worn a pair of old dilapidated boots, which certainly were no protection from damp or cold. But they were boots. Now the sole of one of them came clean away, and they could no more be worn. Kate had not the means of providing new ones, and Bella could not go to school barefooted like Bob; and therefore she stayed within doors.

When this had been the state of things for several days, Bella one night put her arms round Kate's neck and said, 'Kate, I'm na gain back tae the skule mair. Ye maun lat me oot tae wark.'

'Never, wee bairnie, never,' was the peremptory answer.

No one can tell how long Kate would have resisted the proposal of the girl to aid herself by labour, if an occurrence had not impressed on her the necessity for it. One of the farm-servants at the Bught caught cold, and fevered and died. Then Kate was deeply impressed with the uncertainty of life, and was greatly dejected by the insecurity of her 'twa bairnies.' It was clearly necessary that they should learn to earn their own bread, and so be self-dependent and prepared to meet the contingency of death coming to her, Kate. So with

unwilling, shrinking heart, she said to Bella, 'I'll no stan' against your feein'; but dinna gang far frae me.'

And all that night the poor woman wept and refused to be comforted by the little ones who were so dear to her.

So the little girl engaged herself as servant to the blacksmith at Howe, whose wife needed the help of a lassie for her cow and her children. Her wages were thirty shillings for the half-year, and a pair of shoes, and the blacksmith good naturedly gave an order for the shoes at once, although it was three weeks before the term. What a sad night that was, the night before the term. When Kate came in carrying her little pail of milk, and found the two children and her porridge awaiting her, she sat down and howled—'It's the last nicht I'll hae ye tae mak my supper. Ye're gain awa' 'mang un kent folk, an' I'll no be wi' ye. Och, och!'

In vain the young ones insisted that it was the right thing, and tried to comfort her by saying that she should be thankful still to have Bob; and that Bob was not likely to leave her, as he might go to a trade and so on. They even laughed, but it was sad laughing, as they told her how Bob had made the porridge for the last three days, and was quite expert in bed-making and in sweeping the floor and other domestic work. That she ate anything was due to Bob pressing her to taste his porridge-making—'noo she kent it'; but I believe she slept not a wink that night. There were many tears before the little family broke up on the morning of term-day, although they were to see one another on the following Sunday, and although Howe was but three miles off. But when Kate's work was over that night, instead of going home for supper, she went away at a trot to the blacksmith's at Howe, to see her 'bairnie,' as she called her. Kate charged the lassie's employers to be kind to her, and blubbered a great deal; while Bob, alone in the cottage, was sorely puzzled and dis-

tressed by her unwonted delay in returning home. And this display of sisterly love did not lessen the kindliness which Bella received in her new home. Indeed, they were very kind to her; and she was good tempered and gentle with the children of her master, and merited good-will. So time gradually soothed Kate, and modified her views of her relations to her 'bairns'; and she relapsed into her ordinary life of toil and peace.

Bella got on pleasantly in her new home. No doubt a life of servitude has its irksome things in the best of families, and Bella's life was no exception to the common lot. Ready obedience does not come naturally to ordinary natures, and Bella was lively and impetuous. Yet she bore up wonderfully, knowing that it was matter of necessity to work and obey. Perhaps one of the most bitter things she experienced was this. When she had been there for a month, young Master Jack Watson, who used to make love to her at school, came riding to the smith, who practised farriery, asking him to see his father's cows. He came into the house and spoke to 'the servant lassie,' and did not 'let on that he kent her a bit.' Poor little girl! how she was vexed by this, fretting against the chain of her servitude as if it marked and degraded her. Very foolish, no doubt. But it takes some time of hard work and contumely and suffering to subjugate the heart, young and wayward, and force it to accept work and humility as its portion.

Of all her young sweethearts the only one who seemed to retain any of his boyish impressions was the despised George M'Gregor, now a lad about eighteen years old. Perhaps this was to some extent owing to the circumstance that the pew in church in which Bella sat was next to the family pew of M'Gregor the weaver, so that the young people saw each other once a fortnight. Sometimes, too, in summer evenings the young lad was found in the neighbourhood of the blacksmith's dwelling,

and this was not lightly to be accounted for, as he was soft and flabby of person, and usually not at all given to pedestrian exercise. In truth, and in her heart, Bella recognised the youth as a sweetheart, and now her only sweetheart, although, with the bashfulness becoming their years and circumstances, the lad spoke no word of love.

Now it happened that William Durrand, the drainer, had work at Howe at that time, and used to get his tools repaired by the blacksmith, and the prettiness and simplicity of Bella caught his eye and fancy. So he 'spoke her fairly'; and finding that she went to the village church every second Sunday, he waited for her on the road, half-a-mile away from the village or more. What his object was may be guessed, for he bore an indifferent, if not positively bad, character. He met the lassie on her way, and accompanied her to Kate's humble abode, and went in with her and sat down. Kate took no notice of him, and did not speak to him, but set to hug and bedear her little sister as if no one was present. When he went out, however, she eagerly asked who he was. The maiden told the little she knew of him. But Widow Ferguson came in and said, 'He's an unco' bad fella. He mustna be lat gae aifter Bella.' Then Kate looked very grave, and said, 'Na mair he wull.' Well, on that day fortnight the man repeated it. He waited for the girl on the road and accompanied her home, and went into the cottage and sat down on the table. He was well dressed, and talked gaily with Bella. Kate stood at the hearth with a face like a thunder-cloud. To-day she did not fall to kissing her 'bairn'; and, when Bella went up to her to be embraced, she dourly put her aside. But the man was scarcely seated on the table when the strong woman seized him round the thighs, lifted him bodily up, carried him to the street door, and tumbled him down on his back. Then she shut the door and came in and em-

braced her Bella as if nothing had occurred. The street was full of people going to church, so that the ludicrous incident was seen of many, and for a week the village and country-side echoed peals of laughter at 'the dandy drainer's' discomfiture. It was averred that he 'skaillit his Kersemere breeks, back an' front o' them.' No one found fault with the stalwart Kate. Indeed, she was nowise to be blamed, for she was ignorant of what the world knows as the 'rebuff courteous,' or the 'civil repulse,' and half measures were not according to her nature. The measure she took was happily effectual. 'The drainer' did not accost Bella again.

In course of the harvest Bella was sent one night to the village on some domestic mission by her master, and she reached her sister's cabin just as she was going to bed. Kate speedily re-dressed herself in petticoat and bedgown, and, in the village phrase, 'was like to eat' the young girl with lovingkindness. When they had sat for some time—Bella chatting and Kate listening, and Bob, who was in bed and had been wakened up, chuckling and crowing—the boy said 'Winna ye sleep wi' us, Bella, this ae nicht?'

Then there came over Kate a great longing to get her sister once more in her arms in bed. She got up and seized upon Bella, and with solemn voice said, 'Ye maun cam tae bed, ma bairnie, aince mair.' She would take no denial, although the girl said she was ordered to be quickly back, but she compromised the matter by agreeing that it should be 'jist ae half oor.' So 'mid the crowing of Bob, and Kate's 'hoo-hoo'-ing (her common sound of pleasure), the girls undressed, and lay down. Then there was a moment's silence, and they, poor tired people! all fell fast asleep. They slept until Bella awoke with a start to recall the state of matters. It was black night, and the peat fire had burnt down to ashes, and the lassie, not knowing how long she had slept, was distressed. In reality they had not slept many minutes.

They got up and re-dressed, and Kate went with her 'bairnie' all the way to her master's house prepared to explain the delay. What was their surprise to be greeted with, 'Hey, Bella, ye're quick back.' So it was, their sleep notwithstanding, for they had hurried over the road. Then Bella must go down the road a piece with Kate on her homeward way, and lamented her sister's long walk and fatigue. 'I'd gang twice as far tae hae ye in ma airms, ma bairnie,' said the great woman as they parted.

On the term day Bella came to Kate with thirty shillings in her hand, and delivered the money to her. It was the first of her earnings, almost the first she ever had handled. She was in great spirits. 'I'm na gain tae coff a thing wi't,' said she, 'sae it'll pay the rent.'

'It's peyed,' said Kate. 'We maun buy some claes for ye, bairnie.'

Indeed, the little girl's clothes were of the poorest. She had never had bonnet, nor shawl, nor jacket, and her underclothing was scanty enough. Yet she resisted the proposal to buy clothes with her wages, because Kate 'haed mair need.' But the big sister prevailed. Clothes were to be bought, and then came a serious deliberation as to what the clothes should be, for the great need, and the little sum for disposal, made the matter of selection difficult. At length it was settled. Cloth for a black lustre jacket, a gray wincey skirt, 'plaiding' for a petticoat, and a black straw bonnet with blue riband, consumed almost a pound of the poor little earnings. Then the girl said—'I beet tae gie somethin' tae Bob. Shoon's best. He haes maist need o' shoon.' So a pair of shoes were purchased for the boy at a cost of seven shillings and sixpence. Thus the money was dissipated, for the little balance was barely enough to pay for the making-up of the things. But how exultantly Kate cried out, when, a fortnight later, she next saw Bella in

all the glory of her new clothes, 'Ye're braw! ye're braw! ye're a leddy!' But the poor thing might have perished, with her thin lustre boddice, had not her mistress kindly given her an old body of worsted stuff to wear underneath it.

CHAPTER II

AT Whitsunday following, Bella found a better situation as domestic servant in the family of Mr. Morris at the Lowes; and Kate, who never would have dreamed of leaving the service which she had first entered, was thereby induced to quit the Bught, and she also fed herself at the Lowes as a field-worker, so that her sisterly love was daily satisfied by the sight of her 'dear bairn.' So she still persisted in calling Bella, although Bella was fully six inches taller than herself, and a girl so pretty and tidy that the lads of the country round turned admiring eyes to her. Bob, now thirteen, still attended school, still swept the room and made the porridge; and he was, I learned, an attentive scholar, a fair writer, and counted well; a fine-looking boy, and full of domestic love. Kate was very proud of him, and delighted, to the extent of her humble means, to provide him with clothing, and to wash and, in her rough way, to darn and mend for him. It was a pleasant June for them all that first June at the Lowes. Almost every night the youngster, his lessons learned, and the porridge-pan boiling, started for the Lowes to get a sight of Bella, and to return with Kate. And many a 'piece,' more or less dainty, the kindly Mrs. Morris made him eat, while she added to his stock of clothing by gifts of her son's old things; and their lowly happiness seemed unmixed. But such sunshine could not be for ever. Before long a

cloud cast its shadow on Bella ; a dark shadow, although it fortunately passed away, and at first she did not know it was a shadow. The way of it was this. At the midsummer market at the village some tipsy lads took to violent courses, frightening the women, and beating and dispersing the men. Bella was at the fair in charge of a cart with butter from the Lowes, there exposed to sale. She was alone in charge of it, sitting in the cart in the square. Around her came the wild lads and seized the cart, and set to drag it through the crowd. She wished to leap down, but with oaths and ill words they forced her to sit still, with the tears coursing down her cheeks. In the distance she saw George M'Gregor running away. Then a handsome lad came along, dressed in fustian, bearing a stout staff, and he stood before the disorderly gang and shouted, 'Set down the cairt.'

'No for ye, Wuddy Tam,' said the foremost ; but no sooner had he said it than he went to the ground, struck down by the young man's staff.

'Set down the cairt,' he said again, and the cart was set down ; but instantly half a dozen men had closed with him, and clenched half a dozen sticks at his head. With ready fence and heavy blows he sent two of his assailants to the green ; but then women and men rushed in, and the combat ended.

'Ye're a fearless creatar, Tam,' said some ; 'ye're a' bluidy,' said others, for the sticks had come in contact with Tam's head.

But he said, 'Fetch the cairt back tae the square, men ; the skemps daurna touch it agen' ; and he walked by the cartside while it was being replaced, and spoke cheerfully to Bella while she thanked him. Bella thought she had never seen any man half so heroic and chivalrous. 'Yon brave chiel,' she said to herself over and over again. 'Wus ony ever lik' him. He laid aboot him lik' a lion.' So the young man was photographed on her heart—the bravest of the

brave, noble, lion-like. What did the little girl know of lions?

Who was Wuddy Tam? If you had inquired in the wide country round, I fear you would have heard little good of him. Indeed, Thomas Fraser bore a very bad character. The son of a crofter in the distant braes, he wrought on his father's land when it pleased him; and when it did not please him to work, he went idle. Strong, active, inured to climb hill and rock, he was one of the most daring, active, agile men of the district. A crack shot at the Christmas shooting-matches, swift of foot beyond any at the castle games at 'harvest,' he could put the stone and hammer farther than any man of his years, and was envied of all the young men round. Need I say that he had been twice prosecuted for poaching, and was regarded by the gamekeepers as an extremely dangerous man. I believe no man to be utterly depraved; neither was Wuddy Tam, who had a kindly heart, and generous nature, sadly misdirected, but which erred more through spontaneous ebullition than mental depravity. As for shooting a pheasant, if a man can handle a gun, I don't see much moral wrong in that, although the professional poacher is certainly a bad man. Meantime, he grieved the hearts of his parents, humble and godly persons, and was universally regarded as a black sheep, and a sad discredit to the fold that owned him. Such was the man whose image was impressed on Bella's heart.

The daisies had folded their cups, the singing birds were silent and abed, the wakeful dove alone made thrilling plaint to his mate in distant dell, the voice of the tumbling rill filled the air with softened lullaby. It was a summer twilight a few nights after that market-day, and Bella was going to a grass field near the house to milk a cow, whose milk was specially appropriated to the wants of the house. She was not happy. She had now been two months at the Lowes; and still, in her want of knowledge and inexperience in the work of a

better class of house, she was making mistakes and blunders and suffering rebukes. This day she had been more stupid than usual, and her mistress proportionably cross and sharp. So the girl walked through the dewy pasture, sad of heart, sorely feeling her ignorance, her weakness, and dependence. Suddenly beside the cow she was about to milk stood the person of Thomas Fraser.

'Can I help you?' he asked.

And it flitted through the girl's mind, how much the arm of a strong man like this might help a weak thing like her along the path of life. She answered, 'Ye helpit me aince already. I maun thank ye kindly for it.'

Then there was a pause, during which the lad examined the cow and spoke of its qualities; and the milking being finished, the maid arose and took up the milking-pail, and stood before the lad a couple of paces from him. For the sixth time Tom said, 'It's a guid coo'; and she replied, 'Vera guid.'

No one can tell how long they might have stood thus, repeating the same thing, for when lad and lass are willing to linger, very few words and no change of ideas suffice to make what stands for a sufficiently active conversation. But as they stood, Bella saw the stock of a gun protruding from the lad's coat pocket, and she could trace the form of the barrel underneath his coat. Then she recollected that her lion was given to irregular courses, and was suggestively near to the preserved woods on the river bank below.

'Whaur ye gain' the nicht?' she asked, before she knew that she intended to question him.

'Ye're seein' ma gun,' said he; 'I'll no deny it. I'm gain' doun to the wudd. Wull I bring ye a birdie? There's nane sae bonny as yersel in the haill wudd though.'

'Na,' said Bella, 'dinna dae it. It's maist unhappy lik'. Dinna be breakin' the law. Gang hame, lad; ye'll be better for't. Dinna break the law, an' disgrace yersel' an' grieve hairts.'

'Grieve hairts!' said he; 'what hairts grieve at the luck o' Wuddy Tam?'

'Yer ain folks! It beet tae be, an' maybe yer ain hairt. I ne'er did ill but I grat for't.'

'O little ane,' said he, 'what ken ye o' ill-daein' or o' ill?'

'I ken it's wrang tae gae oot wi' a gun at nicht. Turn back,' she said urgently, 'turn back and ne'er rue it.'

'Wull it please ye gin I gae hame?'

'It wull that.'

'May I come tae-morra nicht an' tell ye I did yer biddin'?''

'It wadna be nice o' me tae bid ye com', she said coyly, 'but I'll blythely ken that ye keepit frae evil.'

'Weel, weel, I'll no finger trigger the nicht. Gude e'en, bonny doo!'

And he raised his cap with a grace and reverence such as lord might show to lady, and was gone, bounding over the pasture, and over the enclosure, till the gloaming hid him from her view. Could anything have touched the maiden's heart more than this yielding to her will in the desire that he should do rightly? From that hour her heart turned towards him in love, and I fear it so happened, the rather that he was wild.

I fear there was a current of lawlessness in Bella's own nature, which aided the growth of this unhappy love. For when her mistress found fault with her now, the girl would conjure up to herself how she would resent it when she came to be united to that bold man; and how quickly he would silence by word and act the speeches which wounded her. Already, although she had seen him but twice, she had, in heart and fancy, constituted him her lover, her protector, her master, in whom implicit faith was to be reposed, and to whom implicit obedience was to be yielded. What was she dreaming of? A life released from care and drudgery, elevated by the brilliancy and chivalry of this wild man, in whose

shadow she was to have rest and peace, and light and happiness. For she ignored the things she knew—that she, a poor, weak thing, ignorant and in bondage, was able to guide, and had guided, the lion-like man, from at least one deed of wrong. Indeed, she did not perceive that his savagery and wild-beast nature were mainly what inspired her love. She never asked herself how the lion might consort with the lamb.

For a week, night after night, the man stood beside the dun cow while the girl milked it. Few words were spoken, and no word of love, but each knew the growing love of the other. No doubt the words of love and vows of loving would soon have come, but their meetings were interrupted. For Mr. Morris, at the weekly market, met Jeffs, The Earl's head gamekeeper, who asked, 'What brings Wuddy Tam every night to the Lowes?'

Morris, professing ignorance of the fact, was then informed by Jeffs that for a week past Tam had been seen by the watchers, and followed nightly to the farm, and after a time was seen to go home again. Morris had no sympathy with Tam, and was bound by his lease to preserve the game. Therefore, on returning home, he questioned the grieve, and learned enough to believe that Tam came to the maid. Then said he, 'Bring home the dun cow with the others'; and it was done. Morris also mentioned the matter to his wife; and she upbraided the servant, not wrathfully, but 'for her good.' And Bella stood by and heard her lion called 'idler,' and 'vagabond,' 'a sly louter of fences,' 'a poacher,' and 'a thief.' Oh me, oh me! Yet this very grave indictment of her noble animal had in it what deprived it of its sting, at least in part. 'A louter of fences!' Yes, she admitted the impeachment. Had he not, night after night, come bounding to her side, taking the five-foot fence at a leap? Was it a crime so to come to her in peace and gentleness and love?

Possibly the whole indictment was the same. That he was not a confirmed poacher seemed proved by his desisting at her bidding, and never bringing his gun again. Still the words pained her, suggesting doubts of the man as her fancy had painted him, and whether her fancy, or heart, or love—I suppose they are much the same in such a case—was rightly bestowed. So she stood and listened and answered not a word.

Kate was told of it, too, and gave utterance to many an 'Owow!' her usual sound of pain, while she laboured a-field that Saturday; but she said nothing to her sister. And Sunday came, and Bella must go to the village for it was 'her day out.' She was going with heavy heart and slow steps, when Mrs. Robert, the griever's wife, overtook her. The good woman instantly referred to the noble being imaged in Bella's heart. 'He is a bad ane, a bitter bad ane. Never see his face again, lassie. Villain, poacher, blackguard, fau'se hairt! Ne'er speak till him. If ye'er a true lass ye winna.'

'It's a' ae great lee,' said Bella, bursting into tears, for her heart had been full to overflowing for a couple of days. 'It's a' ae lee,' she cried.

'Na, lass, it's nae lee. Bide ye, I'll show ye the truth.'

They walked in silence for a little way. Then the woman said, 'Follow me,' and led the girl from the road by a grassy lane, fenced by a ditch and a birchen hedge, interspersed with the wild rose and briar. The brilliant summer sun was shining, and the stillness of Sunday was abroad on the fields. And as Bella followed her guide, she saw the yellow buttercup and daffodil in the ditch, and the clustering roses on the hedge. She used to rejoice in the sight of them. Now she passed them without pleasure, and a feeling stole over her as if she had left the world and pleasure behind, when she turned from the highway. At length they stopped before a tumbledown bothy, miserable to look upon as a human

habitation; and at the door, in the sunshine, sat an aged woman.

'Hoo's Rachel?' asked Mrs. Robert of the woman.

'On fut again,' said the crone, 'but nought left o' her but skin an' bane.'

'An' the wean?'

'Weel eneuch; an' it's the image o' him.'

'Haes he been tae see her?'

'Na, the fause vagabone! na. I gaed till his faither's, but he wadna come in sicht o' me; an' he sen' word by Black Jock that we nicht dae oor warst, for what cud we mak' o' him? The fause thief, an' waur than thief! I heard him swayre masel' he wad mairry her. The curse o' God an' ma broken hairt on him!'

A death-like sickness crept to Bella's heart. She grew pale and faint and cold; but she followed her guide into the cottage. On a low stool sat a wan and wasted woman dandling a baby. 'Tell this girl, Rachel, whase is that bairn? It may dae her guid.'

'Tam Fraser, Wuddy Tam, is its faither, an' a black Tam he is tae me.'

Bella heard no more, for she fell senseless to the ground.

Her noble lion was, after all, a vulgar commonplace brute. Thank God! she recognised and accepted the fact. Yet the effort which cut him off and cast him from her was not painless; albeit her passion was of such brief life and slender roots. Providentially such efforts are not painless, for suffering and pain are the true discipline of the soul. Bella's discipline began then and there; and it was very painful to go home to Kate, pale and abashed, confessing her folly, and weeping as if her eyes were fountains of tears. Greatly Bob wondered, for he could make nothing of it, excepting that Bella—his lively, loving Bella—had fancied that some fellow, whom he did not know, was good, whereas he was a bad fellow. Why should Bella cry for that?

'It wus only a wrang guess,' he said, 'an' no muckle hairm in that.' I daresay Kate's apprehension was little better. But she had a notion that it was 'vera wrang tae be ta'en up wi' a vagabone.' Yet both Bob and Kate soothed and comforted the sufferer with true, unselfish love, taking her tenderly in their arms and to their hearts. At length, Kate got her 'bairnie' on her knee, with her head upon that more than mother's bosom, and, by and by, the grief and sobbing were soothed.

For it came to the little one, as she lay in the arms of her great rough sister, that all love and love fancy were folly and evil, save the love of Kate and Bob. She saw the wildness of her imaginings, the deceitfulness and untruth of her heart. She saw, too, now afar off, the precipice towards which she, unrecking, had lately been wandering in blindness. So she shuddered at it all on her sister's bosom, until her golden hair fell down, reaching nigh to the floor, and covering Kate's rough skirt. Bob came then, and, grasping the dishevelled tresses, said, 'I'll cut it a' aff.'

And the young girl said, 'Ye may if ye will.'

'I micht be guessing wrang, an' greet for it again,' said the boy.

But, indeed, so broken was she, so humbly glad and thankful to return to the haven of family love, that they might have stripped her of her hair and her beauty, and she would not have repined. For in that hour a higher and better beauty was overspreading her soul, in the loveliness of humility, and the acceptance of her lowly lot in life, in a full sense of the value of the love of that humble dwelling, and that therein lay her chief good.

'Ah!' she said to Kate, 'it was a wild bad dream I haed. Thank God! I gat oot o' it. I'll win ma bit daily bread mair kindly noo, an' eat it wi' mair cheer.'

Kate dimly recognised that the evil was past, and thanked God, and hugged her 'bairnie.' Thus Bella arose and went out from them regenerated, and went

back to the Lowes with a new, although a painful, heart; designing to seek happiness in the wonted ways and sights of it, and ready to listen to the voice of wisdom when it spoke from anything but her own heart. That henceforth she would distrust. Curious it is, how, by ways we know not, our minds and affections are framed and modulated for the distant future, and we, for weal or woe, prepared for destined ends.

But Wuddy Tam did not at once renounce his desire to make love to the girl. He hung about the premises, and Bella was told that if she desired to avoid him, she must not go out at night, and as little alone as possible. On her way to the village on Sundays, she often saw him, but she always had a companion. Frequently on such occasions he joined her on the road, and, after an exchange of greetings, walked along in silence, until she entered the church or the cottage. The girl shuddered at his approach, and did not breathe freely while he was near her.

Summer was ended and harvest past, and our poor friends toiled on in peace; not greatly feeling their toil, sweetened as it was with love. But Bob became restless in winter, and talked every day of 'going to a trade.' What trade was he fit for? He spoke to Mowat, the mason, and to Leask, the joiner; but they said he was too weak for their work, too young by four years. He 'wudna be a tailor'; so that the only alternative before him was the trade of shoemaker, and a shoemaker he resolved to be. The wages were very poor. He was aware of that. Three shillings a week would be the average allowance for his five years' apprenticeship; and as a journeyman thereafter his earnings would not exceed ten. But the boy felt that it was wrong to be a burden on his sisters, and was ready to adopt any course of life that offered an instant way of earning even a little. It was consequently arranged that he should become apprentice to James Malcolm, the prin-

cial shoemaker, at New Year following; but circumstances intervened which changed the current of his life.

The end of December was extremely cold. Snow came down in drifting sleety showers, and at morning the turnip fields were hard frozen and besprinkled with snow. Kate must stand in the frozen fields and root up the bulbs, so that the cattle might be fed and the roots stored,—cold, pinching work, but common at that season on all the farms. Kate's shoes, however, were ill-suited to the occasion. Out of toe and down at heel, they were no protection against the frost-bound soil; and when she got home on the second night of this weather, the great toe of her right foot was sore and swollen. By morning the swelling extended to her ankle, and she could not move the limb without pain. Still, having uncomplainingly eaten her porridge at six o'clock, she was dragging herself to the door, intent on going to the Lowes, when the pain became so great that she could no longer bear it in silence. So she spoke of it to Bob. By the fire-light they examined the foot. The toe was blackened and swollen, and well-nigh as large as her huge wrist. Bob said that he would go to the Lowes and tell that she could not come. But this Kate would not listen to. She would 'gang till her work'; and so she started, escorted by Bob. They went out into the frosty morning, with its keen wind cutting through their slender garments. With much difficulty they got along the village street; but when they reached the open country, Kate sat down on a dyke and began to cry. She could not proceed.

The boy sped on to the Lowes, and the snowflakes began to fall, and he ran and leapt in the gray morning moonlight, and shouted 'They are plucking geese in Caithness; here's the feathers.' But by and by the whirling shower blinded him. He could see neither to the right nor left; and the cold wind cut his breath away, and he could scarcely face the tempest. Through

the drift a man hailed him, a man carrying a gun and a game-bag well filled, asking who he was and whither he was bound in such a storm. It was Wuddy Tam. He took the boy's hand and bore him along, saying— 'Whisper tae yer sister that I loe her yet, and that sometimes she comes atween me an' the hares.' Without the man's aid the boy might never have reached the Lowes; but at length, chilled and staggering, he got into the farmhouse, and told his tale. But so severe was the storm that, although the boy cried as he thought of Kate at the dykeside, they dared not let him venture back till it was broad daylight. When he reached the spot where he had parted from his sister, there he found her, still cowering in the shelter of the dyke, benumbed so that she could scarcely speak. She had waited his return. Now she could not walk at all; and Bob had to get some of the neighbours to help her, and so she reached home.

The sore toe was the result of cold, a species of frost-bite. Dr. Blake attended Kate, and was very gentle and patient with her. At one time he feared that he must amputate the foot, but the necessity for that passed by. Two months elapsed before she could put it under her again. And during this long period of confinement Bob zealously and lovingly attended to her, although Malcolm, the shoemaker, told him that as he, Bob, did not enter on his apprenticeship, he must take another boy, and did so. Bob felt that his first duty was owing to Kate, and discharged it accordingly. Mr. Morris, too, was considerate, for Kate's usual supplies of meal were regularly sent to her.

It was during this period that the following whimsical incident occurred. Kate fell in love with her medical attendant, Dr. Blake, and persuaded herself that he was in love with her. Blake was a bachelor, aged forty-four, and in fair practice, and therefore matrimonially eligible. It was quite to be expected that his

kindliness and attention to the almost friendless girl should touch her ; but that her feelings should take the grotesque form of love is sufficiently singular. Blake told me of it himself. He said that for some time the woman used to welcome him on his visits, which were usually twice a day, with the wildest of grinning, as she sat on her chair at the fireside with her injured limb on a stool, and that the poor creature made unnecessary displays of her ankle and leg when he examined the foot ; and that she always called him ' Ma dear,' and ' Ma dear doctor.' But he had thought nothing of it, until one day, as he came out of her room, Widow Ferguson followed him to the outside, saying, ' Yon's a puir fulish creatar, doctor !'

' Well, she's not a bright woman,' said the doctor. ' But she loveth much ; therefore much shall be forgiven to her.'

' Ay, that's jist what I wanted to speak about. The creatar's in luve wi' ye, an' tells o' it. Puir doited body !'

' What do you mean ?'

' Jist what am sayin'. The puir creatar canna stop her mou' nicht nor day, aye crying, " The bonny doctor ! the braw doctor ! I luve him ; an' ye see he's courtin' o' me. He says I hae a braw leg, an' I ken I hae." The creatar may gang dimentit, 'less ye tak' care.'

Poor Blake was sadly disturbed on hearing of this most egregious folly. Seriously annoyed, he came straightway to me ; and, notwithstanding his annoyance, I could not but laugh at his tale. But it had a serious aspect. What was to become of the poor idiotic woman if he discontinued his visits, and how was he to remove her ridiculous fancies if he continued his attendance ? One thing was certain : the poor thing, crass and dull of wit, but with a capacity for love above women generally, might become totally crazed of intellect, might be wrecked both mentally and physically, if subjected to

a passion like this. So we talked earnestly of the difficulty. Argument and reason it would be vain to use. Rudeness and unkindness were not in Blake's nature, and I have seldom seen passion extinguished by them. What was to be done? Had Blake not repeatedly told me that he believed drastic medicines efficacious to remove from the mind nonsensical love fancies? Now was the time to test his theory. Blake tried it; and drenched poor Kate with pills and black draught for a week, until Widow Ferguson declared, 'The nonsense is a' oot o' the lass's heid. She haesna said "the doctor" for twa days.' In truth, the dreaded affection was stayed; perhaps all the more readily that Blake aided his potions by a rough manner and much fault-finding.

It was during this confinement of Kate that a new friend of the family appeared in the person of Peter Crombie, cartwright at Lowestyle, a decent man and well-to-do; a widower, about forty-eight years of age, whose only daughter was of the same years as Bella. The way from the Lowes farm to the village passed his house at Lowestyle, and Bella had become acquainted with Mary Crombie, the only child of Peter, and had formed a close friendship with her. One Sunday, as Bella was passing to the village, Peter came to her and said, 'Lass, it's the Lord's day; but if ye'll no tak' it amiss I'll send some neeps and taties tae yer sister.' The girl thanked him, and said such kindness would be acceptable; and the present was sent, and was followed after an interval by a quantity of 'sids' (the shellings of oats, from which the national 'sowens' are prepared), and by other contributions—all welcome additions to the food of the little household. Bella very pleasantly thanked Mr. Crombie for these kindnesses; and so it was that, when Peter saw the girl coming along the roadway, he often laid down his tools and went out from his workshop to greet her. Mary also confided to her friend that she was in love with her father's journey-

man, brisk Hugh Cowie, 'a weel-faured lad, an' a weel-doing.'

One Sunday afternoon of this spring, Bella was in the cottage with Kate. Bob was at the Sunday school. It was just after Kate had recovered the use of her limb. The door opened, and Thomas Fraser stood before them, pale and haggard. He shut the door and advanced to them at the hearth. The girls were surprised and got up.

'Bella Rose,' he said, 'I hae sought opportunity o' speech wi' ye aften, an' been aye bilkit. I ken ye hae been sairly pit against me, an' am owing I oucht to get few guid speeches or wishes frae onybody. Ma life haes been wasted an' waur, an' am seein' that misery an' wrack are afore me—that am gain headlong to ruin unless some luv'in' powar stay me. For God's sake let me see ye sometimes, an' hope that if I dae weel an' recover masel, ye may some day listen tae me.'

He spoke with excitement and with earnest pathos, as if his life and salvation depended on the reply, and thus he stood facing her. There was a pause, for Bella could not at once shape an answer.

'I' God's name, and for God's mercy, answer me,' he urged.

Then Kate said, 'Get oot, ye vagabone.'

'I know I'm a vagabone, an' only fit for an ootcast, as ye say, woman; but mercy an' kindness may yet save me,' he answered, very humbly.

Bella at last made answer. 'I ca' ye neither ootcast, nor vagabone, nor na ill name. I wud that a' God's creatars were guided i' the richt way. I wad fain help ye or ony tae dae what's richt; but ye canna expec' me tae pledge masel, 'cause ye hae dune ill i' the bygone. Come tae me whan by a guid life ye've earned a better answer, an' maybe ye'll be no sae muckle dashed.'

'Wunna ye say mair?' asked he, nervously grasping her hand.

But she withdrew it, saying, 'Nae mair the noo.'

And Kate impatiently said, 'Noo, man, ye hae heard it a'.'

'May I sit down?' he asked, wiping his forehead.

'Na, ye maunna,' said Kate.

'Leastwise, gie me a drink o' water.'

The draught was supplied him, and he went away. Next morning it was spread over all the district that Wuddy Tam and Black Jock and others had been set on in the night in the plantation of the Dell by the game-keepers; and Jock had fired on the keepers, and they were all in custody. How Bella grieved at all this. If she had held out a hope to the wild man—had she urged him to leave his bad courses for her sake, would he have done so, and been saved from this crime? Who can tell? No one can blame her, and she felt herself that she had said all she dared. But the vision of the haggard anxious face, the certainty she felt that the man loved her, and would have done something to win her love, made her sad at heart for many a day. The gang were sentenced to transportation beyond seas at the next assizes at Inverwick.

In March several of the crofters in Braes of Langrig came to the village schoolmaster, asking him to name a lad to teach their children till midsummer. He named Bob Rose, and the boy went off to the distant braes to teach some twenty young people, several of whom were as old as himself. Bella obtained a pound in advance of her wages from Mrs. Morris; and—for she was neat of hand and good at stitchings—having purchased two yards of chequered woollen cloth, she made the youth a cloak, or what stood him instead of a cloak, for its dimensions were only those of a tippet. She bound the neck of it, too, with gorgeous scarlet plush; and in the hills, no doubt, this contributed to the belief that the 'young schoolmaster' was a swell. Yet the boy grieved at his hard lot in thus being torn from his home, and many nights cried secretly as he lay in bed. The school-

house was built of turf; the most rudimentary of seminaries it was, to which each scholar carried his daily peat to provide the daily fire. The teacher's remuneration consisted of three pounds for the four months' tuition, with board and lodgings in the cabins of the crofters in the alternate weeks.

CHAPTER III

Two years passed, and many changes occurred ; but none which much affected the lives of our humble ones. Kate and Bella were still at the Lowes—older, but perhaps not wiser ; and Bob was still in humble ways enacting the schoolmaster in destitute districts, and sedulously ‘studying,’—grounding himself in various branches of education, in the vague hope of some day going to college and becoming a real schoolmaster, beyond which great position his ambition aspired not. Bella had often urged Kate, now that she was alone, to give up her house and housekeeping, and to seek lodgings with some of the village families. But Kate would not. She was not social, and was entirely satisfied with her life, lying down and rising up, and eating her food in her lonely room, resorting to many expedients for increasing her personal comfort, seldom speaking to any one save when spoken to, and cherishing in extraordinary ways recollections and love of her ‘bairnies,’ for so she still addressed them. She was very proud of Bob ; and it was her white day when Bob contrived to visit her, on Saturday usually. Going to church with him and Bella was quite a grand affair.

In the September of that second year the kindly Mrs. Morris died, sincerely lamented by her household ; and this affected the lives of our friends, for in her stead there came to rule the family an elder sister of Mr.

Morris, an earnest, austere woman, who had little experience of mankind, and whose government was mainly remarkable for its aim to be methodical. Now good order is essentially different from unbending precision of order and work in the economy of a farm and homestead; the latter almost always resulting in worry of the servants and irritation of the mistress, which are not at all productive of good work. Bella, who was under the immediate eye of Miss Morris, came in for a large share of discipline, and it was not at all pleasant to her. Her household work, in which the girl had thought herself proficient, was not satisfactory to the new mistress. Floors must be swept, beds made, and rooms arranged, all in new modes, so that the girl had to unlearn much of her previous practice. And when all was done, there was often fault to find. So Bella had a hard time of it. One thing which the lady abominated was the presence of followers, male or female, in the kitchen; and more loudly still she denounced the greeting or meeting of sweethearts out of doors. It also happened that old Weaver M'Gregor was gathered to his fathers, and his son George sat in his place and stead, possessor of the same looms, for there were two, and inheritor of the same circle of customers that supported his father. No doubt he had to maintain his old mother and a younger brother or two, but there was enough and to spare. So George, feeling the manliness of his position, was disposed to enact the man, and recollected his old flame, Miss Bella; and during this autumn he repeatedly presented himself at the Lowes. Now the girl tolerated him, even valued him for his sobriety and simple nature, and, no doubt, also, for his apparent love. Still he had not affected her fancy, and he did not propose marriage. Therefore she was heart-whole and slightly bored, and laughed when he protested most strongly. Love speeches ever sound foolishly in the ears of persons not in love.

George M'Gregor came to the Lowes after Miss Morris's accession to the government, as he had done for a month before ; and when the lady chanced to enter the kitchen while he was there, she snuffed with up-turned nose, and turned back ; and that evening she told 'Isabella'—for 'Bella' was too familiar for the lady's style,—that men, strange men, must not come about the house,—that it was most unseemly. Bella said that the weaver 'was an honest lad o' hers,' that although he 'hadna jist proffered her mairridge' he 'was makin' up his mind till't,' and finally that Mrs. Morris 'nivar pit again' him comin'. To all this the lady replied that poor Mrs. Morris had been a foolishly indulgent mistress ; that if she had looked better after the morals of her people, many things that had happened would not have happened ; that it was quite unreasonable to make love while the girl should be working ; and, in fine, that she must not. Therefore, on the following Sunday, the girl told George the position of matters, and that he must not come again. If he had been a clever fellow, he would have urged this tyranny of the mistress as an argument why the girl should seek relief, and freedom, and happiness, in his love and home. But he was not a clever fellow, and did not ; and Bella, although she resented the arbitrary interdict, was not much grieved by it. The lad then took to visiting Kate, and so consoled himself, talking to her of the girl who was dear to them both, and Kate always welcomed him with her greeting of amity. He was her 'frien'.

Kate had, ever since she went to the Lowes, called nightly at the farmhouse to see her sister. She seldom stayed longer than a few minutes, and often only just went in and put her large hands on Bella's shoulders, saying, 'Hoo are ye, bairn ?' gazed into her face, and went off again. Miss Morris was, however, repeatedly shocked at seeing the ungainly woman in the kitchen ; and although she did not express her displeasure in

words, she let it be known in unmistakable gestures. But one evening Kate came in drenched with rain, and cold; and, after her wonted greeting, she sat down at the fireside and put her feet on the fender, effectually blocking up the fireside. There she was anything save ornamental. Bella and the other girls were standing about or at work. In came Miss Morris, who, seeing the huge creature, tossed her head, and gave utterance to a lady-like little snort. She went to the fireside, but Kate did not get up or seem affrighted in the least, and smiled the most stolid of smiles on the refined lady, and rubbing her hands at the fire said, 'Frien.' She had always greeted Mrs. Morris in this way; but, thereupon, the lady flounced away, muttering indignantly, the only audible sound being, 'Indeed.' Presently the parlour bell rang, and Bella presented herself to Miss Morris in that room.

'What brings that monstrous woman to the kitchen? She has made me quite sick. She must not be there.'

'It's only ma sister, mem,' said Bella.

'That is no reason why she should come there. Do you suppose that the kitchen is to be filled from morning to night with the families of all of you? It is most unreasonable, I declare.'

'She haes cam in every nicht sin' I jined service at the Lowes, three years syn an' a half gane', an' Mrs. Morris was aye gled tae see her.'

'Shall I never hear the end of my dear sister-in-law's management? You must take my way now. That woman, that sister of yours, must not return again; and tell the girls that none of their relations are to occupy the fireside in that style.'

'Ye hae the richt tae be mistress tae be sure; but ye maun look for anither lass by the term, mem.'

'Such insolence!' said Miss Morris, but the girl had disappeared.

Bella returned to the kitchen with the tears in her

eyes. The girls asked what the matter was, and she explained it all; but it was difficult to make Kate comprehend it. Unkindness of this nature was entirely novel to her, and her mind would not at once take it in; and it needed the tongues of the three girls to make her understand that it was ordered that she should go away and not return. When it did dawn on her, she got up and pushed away her stool, saying, 'Losh! Losh!' and after a pause, 'Cam awa', ma bairn'; and she gripped her sister's arm, and was for hauling her away, nor did she release her hold until Bella had explained that if she went then, she should get no wages. That night the other girls who shared the kitchen with Bella 'gave warning against the term.'

Next night Kate's plight was ludicrous. She found herself at the back door of the farmhouse before she was aware of it. Then, recollecting the prohibition, she turned about and hurried away lest Miss Morris should see her, and fancy she had been within. She trotted off saying, 'Losh! Losh!' but a quarter of a mile off, past Lowestyle, she sat down by the roadside, saying, 'It's hard; it's gey hard'; and she sat there for an hour, I am sure. Then she got up and went home, and cooked and supped her porridge. Thereafter she undressed and was getting into bed, when she exclaimed, 'Na tae hae seen ma puir bairn the day! I maun see her.' And she proceeded to clothe herself again, from time to time repeating, 'I maun see the bairn ere I sleep'; and so she continued to exclaim as she heavily trotted back to the Lowes. There the inmates were still afoot, and Kate, standing at the door which she dared not enter, could hear their voices within. She recognised Bella's voice, and her footstep, too, as she moved about, and she said to herself, 'That's the bairn; that's the bairn.' But the bairn came not to the door. By and by, Kate removed to the kitchen window, where she could, in the light within and through a chink in the curtain, see her

sister moving about at her work. How long Kate waited I do not know. Gloaming had long sunk into black night, and the girls had sat down by the fire, and Kate had begun to feel chill and drowsy before she said to herself, 'She'll no com' oot, the bairnie ! but it's guid tae see her.' Then at length Kate went home.

Of course, now that Bella had 'taken her leave,' Kate must also give warning ; and the sisters resolved to look out for other service near the village, so that, if possible, the happiness of seeing each other every day might be continued ; and they did so, but in vain. Kate might have found employment convenient to her home, but she would not 'fee' because Bella was not wanted. Bella might have had a suitable place five miles off, but her soul was bent on pleasing Kate ; and, indeed, it would have pained Kate very sorely if Bella had gone beyond her daily ken. The end of it was, that the Martinmas term came, and both girls were disengaged ; and, with a heavy heart, Bella had her little 'kist' removed from the Lowes and deposited in Kate's bothy. That night, after paying rent and squaring accounts with the world, the girls, between them, had four pounds all but a shilling. They had also a pickle of meal—just a day or two's supply, for Kate, in anticipation of the idle day, had half starved herself for a fortnight. They were not despondent, however—far from it ; for their little fund seemed to them a large one. Was it not almost equal to four bolls of meal.

But that winter fuel was scarce and dear, and the girls thought it a bargain when with ten shillings they secured delivery of four loads of peats, for the weather was cold, and the winter, they knew, was long. Kate had gone out to forage for fuel, as she had done in other days, but the times were altered. On peat bank, and muir, and by the woods, stood spectral warning posts, bearing threats of prosecution against all trespassers ; and from these Kate fled as if they had been pillars of fire.

'I'll na pit it i' the pooar o' man tae hale me 'fore ony judge,' said she; and so the quest for brushwood was abandoned. Then, in the long dark nights George M'Gregor came to urge his suit; and as he was both constant and tedious in his nightly visits, and as the girls could not altogether let out their fire while he chose to remain, his love-making caused a sensible diminution of their peat-stack; and on this point the girls being sensitive, I fear that his visits did not conduce to the progress of his suit. It showed want of thought thus to cause waste of their poor store; and at last Kate ceased to greet him with her heretofore unvaried 'Weel, frien.' Bella, too, in her altered circumstances, became peevish; not that there was anything immediately to worry the girl, but the whole conditions of her idleness were unsatisfactory, save and excepting that it was shared by her big sister. So at the end of a long visit, when George had sat till past eleven of the night, and was at length going away, and Bella went with him to the door to bar it after him, he having begun one of his love speeches in the doorway, she told him—

'It's a' nonsense luve-makin' at this oor o' the nicht, Geordie. Yer havers wanna warm oor hairts or taes; an' it's hard on oor wee stack o' peats; an' I wish ye wud fash us less.'

The lad said 'Guid nicht,' as he used to do; but, said he, 'I tak' the hint. I'll scald ma feet the nicht I gang back.'

So this expensive love-making ceased. But by the first of January their petty supply of peats was well-nigh burnt up, and they had to purchase another boll of meal. And when a fresh stock of fuel and the boll of meal had been provided, Kate counted in her hand just fifteen shillings of money remaining. They then resolved to eke out their provisions, and to make a stone of meal per week stand as food for them both.

And through the cold weary days of January, when

each little addition to the length of the day brought an addition to the cold, the girls began to pine. Want of work, want of food, merely a smouldering peat as a fire, all combined to wear them down, and to blench their faces; and there was no hope of improvement before Whitsunday. Then, when on a Sunday Bob came to see them, they made a sad pretence of having plenty of porridge and a wee drop of milk, so that he might not feel concerned for them, and might go back to the hills, believing they were not in want. 'It'll be time eneuch tae mak' him share his mite wi' us when we're a' run oot,' said Bella.

In the end of January Bella lost heart and spirits and was filled with sad fancies and thoughts of an early death. Hunger was gnawing at her stomach, and fevering her mind, and she knew the cause of her disorder. Then Mary Crombie came to tell her that now at last her wedding day was fixed for the fifteenth of February; and that Hugh Cowie and she wished Bella to be present at the wedding.

'An' indeed,' she said, 'faither haes a great wark wi' ye, an' says ye maun be bridesmaid, or ain o' ma maids, whatever.'

But Bella answered, 'I canna gang tae the waddin'. I hae na a fittin' frock, and ye maun let me pass. But, Mary dear, for a' that, I wish you life-lang joy in Hugh. Indeed I ken ye'll hae it.'

Thus she declined the invitation, for against the fifteenth of February she looked forward to absolute want grimly besetting her. Indeed, when she heard of Mary's approaching happiness, this was what came to her view—she pictured herself, in her diseased imagination, with her face ghastly, her form stretched, and her covering a shroud. Poor fanciful thing! How could she accept the invitation even from her only friend?

In a day or two thereafter came Peter Crombie him-

self, saying, 'Lass, Mary tells me ye wunna com' tae oor waddin' for the cost o' a frock. Ye maun com'. The waddin' canna gang on wi'oot ye, I'm thinkin'; an' here's a poond tae gat the frock. That'll dae, winna it?'

It ought to have sufficed, but no, it did not.

'I canna hae it,' she said. 'I wad fain gang tae Mary's waddin', but I canna, canna.'

She was thinking how much meal this pound might purchase, and could she spend it in a new frock? No, no. So she sat down and cried, to the astonishment of her visitor, who could not at all understand it. He looked to Kate for an explanation; but all that Kate said was, 'Weel, weel then, bairnie'; and the man went away sorely puzzled. He described the incomprehensible scene to his daughter and Cowie when he got home.

'She said she wad fain com', but she cudna; an' she grat an' she grat till my ain hairt was sair for her; an' she looked sae thin an' white lik.'

'Tak' care,' said Hugh Cowie, 'that the lasses are nae in want.'

'In want! in want!' said Crombie, 'aith that's jist it! An' lik' a gomeril, I ne'er thocht o' it! I was sae thrang wi' ye twa, I a'most clean forgot the puir lasses. In want they maun be! We maun send them o' oor substance this very nicht.'

And the man would forthwith have harnessed his horse and gone off to the village with a supply of food, if his daughter had not interfered,

'Ye see,' she urged, 'baith the girls are very prood, high-mindit lasses. Gin ye wus tae gang the noo, they wud tak' it an affront an' no a present. Ye maun let be till the morn whatever.'

So Peter sat down, protesting, 'I wus aye thick i' the heid, aye thick i' the heid.'

'It's better tae be thick i' the heid than teuch o' hairt, faither. Nane can say ye're that, ony gait,' said the daughter.

Hugh Cowie resided with his parents in the village, and the existing arrangement with his future father-in-law was, that on his marriage, he, Hugh Cowie, should take his abode at Lowestyle, there to live and work, so that the father might have his daughter to manage his household as before. Once or twice Hugh had talked of the possibility of getting a settlement for himself, as, the father-in-law being still little past the prime of life, it did not seem a reasonable thing for the new head of a family to be dependent even on his wife's father. In particular, Hugh had talked of the probability that he might get the business of old Paterson, cartwright at Balnabritchaig, in the event of that old man's death. And at all this Peter Crombie had grumbled, speaking of the hardship of losing his daughter at his time of life, but at the same time appearing not seriously opposed to it. Now, on that same night that Crombie proposed to drive to the village with food, and was induced to stay at home, Paterson lay dead at Balnabritchaig, and Hugh Cowie heard of it when he reached his home. The business was well known to be a good one, better than that at Lowestyle; and, practically, it was in the gift of the factor, who had the letting of the premises, and might, of course, appoint whom he liked, as, according to the custom of this district, the leases of such premises are granted in liferent to the artisans, under certain conditions and irritant clauses. Hugh immediately went back to Lowestyle to tell the news to Crombie, and to consult him. He was surprised to find Peter not only not violently opposed to the proposal to make an effort to secure the place, but strongly disposed to forward it. Said he, 'Gin ye'll git it, I'll see yer hoose weel plenished, lad; an' ye'll share ma stock o' timmer.' Of his own motion, too, he brought Cowie that night, late as it was, to Mr. Morris, to secure his co-operation in the matter. Morris received his neighbour kindly, for Crombie was not only a good and honest tradesman, but

a man whose conduct entitled him to respect, and he was reputed to have laid by a round sum of money. 'Canny, douce, and 'sponsible Peter Crombie,' were common designations of him. Morris undertook to accompany them to the factor next day, and did so; and Hugh Cowie became the new cartwright at Balnabritchaig. When the men returned and told their success to Mary, she was distressed. 'Whatever will I dae? I canna leave ye, dear faither.'

'Ye maun mairry, lassie. We're commandit tae mairry, an' be gien in mairridge. Providence 'll no desert me,' said the douce Peter Crombie.

Now the incidents of the day had been both exciting and fatiguing; but Peter Crombie, when he had got dinner, set off to the village, and presented himself in the cottage of the Roses. It was after nightfall, and he found both women within, sitting in darkness, and with minds blackened with despair, although he guessed not their feelings. The moon shone faintly through the cottage-window, giving just sufficient light to show the figures of the girls in the cheerless room. 'Gude sake,' said Peter, entering, 'sittin' i' the dark?'

'Weel, frien', said Kate, recognising the voice. Her sister was silent. Kate took up a smouldering peat, and began to blow at it with her mouth, making pretence to provide a light; and then Bella said half savagely, 'Pit that down, lass.'

But Crombie took no notice of the irritable tones, and proceeded, 'Aith! am a'maist in as muckle darkness masel. Ken ye what ma dochter's dune on me noo?'

Bella drowsily said she did not.

'Weel, then,' said he, 'Hugh Cowie haes got the place an' buzness at Britchaig, an' he'll be aff the morn tae tak' possession; an' ma jaud Mary will folla him, sune as they're wedded. I dunno what i' the earth tae dae.' The women still remained silent; and seeing this,

Peter went on, 'But if ye lass, Bella, wad com' tae the Style, an' tak' Mary's place by me, an' kep ma sma' haddin' thegither, I cud see daylight through it; an' its that broucht me oot this bauld nicht.'

'I dinna ken about it, Mr. Crombie,' said Bella. 'It's com' gey suddent upon me; but I'll step up tae Mary the morn, gin I'm spaired, an' we'll see about it.'

'If ye com', ye'll jist be lik' Mary, mistress o' ma hale bit plaicie,' said he, getting up and going away. 'Gude nicht, lasses; I'll see ye the morn, then.'

'Tak' on till him for sure,' said Kate.

When Crombie returned to his daughter and told her what had been his errand to the village, she snubbed him most undutifully. 'Ye should hae left that tae me,' she said; 'I cud hae pit it richt for ye in nae time. I wudna wonder though Bella wudna com', noo, jist for yer havers.'

'Losh!' he exclaimed, 'I'd be richt sad by that, for she's the only lass I wad lik' aboot ma han', noo ye're gain' awa.'

Miss Mary was a sharp lass, and she thought more of her father's earnestness in this matter than perhaps it deserved. 'Onyrate,' she said to herself, 'it concerns his comfort greatly, an' she's a true guid lass, whatever com's o' it.'

Bella did come to her next day; and never did daughter more highly laud a parent than Mary did Peter Crombie. He was just and kind, and regular in life and way. Bella must feel as if she were going to a home, to return kindness for kindness, and fidelity for cheerful, friendly treatment, and a certain wage. The bargain was made, and Peter rubbed his hands, saying, 'I telt ye, dochter, Providence wadna desert me, an' nae mair wull it.'

'I wish I cud bind her till ye for life, faither,' said Mary, with a twinkling eye. Mr. Peter Crombie replied not.

And Bella went 'home' to Lowestyle at once. Mary Crombie would fain have had her sleep there, but Bella could not leave Kate in solitude. And now solitude was Kate's only privation, for Crombie sent peats and potatoes, and milk, with no stinting hand, for his two cows had calved. He covered his kindness by quoting Scripture. 'Can the children of the bridechamber fast while the bride is wi' them?' asked he, with a peremptory and domineering air; and, indeed, Scripture had before then been wrested to cover worse acts. Then there was hurry and scurry in dressmaking for the bride, and Bella sat most nights till midnight sewing. The bride, too, found somewhere the materials of a gown for Bella, who was to be bridesmaid after all. And Crombie, who should have been in great grief at the loss of his daughter, was really more active and jubilant than for years, insisting on seeing Bella to the village when she went home so late, even when Hugh Cowie, to whom he was entrusting his daughter for life, was also going there. 'Indeed,' he said, 'I wad be lackin' in duty tae ma dochter, if I ran ony risks lik' that o' sendin' thae twa flichty young folk 'long that road i' the dark,' and at this insinuation he laughed very gaily.

Mary, tossing her head, said, 'Deed, faither, Hugh may rin aff wi' her for what I care; I'd be best wi' ye, auld man.'

Then the daughter would laugh, just a very little laugh, while her father actually looked grave at the words 'auld man.' I think Mary must have laughed a good deal 'in her sleeve' on such occasions.

The wedding was celebrated on the appointed day, and the young couple went to Balnabritchaig, leaving Bella in charge at Lowestyle. But before they went, Mary took Bella aside, and, with much giggling, told her that she had no doubt her most excellent father was bent on getting married as quickly as he could. On this Bella looked serious, for she liked her situation, and

had made up her mind to many years of quiet peace in the house of the cartwright. She therefore felt a twinge of jealousy as she asked, 'Wha tae?' 'What mak's ye think it?'

But Mary, instead of replying, set earnestly to laud and extol the many good qualities and the comfortable position of her sire.

'But wha is it, Mary?' asked Bella again.

Then said Mrs. Cowie, 'Deed, or am no mistaen, ye're the lass yersel that ma dad haes set his hairt on.'

'Noo, gae 'long wi' yer nonsense; but brides are aye allowed tae be daft.'

But the bride, with much feeling, went on, 'If I guess richt, be very kind an' tender tae faither, whan he'll speak tae ye. Think weel o' it afore ye refuse him. I'm telling it tae ye noo, 'cause I believe he haes set his hairt an' happiness on ye; an' in leavin' him, his happiness is muckle at ma hairt noo; an' there's few by yersel I wad lippan wi' his weal.'

'Surely ye're haverin,' said Bella, as she kissed her departing friend.

Next day the douce and canny Peter Crombie said to his new housekeeper, 'It winna dae for us, twa unmairried people, tae be in the hoose alane, for the 'prentice louns are na tae be countit. Ye maun fetch Kate till us. She'll be handy aboot the kye an' the oot door things, an' ye can mak' me new sarks an' stockin's.' Having thought of it for some hours, Bella did as her master wished. Thus the cottage at the village became tenantless, and Kate and Bella at Lowestyle were as happy as ever in their lives. Nor were Mrs. Cowie's parting words thrown away on Bella, although Peter Crombie spoke no word inferring matrimony. What were Bella's thoughts?—very simple ones. 'If he asks me tae mairry him, it's ma duty tae tak' him.' Very unromantic, but quite in harmony with what she had

been and suffered. Her first love affair had taught her that quiet and sober affection, household love, like that of Kate and Bob, was the best love, the only love from which a poor thing like her could have real happiness. She had much respectful regard for Crombie, and she said to herself, 'Gin he haed a claim on me tae luve him, I'm sure I cud luve him wi' a' ma hairt an' i' truth.' Then, too, Providence had led her to him and plenty, from deep poverty and privation. He was no niggard, she knew. If she became his wife, Kate had a home for life, at least for Crombie's life; and Crombie, if he died, would leave some means for living thereafter. Then he was very kind to Bob, urging Bob to come to him to study with the schoolmaster at the village for the time till October, thereafter to go to Aberdeen to compete for a bursary, towards which purpose Bob had now amassed some ten pounds. 'Weel, I'll tak' him and be thankfu', said she, 'if he only seeks me.' But the months went by without a word of love from Crombie.

I should say something of Mr. Peter Crombie's personal appearance. He was upwards of fifty, slight of figure, above the middle height, stooped a little, as men of his calling generally do; but his complexion was fresh and pinky, and he had hair still black. If there was nothing to allure, there was certainly nothing to repel the girl. Now, his daughter had guessed his secret thoughts quite correctly, and when she came on a visit to him early in May, and found that he had made no progress in his wooing, she set to tease him on the subject, and he confessed it. Then the wayward Mary (perhaps she guessed Bella's thoughts also) shouted for Bella; and, having brought them face to face, she said to her parent, 'Say that forenent Bella noo, dad,' and ran off and shut the door on them. I presume Crombie explained all this satisfactorily, for the other week I was at Lowestyle, and saw there an old friend of mine,

still young in years but a matron, very canty and cosy. She is the mother of three children, who are a sad concern to my other old friend, Kate, whose 'bairns' they specially are. Mr. Robert Rose is a student of divinity, and a young man of great promise.

JAMPHLIN' JAMIE

CHAPTER I

Is it not an absurdity to describe the person and fortunes of a creature like this? *Cui bono?* Well; I do admit that he is somewhat grotesque, such goodness as is of him being mostly hidden away in one of the unclean crannies which are the lurking-places—the homes—of so many of our race. But if you, O reader, find delightful occupation, and wise reflection, and much insight into creative goodness and what not, while contemplating drops of stagnant water through a microscope; if you find that employment not only rational, but enjoyable and profitable, may I not be allowed my poor pleasure in tracing the disjuncted life-ways of this poor specimen of humanity? Surely no human life is lived wholly in vain, if man is in any degree that special *protégé* of Heaven which you and I are fain to believe him.

Jamphlin' Jamie! I see him almost every summer evening, when I go forth to seek health and pleasure in the sunshine modified by vesperian south wind, for my favourite walk is out beyond the lane where his bothy stands. He is now a squatly-built man, strong enough of bone and sinew, five feet five inches in height, and well enough to look upon, saving for his tawny, unwashed skin, and saving also his legs, and his mode of progression with them. His unwashed griminess he shares with his neighbours. His speciality lies in his legs, which are slightly bent below the knee and have the feet turned,

also outward, at an angle approximate to 90°. Furthermore, his feet are flat and ungainly, although not by any means to the extent of deformity. Yet the first glance at these limbs of his impresses you with a certain conviction that his mode of walking must be peculiar. In fact, it is peculiar. He drags his feet along rather than lifts them, as if they were heavily weighted with a boot loosely fitting enough to drop off if the foot were raised in the ordinary way. Hence his name 'Jamphlin' Jamie.'

He is bullet-headed, with a large square face, rude nose, and large mouth, having thin, projected lips. His eyes are not bad, and there is a large look in his face of simplicity and good-heartedness—perhaps, large-heartedness. Like many good-hearted folk, he is garrulous, and fain to speak a wisdom which is not in him. Therefore he quotes Scripture largely; and brings to his hearer's assurance anon and ever the allegation that 'he was weel brought up himsel'.' However he may have been trained, this I know that his heart is right; and much I honour his simple heart and nature. Strong-headed, clear-headed I cannot maintain him to be; indeed, his intellect seems mostly seated in his heart. Honest, loyal, and laborious, I esteem him, and my esteem takes a quality of reverence for him when I remember his generosity, his self-denying temperance, his desire to conform to God's will and way. Yet can I not hide from myself, nor from you, O reader, the many incongruities that his weak head works out in the character of the untrained man; how his self-esteem has led him into false positions, and how not seldom he has sustained his simple faith with texts misinterpreted, and guided a good life, a sincere life, on a misconstruction of what is written. Indeed, goodness and nonsense are so inextricably bound up in him that I reverence and also I laugh. No doubt his grotesque exterior has much to do with this confusion of regard and laughter. I saw him last night in

the lane, 'forenent' his cottage, dandling and tossing about his youngest bairn, in a way that was alarming enough, while he grotesquely capered and leaped about on those limbs of his. At length, he got the child's legs twisted round his neck, leaping in the absurdest style, to the manifest danger of the boy, till the women, squatted at their doors in the evening sunshine, cried, 'See till the gomeril! He'll be the death o' the bairn! Rin, Betsey, for hersel'!'

Just then I approached, and Jamie drew towards me. 'Nursing, Jamie?'

'Ay; jist daffin' a bit wi' the bairnie!'

'Quite jolly?'

'Ay, ay, jolly enuch? The nicht's gude; the wife's makin' suppar, which is better; an' the weans are a' brawly, which is best o' a'. Happy is the man that hath his quiver feel o' them! Am no ashaimed i' the gate! What for shud I be?'

Thereupon from the door of Jamie's habitation emerged a little shock head of red hair, followed by a body scantily clothed, bare-legged and bare-footed, the eldest of Jamie's quiverful, as I knew. The urchin advanced a step or two into the lane and then shouted, 'Jamie, Bell's ca'in' ye in for yer mait.'

'The Lord's gude! suppar is ready!' said Jamie piously, starting towards the door.

'But, Jamie,' said I, thoughtlessly interfering where I ought not, 'how do you let the bairns call your wife and you "Jamie" and "Bell"? You should train them to respect you, I think.'

'Deed ye're richt, 'deed ye're richt, man! Am no mindin' things a' times! I wus weel brocht up masel'!' and incontinently he smote the shock head a great skelp with his palm, saying, 'Children, obey your parents, for that is weel-plaisin'!' and he followed the astonished and screeching youngster into the cottage.

You see that the life of Jamphlin' Jamie is not with-

out its wellsprings of pleasure. His husbandhood, his fatherhood, are to this humble man as much, nay, more, than the proud nuptials and alliances of lords, and these, with labour, are the main facts of his existence. To me his pleasure in them seems as worthy of contemplation as the serene and polished gracefulness of the home-life of grandees, who know but little, as I fear, of the poor man's soul-contentment evidenced in that brief speech: 'The Lord's gude! Suppar is ready!' That happy acquiescence which we call contentment is mainly the fountain of the poor man's pleasure in life.

Jamie was twelve years of age when first I knew him. Then he was, as was right and fitting, under tutors and governors in the shape of his natural guardians, undergoing, as I presume, that upbringing which he ceases not to pronounce excellent. Goodness knows, its excellence was hard to discover; for his father was 'Cobbler Howden,' whose name was a bye-word in the village, and his ways a stumbling-block and reproach to it. For the 'Cobbler' had in early days been prominent before the people as a Sunday-school teacher, a young man powerful in praise and prayer. But he had fallen from his first estate, so far and so long, that his reprobation was forgotten in his habitual and notorious drunkenness and idleness. He would not work. He said working hurt him. And, indeed, poor man, his was a condition of misery as well as sin. He was afflicted with some disorder which made sitting and stooping, such as he must be subjected to in following his craft, irritating and painful. This made him also crave relief from the whisky stoup, which, you know, will give relief only on condition that you suffer still further enhancement of your cravings, when the measure is emptied. It was only on rare days, however, that the poor man could get a dram, for his distaste of labour or incapacity for it had this result, it checked his indulgence. He had long ago so proved himself unworthy of reliance that nobody

•

would trust him even with a pair of shoes to sole. The magnitude of the job prevented him from beginning it. It was his utmost effort to clout rudely an old shoe while its owner sat by him with the two or three coppers of ready fee. His longest sitting was induced by the promise of a dram at noon. Such was the male parent of my poor friend, Jamie.

What goodness could there be in the training of a sire like that? Excellence is much a matter of opinion, I would observe, and wholly contingent on the point of view. And without doubt the inner life of the most besotted and worthless of idlers, must have in it some redeeming qualities, not sufficient I dare say to atone for faults persisted in from day to day, but enough to make companionship in the misery he courts and entails bearable for those who suffer with him. Cobbler Howden was indeed a sad scamp and bad father, yet he was not wholly bad. How often he sat down at his hungry hearth, wringing his hands and bemoaning his fate, it were bootless to recount; bootless all the more that usually he would blame Heaven or Hell or things in general for having 'welted' body and life of him so that it was hard to live. It was sad, even solemn, sometimes to hear him cry out to his young son to 'tak' warnin' o' me, a broken-down puir sinner, wha forshook the Lord an' His ways tae wallow in ma ain unrighteousness, until ma ain misdeeds hae left me bare an' nakit, meeserable an' stairvin', wi' ye, puir tentless loun, an' yer stairvin' toothless grannie.' Sad too, was it at times for the youth to hear this father cry out of the happiness of her, his mother, who lay quietly resting in the kirk-yard, undisturbed by the sins or sufferings of him whose early piety and promise had won her maiden love. Chiefly the boy knew his father's care of him by the random cuffs and whacks which for slender causes were freely bestowed.

Jamie's mother was dead, dead so long that his

father's rare outcry but faintly woke an echo and no aching in the boy's heart. He was not sensitive, and, at any rate, the event was old, and he was young; and thus it was sorrowful to him only because at mention of her dead daughter, old grannie would 'croon and greet' by the cold ingle, and, in her toothless, palsied way, wish she too was 'wi' Abbrawhaum.'

And no wonder was it that she thus wished and longed, for toilsome and cheerless and weary was the way that she traversed, cowering and soul-crushed, wending her way to her cold home—the grave. Mainly, she was the stay of this poor household, for the Parochial Board paid her one shilling per week, and the law, and the degradation of it, notwithstanding, she would put on her old, old cloak, with its plain hood and its fluted shoulder-plaits, that old black cloak that 'was a gude black cloak what time her man died, thritty-five years syn', and underneath it she would string to her her 'meal pock' and wander forth to beg, to beg for this wretched son-in-law, and the boy, her grandson. Thus it was that the 'puir chiel laddie' was mostly fed. There was a day, long since, when 'the auld wife beggar' did not think that she should come to this, when bright eyes flashed from a fair and rosy face dimpled with the smiles of youth, and life was fresh, and fain to anticipate, and no thought was of cold poverty, or of old age back-bent and grimy, or of the grave. Which one of us can forecast his future? Thank God that, the present evil being enough for the day, we have not anticipation of, and cannot reckon the ailments and the evils beyond.

But solely in the tutelage of this old woman was there any foundation in fact for Jamie's assertion that he was well brought up. Indeed, she was esteemed 'a godly auld womman,' and had in reverence, perhaps a superstitious reverence for age and poverty, by the families th commiseration she excited, whose alms she carried so pr...

away to the gaunt garret, her home. There was a spirit of gentle meekness in her approaches and her solicitations, a sweet-voiced thankfulness in her acknowledgments, a quiet fervour in the blessings besought for her benefactors, that begot the notion that she was near to the heart and eye of the Highest, was fed with rich things from His table, although thus, in her sun-greened covering and in lowliness, she begged for the bread that perisheth that she and hers might live their allotted span of living misery.

Her profession of godliness was in truth no cloak for hypocrisy. The grinding of poverty, the death after death of those whose lives bound her to life and helped to make life tolerable for her, were enough and more than enough to drive any soul from the sadness of the present for hope and comfort in the life unseen. And in proportion to the present desolateness, there being no loving eye to pity, no tender hand to help—for even when most considerate of her, still the hand of charity was cold to feel—her eye the more strained through the mist that enveloped her poor life, seeking the face of Him, whose pity is everlasting for the poor and the needy.

She would speak much to the boy, her grandchild, our Jamphlin' Jamie, of the things that concern the life to come, too much perhaps for best effect, ever speaking of the water and the bread of life, while she gave him his sup of porridge made from the gleanings in her wallet, or satisfied his hunger in the afternoon with the cold potatoes carried by her from distant farm-houses. Too much she may have talked of the future she lived and longed for, for boyhood will eat its porridge or potato, nor be much troubled by the accidents of how they came or how they are eaten, not feeling much the mendicancy which procures them, nor valuing greatly the spoon even of silver wherewith they may be supped. And as for the world to come, boyhood mostly has a nearer boundary of thought. 'Whan am big I'll wark

for ye, grannie, an' for puir faither !' The near-lying field of the life that is was enough for the material hopes of this boy of poverty.

He was a pale-faced boy, whose appearance gave you an impression that he had suffered injury of the spine, that the diverging feet of him and 'shochlin' gait of him had thence resulted. But I do not think he had any tendency to spine disease. His thin white face and feebleness were amply accounted for, by the many hard days of cold, and by many scanty meals irregularly given him, barely sustaining the boy-life of him. Perhaps, too, his vital force was weakened by the unhealthy knowledge of his father's wayward life, by the daily listening to his complaints that would take no cognisance of the grandmother's sources of comfort, for he would hourly say that God and the Bible were the inventions of the priests, that there was no Providence to rule and reign, and he was ready to curse and die, while, meantime, he longed, terribly longed for a dram. 'Grannie' was mostly silent before the father, only now and again lifting up her voice to maintain that the 'Lord reigneth,' so that the man's soul might not be required at her hand. It was chiefly during the father's wanderings from the garret that she spoke to the pale-faced boy of the things of God. As for Jamie's shuffling gait and out-turned feet, they had more natural explanation in the facts of his upbringing than in any actual physical ailment. The father could provide him no clothes, would not work for the procurement of clothes or shoes for the boy. Thus to cover his nakedness and to shield his feet from winter snows, the grandmother had to beg odd cast-off garments and old worn-out shoes. The shoes she got were not only dilapidated but heavy and large, and thus I think his weak limbs were twisted into the incongruous shapes that are permanent to them now.

He had never been to school. His sire could not afford the penny a week needed to pay for education,

would make no effort to provide it. If he had a penny, it went all too speedily for a 'glass,' for these were the good times, still bemoaned by some, when a gill of whisky was sold for threepence. But the old grandmother had taught the boy the A, B, C, and in a desultory way, of summer evenings, had coached him up to words of four letters. It was her great ambition that he should be able to read the Testament 'afore she was called'; but the work had been late of beginning, and now he was twelve years old, and earnestly longing to 'git awa tae herd or tae dae onything,' bent on deserting the old grandame who so cared for him.

Why linger over his aspirations to quit the garret and go out to the hill-sides and green fields, and to do such work as he was fit for to make certain of his food? He did go out, and he found the world by no means unpleasant and the people of it kindly disposed. If they were not solicitous about the welfare of louns such as he, at least they were ready to accord them full measure of fair play, specially willing that if they worked they should also eat, yea, eat abundantly. And this boy, being earnest of mind and willing in his service, won more readily, in respect of his grotesque limbs and their scanty covering, that consideration of the farmer-mind which was laudably satisfied in cramming him with food. He ran about all summer barefooted, and became strong on his coarse but full fare, so that he boasted, 'Ye maunna jeer at me! I can loup as far as black Bob, the horseman, an' that's mair nor twa three can dae.' Jeer at him, of course, some thick-witted ploughman would; but, notwithstanding, swiftly fled the summer days, and the days of autumn, too, until the grain sheaves were all in the stack-yard, and the cattle beasts were free to wander from the hill pasture to the stubble fields and to feed and straggle at their wills over the length and breadth of the farm.

Then it was time for the boy to depart. But he had

no disposition to go, having but cold thoughts of the garret of his childhood in the village six miles away. Twice he had visited it in this eight months' absence, and twice had one of its inmates come to him—first his grandmother. She came with old cloak and wallet, 'tae speir aifter the loun,' to beg a blessing for him and his employers, and for herself to carry away such portion of meal or other food as they might bestow. They sent her away not empty, but being hard of mind and full of comfort, they valued not much the blessing she entreated, and lightly esteemed her in the entreaty. Poor Jamie saw and felt nought but pleasure in the old woman's visit, and thought not at all that, in the eyes of his fellow-servants, men and maidens, it affected his position. Yet, no doubt, it did affect him, establishing 'the auld beggar wife's oye' in their eyes as an object for contemptuous pity. What mattered that, since, if possible, they were kinder than before?

Again, when the yellow grain was nodding to the sickle and the boy's term was drawing nigh, his father sought him on the outlying pasture, where the speckled cows straggled with their followers in listless fulness in the autumn afternoon. Although he came not with smiles and words of cheerful thanksgiving for the finding of his boy safe and well, yet was the boy glad to see him, and was happy the while that they sat together on the hill-side in the sunshine, while the father asked questions about the ways of the place and about his master. It was but a brief interview. 'Cam' wi' me tae the maister?' said the sire, ending it.

'I daurna,' said the herd. 'Gin ma back wus turned, ilka ane o' the beasties wad mak' for the stooks, for a' they be sae douse an' me afore them.'

So the father went his ways.

By and by, he strolled back again, and the farmer came from the steading to the cowherd on the hill-side when he had visited the reapers. 'Jamie,' said he, 'your

father seeks your pound fee. Are you willing that I shall give it to him?' Now, to the boy this pound had been for the six months of servitude a special and mysterious guerdon awaiting him. A pound! He had never so much as seen one, had no notion at all that it was no more than an uncleanly bit of paper such as is the ordinary currency of our fatherland. He had no special notion about it, but a pound worked for and won must be surely some large and bright and pleasure-giving thing. Therefore, it was sore to him that he was not to see it, not to handle it after all. Of course, if he had got it, he would have carried it home intact, and put it at the disposal of father or grannie. But not to see it at all was very hard, and so he replied not. 'Cam', tell me, Jamie,' quoth the farmer, kindly.

'Spake, ye little deevil!' said the father, seizing his shoulder and shaking him.

'Ay,' said the boy, gulping down his sorrow.

'You're willing then that I shall pay him?'

'Ay,' said the boy again; and seeing the branded cow disposed to wander to the stubble, as yet forbidden ground, he left the men there and set off to the erring one, both that he might gulp down his vexation and that he might do his duty. His father finally departed without speaking to him again. The boy saw him no more.

Cobbler Howden got the boy's pound note from the farmer. It was long, long years since his hand had held one before, and his heart leaped within him, and a wild elasticity seized his limbs as he actually ran from the farm with that treasure. He was well exhausted before he reached the little public-house at Easter Howe, into the dirty tap-room of which he entered. The room was unoccupied and he sat down, and there alone he had a great spiritual conflict with himself. The pound note was so precious that he was very loath to change it, and yet his soul cried lustily for a dram. If he had but one

penny ! If he had, he could certainly have gone on at least to the village before converting the note into drink and coins less valued.

But having no penny, his better man gave way ; and failing heart and flesh were invigorated with a dram. What, now, if all this copper 'change,' of little value save as commutable into drams, should undergo transmutation ? Well, it was long since he had had a plentiful drink, and he resolved to quaff freely from the glad spring thus freely streaming for him. In the shades of evening, he staggered from the door of 'the public' and passed off upon the road into the darkness. Into the darkness truly, for when the morning light had come again, by the road-side, in the little tinkling brooklet called the Burn o' Howe, with scarcely half an inch of water on its pebbles, there lay his corpse, face down in the water. A shepherd, driving a score of lambs to the county town, was the first to find it, and the wretched father was buried, before the farm people, acting, no doubt, with the kindest of motives, told the boy that he was dead. So dull and leaden of head and heart was Jamie, that he scarcely wept for his loss. Perhaps humanity must needs be heavy and hard to move to evidence of emotion, when the cowherd is but twelve, and hardship and penury have mostly moulded his nature.

The farmer let him stay till Hallowe'en, and sooth to say, he had no eager craving for his 'home,' even when his heart faintly glowed at thoughts of his old grandmother. But at Hallowe'en he must depart, for it was not compatible with the farmer's notions of economy to feed even one mouth where service was not given in return. Thus the boy found his way back to the village, and taking advantage of a cart that also went thither, he carried with him a goodly sack of hazel nuts, collected in the autumn. On the advice of the grieve, he offered them for sale to the merchant and was made glad with

half-a-crown and an ounce of snuff. O, wonder of wealth and of snuff, it seemed, which he carried straightway to the garret, and gave all to her who best knew its value, specially esteeming the 'sneeshin,' titillating gift of the ragged orphan grandchild.

CHAPTER II

It may be hard to believe, but still the truth was, that his rags and orphanage and all the misery concomitant sat lightly on Jamie, all excepting the old woman's never-ceasing exhortations and expositions. If there is much human misery, let us be glad to think that we, who do not suffer, looking on, see the signs and symptoms of distress much more distinctly and as more grievous than the sufferers feel them. Humanity is peculiar in this. When the lower creatures are writhed by pain, we may measure their evil case by the extent and frequency of contortion. So too when man is in corporeal agony. But as to how man bears his rags, or the dirt that seems unalienable from rags, your eye, or mine, O reader, is no safe criterion. We see the squalor and the tatters, and involve ourselves in them, with all our preconceptions of what the misery of them must be ; forgetting that many an empty stomach is proximate to a brave heart, and many an old coat covers a back that will bend only to labour. Those treat emptiness and hunger with quiet contempt, strange for us to contemplate who are fed delicately ; these feel no disgrace in rags, attaching no importance to purple or fine linen. Indeed, much of the hardship and evil of poverty has existence only in the misconception of the rich. Poverty has pain chiefly for those whose standard of comfort has been elevated and cultivated.

Thus the boy felt not his evil case so badly as the narrative of it might lead us to expect. Chief evil of his lot it was that he must believe that, just as his father before him certainly was, so he also might be a son of evil predestined to be damned eternally. Nay, even the fear of being damned might not have had serious effect on him, had it not been clothed with the assurance of such suffering as was most sensibly recognised in the conception of burning everlastingly. This was the great and terrible thing of life for him, pressed home with earnest urgency by the old crone, whose own mind was at rest in the happy assurance, that if in this life she was subjected to evil things, in the life to come perpetual blessings awaited her. With trembling steps Jamie followed her now to new exhibition of her lowliness, to nearer access, as no doubt she thought it, to the throne of the Highest.

Once and again in the lifetime of her son-in-law, she had adventured, in her black cloak, and in the spirit of piety and humility that she so much cultivated, to set herself up in the face of the congregation, to draw the eyes of the Christian people upon her, by mounting the pulpit stair and seating herself on the topmost step. But once and again that irreligious Cobbler had stopped repetition of this for the time, by swearing fearfully and threatening all manner of evils temporal both to her and himself. Now, that obstacle being removed, when the boy went with her to church, straightway she led him up the aisle and up the pulpit stair and set him down before the people. Indeed he did not relish it, for he thought that the eyes of all the people were on him; while very few thought of him or reckoned his being there at all, and certainly none but those whose opinion he need not have minded. Yet did the louns whom he encountered in the streets and at the corners of the way jeer at him as the 'pu'pit bird,' and ironically call him 'the parson,' and otherwise deride his elevation. Through

fear of the devil and his sense of the contumely, the boy was both commoved and perplexed. As too often happens, the devil being the more distant power, was less effective as a deterrent than the scoffs of the village imps. Perhaps, however, there was some truth in Jamie's own statement of the matter, that the 'deil,' in his rage for him as a victim, actually put into his heart a contempt for what he—the deil—could do, and stirred him 'tae flee the kirk an' tae desert his puir auld grannie.' By all that I know or that is known of the ways and wiles of the arch-enemy of mankind, Jamie's statement may be correct. This at least was the fact, that Jamie forsook his garret and grannie and fled next Sunday morning when he had supped his dry porridge.

Fled whither? Is not the world wide? No doubt of it; but why should we follow him in those days of wandering, confined wholly to Glenaldie or Howe or Langrig? Suffice it that he underwent many days of pinching cold, and had many strange bedfellows, although mostly his belly suffered not, before the day when, being seventeen years of age, he was engaged as a regular 'halfin', at the farm of Lower Banks, in the parish last named. In the interval he had not wholly wrought for nought. When in the first winter, he found, at last, after much wandering, a resting-place and work, feeding nowt and howking turnips for their feeding, his fee was but a pair of shoes and his meals. But then summer came, and he remained to herd and do odd jobs for thirty shillings and his food. Now his wage was four pounds ten for the six months.

And here it would be unfair were I to omit to mention, that the poor boy never got wages into hand of his but forthwith he repaired to the distant village, sought again the cheerless garret and the grandmother therein who still would prate and pray after the way that he had fled from, and to her he gave full half of his money, and 'an offering of sneeshin forbye.' It would almost

seem as if an instinct moved him, a good and happy instinct no doubt it must be, which fills many lowly hearts, to do and to find pleasure in doing the thing which must most accord with the Will of the great Ruler of Mankind, who will have mercy rather than sacrifice, but who esteems loving acts of mercy most in the self-sacrifice of the actor.

It was greatly to Jamie's advantage, that he now 'took on service,' or was engaged, at Lower Banks. Mackenzie, the farmer, was an elderly man, an elder also of the church in Langrig, while, at the same time, he was reputed one of the best farmers in the Strath. He was a tall and powerful man, 'a fine judge' of horse or beast, and ready to vaunt his skill in this particular. He said that he generally selected a beast by its eye. He was famous also for his skilful and willing servants, and, possibly, he chose them also by their eyes. Indeed, judged by any other organ or point of him, poor Jamie could scarcely have been selected. Mr. Mackenzie, although he had a powerful frame, had but a weak and wheezing voice; yet it was his supreme delight to exercise it twice a day (seed-time and harvest always excepted) in family devotion, to which all the unmarried servants were gathered, so that he had quite a little congregation. On Sunday evenings also he would examine them in their knowledge of the Shorter Catechism, and hear them read long passages of the Gospels, 'verse about.' Wherein consisted the advantage of this to Jamie, who had at earlier stages of his life fled from the like? It lay in this, that the farmer finding that Jamie was in the bonds of ignorance, committed it to the charge of his son to instruct him in reading and writing.

Jamie's attainments in these high arts have never brought him much gain, the standard to which he attained being but lowly. It was still a good thing for him to learn, saving, as it did, his after life from the disgrace of being unable to read his Bible in his house-

hold, the doing of which in these his maturer years is both matter of faith and duty with him, matter of pleasure and solace also now that he is the stem of many branches. Like every good thing the acquisition of the power to read was painful and laborious; not the less so that while his brother yokels were daffing and chaffing or lazily smoking after supper, at half-past six he must grudgingly go from them, taunted by them as the 'skule boy,' and grind at his letters and pot hooks for a full hour each evening.

In this service he remained for two years, until he was nineteen, still serving in the capacity of halfling, with only a halfling's fee. His occasion of quitting it is worthy of record. It was that dread November when our soldiers were dying in the wintry snows of the Crimea and many homes were filled with mourning, homes in every corner of the land. Even our distant Strath was not without its mourners, and one of the victims was a nephew of farmer Mackenzie, a smart sergeant in a Highland Regiment. There were four lads, all much of the same age as Jamie, on this farm of Lower Banks and on the adjoining farm of Kilgrew, and these four with Jamie meeting over the bothy fire at night, each with his terrible legend of the battlefield and of the protracted siege, then and there made up their minds not to engage for farm service after the term of Martinmas approaching, but forthwith on the term day to start right away for Inverwick to seek the service of their Queen and country. Truth to say, Jamie had some hesitation about this. 'Gudesakes! what'll grannie dae? What if I'll be kilt?'

'Ye lurdane! ye can only dee aince!' said one.

'Ye may be prood if they tak' a jamphlin' craitar lik' ye,' said another.

'Be sure they'll tak' him! They'll tak' us a', for they're gay straited for lads. Least if they kent Jamie's mettle wi' a pitchfork, they'd no keep a gun

frae him. He'll dae as weel's the lave o' us tae be shot at.'

So the matter was settled; and, on the term day, the five lads set forth, their humble hearts fired by a spirit as brave as ever Roman or Briton might boast of, as ready to step into breach or gap, death-made, as noblest heroes might be. And, on the way, they must needs pass through the village, and Jamie sought the garret and the old woman of his boyhood and bade them both adieu in that proud, peculiar spirit which must ever inspire the departing warrior, willingly going forth to encounter death and danger, certain of these, uncertain that he shall ever return.

The old woman was in sore distress, when she comprehended what the lad intended. 'Ye're demented! Shurely ye're possessed! A puir loun lik' ye tae gae raivin' an' murtherin' wi' guns an' swyords tae the wars! What will ye dae i' the wars? Tak' yer grannie's advice an' bide at hame.' But no; he was not to be turned from his lofty purpose, but he promised to fear the Lord in his warfare, 'an' tae kill naebody but Roosheans.' 'They wha tak' the swyord shall perish by the swyord.' What of that? he was ready for that issue. So with much crooning and many tears the old woman let him go, and proudly he marched forward to the town, with his comrades.

The little party sought their way to the recruiting station. It was late of the night, and they were foot-sore more or less all of them, for they had tramped nearly thirty long miles rendered miry and ill to walk by winter's rain. They had come, too, from afar without food by the way, and much of the way they had traversed after night-fall. Yet the little band, when the sergeant brought them in and set them in the flaring gaslight, bravely held up their heads and stood as erect as was permitted by their youth of toil and the bundle of clothing bound up in red cotton napkin which each of them carried in his hand. Jamie, you know, had the

additional difficulty of his legs. The sergeant praised the bold spirit of the volunteers, and kindly entreated them, providing them with supper and billets for the night, and the young soldiers soundly slept, their course of warfare being so far begun. Next day, to his intense chagrin, Jamie was rejected by the inspecting surgeon. 'If it haed na been that Jock Swanson was turned aff as weel as me, I'd hae drownit masel, I declare! Tae be thocht nae worth powthar an' shot! gude sakes, it wus vera hummlin',' Jamie has said to me. 'It wus five year, an' the war wus a' over an' dead, afore I daured tae show ma face tae the folk that kent me afore. If they had taen me, wha kens what I micht be the day! Ane o' them is a giteral or some braw craitar lik' that noo, as am telt. But he's no married yet for a', while I hae a wife an' am a faither! 'The Lord guides us a' his ain gait; an' whan I seed that men sae lightly esteemed me,' said the poor fellow, 'I mindit what grannie said, an' I turned mair till the Lord. I wusna a hair the waur tae grannie, I ken.'

His next appearance amongst us was at the feeling market, in April, 1859. The village square was thronged, as it always is on such occasions, with a mass of rustics, men and girls, of all classes. It was mid-day when he arrived, for he had come from far. He wanted to hire his thews and sinews in the old Strath, from which the fear of ridicule had kept him so long an exile, pained and yearning for the places so well known of him. And it being mid-day, and he desirous to fee, he straightway mingled in the throng, hoping to engage himself before he sought out his grandmother.

The five or six years of his absence had wrought a great change on the throng. Whereas in former years he would have found in it scores of 'kent faces' to greet him and be greeted by him, scarcely one could he now recognise. Some of the employers of labour, the farmers, he did know, and 'his hairt wus gled' to see the

accustomed faces of them, and 'them sae brave an' stoot, sae muckle stooter than ere he gaed awa'.' But the youth were all changed, and the hiring women all changed, and there was not a soul to bid him welcome to Strath or village again. 'It wad hae been jist the same,' said he to himself, 'if I had shipped awa' tae the wars an' been kilt, like puir Jock Fairbairn. Ne'er a ane wad hae haid thought o' me i' the land whaur I wus born!' Being still disengaged at two o'clock, he went to seek his grandame.

He found his way to the old garret, but the door was shut. He raised the latch and entered as of old, for the door had no lock. Everything was as last he had seen it; indeed, as it had been when, a boy, he had cowered beside the hearth, cheerless then as now. He sat down on the wee bit stool on which long ago he used to rest, and, perhaps he was weary and dejected, he covered his face with his hands and began to cry. He has told me, 'I didna ken what for I wus greetin'. But there wus the auld bed whaur faither an' me sleepit, an' there wus grannie's muckle pouch, frae which she aft tuk' the grainie meal for ma parritch an' me a witless bairn, an' it a' cam' upon me, an' I cudna but cry, for I felt masel' lane an' deeslate i' the land.' He sat there, and had his cry out; and, as the old woman came not, he went forth again to the throng. He 'didna ken the bairnies that war playin' on the stair. Ilka thing wus sae chainged. It was guid tae ken the Lord wadna chainge!'

But before the day had gone much further, he was engaged as a ploughman at the Bught, and had met his grandmother, soliciting halfpence, as it was her nature to do, and he made her poor old heart glad with the news of his return to her neighbourhood. It seems that he had regularly sent her, by divers channels, two pounds each half year, so that with the parish dole she should have been above want, certainly in no need to beg halfpence; but I dare say custom goes far to make nature in

all things. It materially helped Jamie to an engagement that he was not—as so many of the Strath lads then were—a militia-man.

At Whitsunday he went home to the Bught, and found himself very comfortable. He was lodged in the bothy, a scantily-furnished room in the farm-steading, sitting-room and bed-room for him and three other 'lads.' It was swept and garnished for them by Meg Bruce, one of the field-women, who cooked their victuals and made their beds. Each man, you know, got an allowance of oatmeal and of milk, to be hained, or wasted, or sold, as he liked.

Naturally, at nights and at meal times, there was more or less chaffing among the men ; and naturally, too, Meg Bruce often bore a share in it, and so came soon to know the dispositions of the men. She must have seen that Jamie was a prudent, sensible, saving chiel ; and, for some reason which I know not, she cultivated his good opinion by sparing his meal-bag. In making the men's messes she always went to his bag last, and took but a scrimp handful. He was, no doubt, the eldest of the party, and therefore entitled to the greater consideration. It afterwards became evident that Meg was one of those facile women that lay themselves out for pleasing every male creature around them, each man after his own heart. It was long before Jamie discovered this, so he was very gracious to the lass. Indeed, each hind of them found, or fancied that he found, his own advantage in her, so that amid the chaffing there was no ill-will.

Jamie being a kindly creature, having in him much of a womanly nature, would show his appreciation of Miss Meg's worth by helping her in her duties. He would shake up his own 'chaff-sack,' and arrange the blankets of his bed, to save her trouble. He would rake out the peat ashes and heap on new fuel on the hearth while dressing ; would even fetch in 'a fraught' of water ; all which the younger men thought it was most derogatory

for manhood to do. Of course they would have it that he was actuated by stronger motives than mere courtesy. But, in all innocence and kindness, he boldly persisted in his acts of grace and service to her, until the open jeers and rude talk of his companions, who alleged that she was no Susannah, that they had certain knowledge of her depravity and licence, compelled Jamie 'tae tak' tent wha he wus servin'. Indeed, of himself he never would have found out that she was aught else than the purest of maidens, even although she was little careful for concealment; 'but when the lads wud threep she wus a bad ane, and alleige that I holped her for the lik', then I beit tae see tae ma ain karacktar, that it wus nae 'filed through ma ain saftness o' hairt.' In fact, Jamie felt compelled, by the men's talk, to change his demeanour to the damsel before the harvest work had set in. Henceforth, being unable to strike the just mean for his communications, seeing that he believed 'she wus a bad ane,' he was barely civil, greatly dreading contact with her in the slightest matters; so that his altered behaviour was as much the subject of comment in the bothy as his kindnesses were before. However, Meg was to leave at the term of Martinmas. 'She gied notice hersel'; and Jamie made up his mind to abide at the Bught.

His employer, Mr. Masson, tacksman of the Bught, had certainly no desire to lose the man, for Jamie was a model ploughman in his way. He was practically a teetotaller, drinking no strong drinks of any kind; and, what was rarer in a ploughman, he used no tobacco. He was 'honest as steel,' and might be trusted to return with his horses in the best order, however distant the expedition on which he was despatched. Then, too, he had that great guarantee for good behaviour, a few pounds in the Inverwick savings bank. Indeed, having been for some years past full ploughman, with his £7 or £7 : 10s. of half year's wage and his food provided for him, and his lodgings also, he was, as all prudent, unmarried

ploughmen ought to be, in a position to save something, notwithstanding his contributions to 'grannie.' Besides, Jamie had a high religious tendency, very unusual in his class. He never absented himself 'frae the kirk his ain end o' the Lord's day.' It was his great delight to present himself 'in the kirk loft' in his best clothes—'gude blacks'—full twenty minutes before service began, although he had to walk three miles to it. There he sat, distinguished by the huge stand-up collar of indifferently-white cotton, stiffly starched, extending round neck and ears to his nose, very happy truly. At psalm-singing he roared lustily, to the discomposure certainly of all the worshippers in 'the loft.' No wonder he was chary of 'filing' a character such as this.

And Jamie set up for respectability in another way, in one, too, which quite as clearly established his good heart and right notions. His grandmother was getting old and frail; but, for all his help of her, she would not cease her itinerant calls for eleemosynary aid, and Jamie deemed himself aggrieved thereby. So the good fellow, after many ineffectual appeals and remonstrances, told her that he would increase his givings to her to five pounds in the year, and that unless she ceased to go about, he would give her nothing, and would see her no more. In vain she argued that he might yet 'tak' it intil his heid tae gae for a sodger, an' git kilt; that 'he micht tak' thocht tae mairry, an' nae be able tae help her at a.' Jamie was inexorable, and she had to promise and to keep her word.

A terrible trial awaited Jamie while staying at the Bught, touching all his better nature and aspirations. 'It wus shreuly o' the deil,' he says, for he has a firm faith in that potentate. 'He be it be litten tae pit forth his han' an' touch me on the sairest pints; but I kent what tae dae.'

'What was that, Jamie?'

'Och, sir! I took me tae ma twa knees. No lik' that

bletherin auld man o' Uz, who yarned lang screeds till his Maker, tho' they're gran' readin'. I didna dae lik' that; but, kenning better, I made lang prayers, and, praise be till Him, He pulled me through.'

The trial came when the March winds were drying the leas, and the ploughmen were all busy with the work of spring. That Meg Bruce brought forth a man-child at the village, and it was bruited abroad that 'she was faitherin' it on Jamphlin' Jamie.' Where was all his respectability, and his church-going, and psalm-singing now? It was a terrible calamity to be thus unjustly calumniated. No wonder that the poor fellow took to his knees. The jeers and scoffs of the horsemen were indeed hard to bear. Harder still the mild, semi-jocular insinuation that 'there is aye some water whaur the stirkie drowns.' And the poor fellow could not even pray within doors. Since he had come to the Bught, he had, every night before bed-time, been in the way of going out to the stable, 'tae commend himsel' tae the Lord,' which, in peace, he could not have done in the bothy. Now the men would torment him thereanent, alleging that 'Meg wus dootless the compawnyan o' his deevoshuns!' Well, well, he must now pray all the more earnestly to be delivered from this scandalous wrong. I need not say, that in an unfounded scandal like this, the fear and horror of the innocent man were out of proportion to the evil. It quickly blew itself away.

But the event was not fruitless of results in the life of the poor man. 'Aifter an' a', the Lord haed, nae doot, a purpose in it.' And Jamie thought he saw the purpose. Here was he slinking out to his Master, not daring or caring to acknowledge Him openly. That was bad. He should have a family altar to compass. Next, and more, the Lord had said, 'It is not good for man to be alone.' 'Heich! it's His command, and I'll seek for a guid wife o' ma ain, an' nae mair be defenceless afore the fausehood o' ilka randy jaud.'

CHAPTER III

BEHOLD, then, James Howden intent on matrimony. I do not mean to say that there was any singularity in his intent. But there was a specialty in his resolution to wed preceding the finding of any special woman to take him for her husband, of any special woman whom he desired to wed. For, although the world is tolerably well stocked with maidens, choice enough, and all more or less disposed to become wives and mothers, still, if you, O masculine reader, set out of worldly purpose, or, as in this instance, moved by what you esteem the divine will, depend upon it you shall have much difficulty in choosing; and, having chosen, shall have greater difficulty in impetrating the consent of the elected fair one. Nor can I forbear remarking it as strange in such a person as our friend Jamie, that he should conceive it to be for his edification, to go abroad staring at every woman, and thinking in his heart what manner of wife she might make? Jamie, however, was acting on no poor human mode or counsel. He was simply disposed to obey the behests of God and nature, having found, or fancied that he had found, it was evil for man to be alone.

He went about the matter in a more matter-of-fact way than might have been anticipated. First of all, he gave notice that he was to leave the Bught. It was hard to abide the jests of the ploughmen, who only persisted in them the more that they perceived he was

galled, and winced under their wicked wit. Then he told his grandmother that he proposed to take a house in the village, where she should live with him. He would seek farm service close to his home. If he failed to find it, he should turn to day-labour for one season at least. Grannie, however, refused to quit her old garret. She had lived there through many years of sorrow; there she would abide the coming of eternal peace. But he was welcome to come to the garret, if he listed; and this he finally did. He was fortunate in finding an engagement with Mr. Morris, of the Lowes; and at Whitsunday he set to and whitewashed the old garret, and set his chest in it. I fear the whitewash was not laid on artistically. It adhered but indifferently to the walls, while it had strong propensity to attach itself to all other objects—as Jamie's Sunday coat, back and elbows of it, too often testified. Being thus settled, he next addressed himself to the great object to which this settlement was simply preliminary.

What sort of woman would you expect Jamie to affect? He himself made no secret either of his resolution to be no longer the 'defenceless airchin'-stock o' wicked limmers,' or of the sort of wife he would have. The great and essential characteristic desiderated was this excellent one,—'She maun be God-fearing.' I am disposed to think that when he fixed on the quality indispensable, he had in his view at least one woman who possessed it. Indeed, if that was the case, it was only conformable to right reason in the premises, for who would vow to wed a single virtue without some assurance that the blind, the maimed, or the halt did not alone possess it? However that may be, towards the end of June, Mr. James Howden made a formal tender of his heart and person to Mrs. Janet Beaton, housekeeper to Mr. James Sweet, residenter in the village, and was contumeliously rejected. This is Jamie's own account of his luckless wooing—

'Mistress Beaton wus, as I thoct, a vera pious woman, wha served the Lord nicht as weel's day, for she aye frequented prayer meetin's an' the lik', an' frae the first ma hairt wus set upon her, for I considered her ways an' her saul's ways wad mainly be lik' ma ain. Gudeness kens I wus far astray, but nae maitter. Noo, she was weel come-throwgh by me, but oor grieve, tae whom I spake o' ma' thochts, telt me, an' he was a man o' muckle judgment baith o' folk an' caattle, she'd be a' the mair likely tae tak' a man. In trowth, he uphaudd ma feeble han's and waverin' knees i' the business an' garr'd me gang throwgh wi' it, else I dinna think I'd hae dune it o' masel' whan the push cam'. Ye see I didna ken her muckle, nae mair nor till see her at the kirk, but whan I made up ma mind tae tak' a wife, I kind o' ways drew up till her. Sae I spake till her on the road frae the kirk ane Sunday. She wus gaein' along brawly in her black gown, for she wus aye weel buskit, and says I, "Wus na yon a godly discoorse, mam?" Jist tae brak' the ice I said it, an' I mind her answer quite weel. Says she, "Young man, I think ye're i' the way o' seekin'. Tak' comfort. Them that seek'll find." Noo, that sayin' dumfoondered me clean, for I thoct she haed fun' oot' an' read the secret thochts o' ma hairt, sae that I haedna ane word o' answer for her.

'Weel, whan I made up ma mind that it was tae be her I wus for, an' whan I wus settled at the Lowes, aifter the term, coming hame at aucht o'clock, I gaed tae the meetin's tae, an' I lat her ken hoo airnest a man I wus, an' I kent she saw it, for she wad aye be look-lookin' at me at the singin'. I thoct she took notice o' me by ordinair. Sae when I haed been gaein' reglar till the vestry for sax week or sae, I felt mooved tae spake till her o' the pint that consarned me maistly, an' mairover, the grieve thoct it wad be richt tae strike while the iron wus het. Weel, I did it. Aifter ae meetin', whan she wus at her maister's back dure, I stepped up till her

an' says I, "I' the name o' the Lord, may I hae speech wi' ye, mistress?" Says she, "What about? Step in, young man." And she turnit the key i' the dure an' showed me intil her kitchen; an' ma certies, it wus a braw, clean plaice, a' swept an' garnished, an' I noticed that e'en the handles o' the water pails, under the dresser, was shinin', lik' oor siller-mounted harness. I thocht, if it pleased the Lord, hoo weel she wad keep a hoose o' her ain, whan she did yon for hire. Sae still thinkin', I sat down be the fire, and says she, "What is it?" Noo, ye ken, it ne'er wad dae tae say, coorse an' plain, tae her, "Wull ye be ma wife?" Sae I gaed roon' the bush a bit. Says I solemnly, "Mistress Beaton, we're commandit tae mairry an' nae till burn." Wi' that says she tae me, vera fierce and wild, "Wha daur say that am' burnin'?" Says I, quite doucelly, "Hoot, wumman! It's i' the word! Whasae rinneth may read. There's but twa states o' us i' the buik, the mairried an' the burnin'. Noo, ye're nae wedded." Wi' that she flung up i' the awflest rage, an' caaed me ilka name but a sawnt, an' ordered me forth that instant, while I cudna see whaur I wus wrang, for ma words were a' truth an' soberness. Sae I tried to pit it calmly afore her. Says I, "Beg yer pardan, ye're *nae* mairried, an' it is written 'It is better'"—but I hardly gat time tae finish the words, whan "Be off, ye impident fella," she howled, an' while I wus sittin innocent on the chayre, feelin' ma haid for composure, she up wi' a bucket o' water an' let drave at me, an' soused me neck an' crap, an' then truly I fled awa', sair droukit ye may believe. Weel, weel, for a', it may be wus gude I missed her, for lang aifter I heerd bad an' ugly haivers o' hersel' an' her maister, Sweet; an' nae doot it's a' for the best.'

After this ludicrous termination of his first love-dream, Jamie went many days mazed and wondering. So bewildered was he, so stunned by the action of the 'God-fearing' woman, that it was some days before he could

betake himself to his devotions, in which his old grandmother was now the interested participant, many days before even his daily labour became to him what it used to be. The grieve, in vain, sought to explain the rude result by the fact of some idiosyncrasy of Mrs. Beaton, alleging that some women went mad at the bare thought of matrimony. Jamie could not console himself with any such belief. Who next was he to adventure on? The grieve was curious to know that, but Jamie, 'wi' that flea i' his lug,' could listen to no suggestion for his connubial happiness. 'There's mony lasses wad hae ye, man, Jamie, real fair-faured queans, if ye jist said the word tae them. For instance, there's Bell Fraser.' But at mention of Bell Fraser, Jamie would get up and stalk off with as much dignity as his shambling legs allowed him to assume.

Bell Fraser was a village girl, or rather woman, for she was twenty-nine years of age. As rough a woman she was as any field squad in the Strath or county could exhibit, but withal a hard-working, willing woman. She was comely, too, after the manner of comeliness in her class, which implies large bones and well-developed muscles, suitable for the labour which won her bread. But, chiefly, Bell was distinguished for her ready speech, 'her jaw,' as her comrades termed it, and for her pronounced opinions on the subject of matrimony, in favour of it, I mean. It 'wus weel kent what kind o' hussey she wus. She'll hae a man (husband) wi' fair means or foul, or she'll hang hersel' wi' a man's gairtars if better canna be made o' it.' Indeed, her deportment towards the opposite sex was not regulated, to any degree worth mentioning, by womanly delicacy. Jamie's view of the scriptural text, as quoted so unhappily to Mrs. Beaton, might have entire applicability to her. I am sorry to have to say that she feared not God while thus she regarded man.

Now, this Bell Fraser having been for years a field

worker at the Lowes, had early and rather warmly assailed my friend Mr. James Howden on his advent there. To this I doubt not that Jamie's own garrulity contributed, for before he had been twenty-four hours on the farm, he had himself made wholly known the proud contents of his savings bank book, and a little of the secret desires and objects of his life. Therefore Bell set upon him as quite 'a suitable chiel tae mak' her a man,' and at the stading, in her rough way, she got her arms round his neck, to the sad defilement of his starched shirt collar, for she was not cleanly, and while he struggled to get away, she dragged him along and shouted to the men and maidens to witness her happiness and her triumph. Verily a mad wench she was, who thus became to the soul of Jamie a sore distress and persecution. 'Oot o' the fryin' pan intae the fire,' said he, sorrowfully. 'I 'scapit frae the Bught frae evil tongues. Noo, am compassed about wi' bulls o' Bashan, monsters o' a' iniquity, wha shurely will devoor me, 'less the Lord send deliverance.'

Bell lived in the village main street, a few doors off from Jamie's garret, so that she menaced his repute for godliness and his fair fame generally, not at the farmstead only, but on the highway, yea, even in the village street. Thus was he fearfully tormented. But it was only for a season, for when Bell saw that she made no impression on him favourable to her own ends, she ceased to bother him, although still from time to time she showed readiness 'tae fa' tae't again.'

Such was not at all the sort of woman that Jamie would select—far from it. But it took some time after his first most complete discomfiture before he could bring his thoughts to any serious consideration of the subject. I believe that it was his grandmother who first shed light on the darkness and difficulty that had settled down on his matrimonial mind. At least so I gather from his confused talk. 'Says grannie tae me, "Ma days canna

be lang noo," (they war shortar, puir boddy, than she thocht), "an' I'd lik' tae see ye settled, laddie, afore the call comes. Jest tak' ye ony bonny queanie oot o' a clean nest, ony ane ye lik', yersel', an' I'll be weel pleasit." She wus a kind soul was grannie, rest her.'

So Jamie became possessed with the conception 'o' a bonny, bonny bit lassay oot o' a clean nest—jist o' dacent paurentage, ye ken.' That would satisfy his longing soul. And up and down the village he went, and round about, 'glowering' for the commodity he wanted, and it was not long before that wag, the grieve, knew his thoughts and intents of heart. 'Noo, Jamie, winna that ane dae ye? I guess she'd shoot ye fine,' the grieve would shout, each chit of a lassie they chanced to pass as they drove their carts along. My belief is that the pursuit of matrimony in such modes must have been injurious to the poor fellow's frame of mind and growth in grace.

At last they settled it 'atween himsel' an' the grieve,' that bonny Annie Dallas, at Lowestoft, a pendicle of the estate and barony of the Lowes, was the girl whose love would assure him happiness. And having settled it, the grieve left Jamie to follow up his suit in his own way, secure of this, I suppose, that, whichever way he chose to follow it up, he would make a mess of it. Annie was the daughter of a farmer who farmed the Toft, a little holding of some sixty acres, a pretty, little, sun-browned maid, and as good every whit as bonny, her father's solace and comfort, his grieve, his dairy-woman, his all. Such a girl, perforce of her beauty and her goodness, had many followers, who strove hard to win her smiles and her love. It was no uncommon sight to see half a dozen ploughs going on the Toft in a late season, each sturdy young fellow who guided one moved to aid the farmer for the sake of 'bonnie Nanny.' I am sure you will concur in this with me—the selection was excellent, however desperate the hope.

Yet Jamie's first approach, although indirect, was not inartistic. I suspect it was suggested by the grievance. It was the means of introducing him to the household. You know it never would have done to march up to the Toft, in such mode as Jamie could march, and proclaim that he came for 'Annie.' Was it not written, 'Be ye wise as serpents'? In his attendance at the vestry prayer-meetings, Jamie had been constituted a collector 'for the haythin,' and a tin box, sealed up, having a slit to receive 'the collection,' had been entrusted to him. Who or what was 'the haythin' Jamie knew not. It might be 'the puir deil' for aught he knew, for the term to him signified only badness in general. What 'the haythin' was or were to do with the box and the money, when he or they got it, nowise concerned his soul. But, the box being now gravid with Jamie's own weekly pence, was turned to account as a reason for calling at the Toft, Mr. Dallas being a church member, and like most men of his class and years, putting much value on due observation of ordinances.

To the Toft then Jamie hied on a Saturday evening in golden August, when the soft south wind was fanning the fiery heat of the red sun, which was making the grain glow yellow in its glare. He found the old farmer sauntering by the beech hedge which fenced his break of barley, speculating on the earliest date at which he should summon his friends and hired people to cut it down. Jamie saluted him gravely, congratulating him on the security of the promise 'There shall aye be seed-time an' hairst.' Then he bluntly to his errand; 'He was colleckin' for the haythin.' 'What haythin?' 'Oo, ay; the minister's haythin;' which with the production of the box, was accepted as complete and satisfactory explanation. The farmer would contribute, and bade Jamie step to the house with him. At the house there were Annie and two young farmer lads, and supper was spread forth awaiting the father's return, for in

such houses, where, with inmates such as the pretty girl, visitors might be expected, the Saturday supper was the gala-feast of the week. James Howden, with frank hospitality, was invited to sit down and share it, and the farmer gave him sixpence, the sweet daughter a silver groat, dropping the coins into that box for the 'haythin.'

The head of the house was earnest in entreating a blessing on the meal, of which he and his daughter and the three strangers then partook; and thereafter, while Annie and the young farmers were gone from the room, the farmer and James Howden conversed pleasantly of crops and feeding stuffs, and of the potato disease, which that year had shown itself badly in the Strath. Throughout the conversation, James bore himself not only with fair good sense, but with pious observation also, specially marked in reference to the potato blight, which 'was jist ae judgment on a stiff-neckit an' rebellious generation, an' was tae be stayed only by hoomiliawshun an' prayar.' And he dilated on the exceeding efficacy of prayer in all things. In fact the old man thought his discourse 'highly improving.'

Suddenly Miss Dallas returned with her young friends, and the books were brought and the farmer read a chapter. They sang no psalm, which was certainly a defect in their simple devotions. There was at least one of the little band of worshippers who would have delighted to 'bawl in Bangor.' Yet for him there was consolation, for, the chapter ended, Mr. Dallas asked James 'tae engage,' and the request was complied with. Habituated to pray, indeed having 'a gift' therein, he prayed fervently and feelingly, from his simple heart. But then he had no dread of 'vain repetitions' and was unconscionably prolix, keeping them on their knees for the longer part of an hour. To have an audience was a rare thing for him, and such an audience, comprising the object of his ambitious

affection, was surely enough to spur a man to the utmost and highest exercise of his gifts. 'Heich, friend,' said Dallas, 'ye didna spair yersel.' But bonny Annie was evidently displeased, for she whipt out of the room without the slightest acknowledgment of James's excellence. However, the exercise had greatly gratified James himself, and to Mr. Dallas he protested that he 'haed ne'er afore felt sic' sweetness in it,' spoke so much of his delight that the old man said, 'Weel, wha kens but ye may jine wi' us in a coming time?' Instantly said Jamie, 'I'll come neist Saturday;' which was more than Mr. Dallas intended.

Jamie went home carrying his box for 'the haythin' in his hand as a most precious thing. He held it at arm's length before him, in the moonlight, as he trudged along. His soul was full of pleasant thoughts, very much in admiration of himself, wholly in admiration of Annie Dallas. 'Isn't she a bo-onny queanie?' he asked himself. 'Winna grannie be pleaisit if I get the lik' o' her?' When, lo! on the road stood Bell Fraser. 'Stan', Jamie!' said she, 'whaur awa' hae ye been hawkin'? Whaur till are ye jamphlin' noo?' He was filled with horror of the rough woman, who, seeing he was not to obey her behest to stand, sprang upon him and his box to seize him by the collar. 'Haud awa', woman!' he shouted in horror, and springing aside he evaded her and fled homewards. She pursued him for a few paces only, although she rudely shouted her contempt after him as he fled.

Jamie was not devoid of sentiment. No sooner had he got home and poured out all his happy, hopeful feelings into the old grandmother's ear, than he set to work to extract the fourpenny piece of silver from the mission-box. To this end he inserted a knife-blade at the slit, by which he hoped to wile or guide the coin to and through the orifice. It was in vain. The little bit was so refractory that he never once caught sight even of its

rim, in the mass of coppers. 'Gae till yer bed, Jamie laddie. Whate'er are ye workin' lik' a gouk on the boxie for?' grumbled grannie from her blankets, under which she could not sleep for the rattling of the coppers in the box. Jamie explained that he wanted 'tae git oot the wee groat, tae pit a hole intil't for a keepsake till himsel.' Then she called him 'a fule gouk,' but still he persevered. He only succeeded in getting at the prize by cutting up the tin box with his knife. He was in a desperate frame when he did it, dreading that 'he might be ta'en up for robbery o' the haythin,' although he had honestly introduced four copper coins of his own to make up for the little one he desired to extract.

He went about next week in an excited way, and I fear that his loquacity concerning himself and his objects helped to frustrate his hopes. It must have been that those two young friends of Miss Dallas heard of his haiverings and his intent to repeat his visit on the following Saturday, for they were waiting for him. With wily speech they induced him to go to the cheese bench behind the barn, the most remote part of the steading, at night wholly unfrequented. There one of them held him in deceitful talk about doctrines, in close proximity to the cheese vat, until the other had opportunity of drawing the ends of Jamie's garments underneath the press cog, on which he quickly screwed down the hard granite block, and then removing the handle of the screw, came innocently to share in listening to Jamie. Suddenly they bade him 'good night.' He was saying softly, 'Losh, what's this?' as the scamps disappeared.

He found himself fixed securely in the press; and in the absence of the handle, and as the apparatus was at his back, he could not free himself. He saw that the lads had tricked him; and it was somewhat humiliating, 'certainly vera hummlin', for a man of his gifts and graces, to be fooled by 'twa sic louns.' His course was to sit quietly till the scamps came to release him. He

sat patiently, therefore, that he might not suffer disparagement in the eyes of the nymph of the Toft. But when he had sat under the moon for an hour alone, that orb went hid in a pile of black cloud, and a faint, hot breeze puffed over the corn fields, and, by and by, there was a fitful sheen, followed by a peal of distant thunder. Now, Jamie had a great dread of thunder, and it was time to bestir himself. Slowly it dawned on him that he might free himself by simply putting off his coat; and this he did, but to find that the ample seat of his breeches had been cunningly involved in the bite of the vat. All his instincts forbade him 'tae pairt wi' his breeks,' even if it had been convenient to do so, which, from his position on the bench, it was not. So he endured himself with his coat again, and sat still.

Down came the pelting thunder-rain on Jamie's 'Sawbath claes.' In dire dismay, he lifted up his voice and roared at intervals, for long unheard and unheeded. But at last he was heard, and then followed the fierce barking of many dogs, and the brutes all rushed as if to worry the vociferous intruder. Then the protracted trial and terror culminated. Bound to his seat, drenched to the skin, amid the darkness made appalling by an occasional flash and distant roar of heaven's artillery, Jamie was absolutely upset by the onset of the curs. 'Am bewitched, am bewitched! Am gi'en ower tae the auld ane!' he roared, in mental prostration. At length one of the farm lassies, who just a week before had suffered from Jamie's exercises, called off the dogs and relieved him, but not before one wicked terrier had fixed its teeth in Jamie's leg. The bite was not much to speak of, but for a month it left Jamie in lively fear that 'he wus gaen mad,' or 'boun' tae gae mad.' Thus ended his courting at the Toft.

November found him single and defenceless still, beginning, through the ignominy of his disappointments, to guess that love or the happiness of matrimony did

not come for mere whistling ; at least, that he was not the man to whistle it to his hand. And still the desire to wed grew upon him. He became low of spirits, stooped more of shoulders, more jamphlin' and awkward of gait. But the whole conditions of his life were suddenly changed. His old grandmother, having gone forth to wander, from the which all his remonstrances could not deter her wholly, was found by him one wet night, drenched with rain, as she had often been, and also shivering and sick. She lay in bed next day, Jamie thinking not much of her ailing. On the second day she was dead. But while the body lay still unburied, Jamie found himself ill, as he had never found himself before, and lay down trembling, unable to pay the last duties to her dust. Speedily it became known that he had 'the fevvar,' and the neighbours forsook him and fled.

Not one could Dr. Blake get for love or money to undertake to nurse this lonely and despised lad. Then it was that Bell Fraser, with all a woman's humanity, and all the heroism that humanity evokes, with not one prompting, I can assure you, save that humanity, stood in the breach between death and Jamie, nursed him through his protracted illness, even while she knew that he disliked her presence. While thus ministering to him, she was refused admittance to her own home, and had to lodge in the fever-burdened room, shunned by all. No wonder it was, that by the time when Jamie, weak and emaciated, was able to sit up once more, poor Bell lay down, fever-stricken, on the bed he had vacated. Now it was his turn to nurse and tend her ; and in that nursing, Jamie was drawn very closely and sympathetically towards her, and a new chord was found in his nature which had vibrated never before. Its vibration gave him true human delight. Bell became Mrs. Howden at Whitsunday following when Jamie came to occupy his cottage in the lane.

His husbandhood, his fatherhood, and, after his lights, God's service, are more to Jamie than power or wealth or honour of men. Ask him how he fares. He will answer you that he is well, and lives in comfort. He has no high standard to consult. 'There's a gey wheen o' us, God bless us a'; but, ye see, the bairns gaither moss for the pig's bed, an' we mak' a hantle o' dung, an' aye set a great length o' taties, an' that brings us ane meal a day shure.' So in the summer evening, his day of farm work over, his work and duties manfully performed, he disports himself with his little ones, and has much humble happiness in his life. I dare say his 'better half,' Mrs. Bell, dominates over him, but he does not feel it greatly. He sometimes is concerned for her. 'She's o' the warld, warldly; nae lik' me, seekin' grace frae on high. May the Lord send it till her in a gude time.' And Amen, say I.

THE DANDY DRAINER

CHAPTER I

OUR little village is not without its examples that weakness or want of principle involves its own punishment. Vanity and love of display conduce to vexation of spirit as much as their more notorious ally, dissipation. A case, at once pitiable and ludicrous, is that of the villager, still named the 'Dandy Drainer,' although the designation now sounds only of mockery. He is a broken-spirited, tattered, cheerless labourer, prematurely aged, with nothing to indicate the pristine glories that won him his title of Dandy. I assure you the title was not bestowed in derision, but was eminently deserved and proudly worn; and when I recall the brisk young man, vain of his person, still vainer of his dress, excelling all the youths of the village in the village dances, challenging the hearts of many village belles, and a fair object, too, for their heart's affections, I can hardly realise the total failure of the man; and it does seem wonderful that he should have sunk into the creature you see, slouching, battered, and spirit-crushed.

His father was a tailor, who resided in a bothy in the back street. There, in the kitchen-room, divided into two apartments by a box-bed set across the centre of it, the Dandy Drainer of the future was born and bred, being then known as 'Willie Durrand.' There, at the window, in the 'fire-end' of the house, was the paternal board, on which the tailor sat and stitched the village mole-

skins. There, too, were the household economy and affairs of the tailor regulated by Mrs. Durrand and her daughter, Margaret, nearly ten years older than Willie, the only son of the family. Three other daughters were 'out in service.'

The tailor was a thin and stunted figure, with a head completely bald, although he was but forty-two. He was honest, hard-working, and meek of spirit; in this last particular unlike his wife, who was large of person, and bold of temper, ruling her gentle husband and household with a firm and high hand. It was consequently no disagreeable period, when, annually after Hallowe'en, the tailor tied up his scissors and goose, made a small bundle of an extra shirt, some thread, and swatches of tweeds and moleskin cloths, and betook himself to a round of farm and cotter-houses, to make up the winter's clothing of the outlying districts, itinerating to the distant boundaries of Howe and Langrig. It was usually the end of March before he returned to domestic life to prepare his potato-rig for the coming summer, and to take his chance of the spring and summer trade. No doubt he occasionally came to the bosom of his wife and family on Saturday nights to account for his hard-earned eighteenpence per day, which he must hand over entire to his better half; for so much, together with food and lodging, was the guerdon of his labours. This was the most jolly part of the tailor's year. He became crouse and cracky, told stories, retailed quiet jokes, and was quite a gay and jolly little man, when thus away from the influences of his own hearth. For Mrs. Durrand was a woman of religious pretensions, 'quite superior' to her lot in life, very religious and very dirty, which qualities, together with her imperious manner, crushed out the tailor's spirit, stifled his laugh, and smothered his fun, quiet and sober at all times. Despite the identity of the nightcap which covered his poll, it was difficult for the distant parishioners of Langrig, when they

visited the tailor on fair-days, to recognise their smirky friend in the grave and silent man, with the long and pinched face, who occupied the sartorial board in the back street bothy.

Such were the circumstances of Willie Durrand's pupillage, and, although the only son of 'Deeran the tailor' (the villagers always pronounced the name 'Deeran'), the bairn was, without mistake, the most tattered little rascal in the parish. As the father could sew, it was no business of Mrs. Durrand's to patch the child's breeches; while the father, poor man, thought that he stitched enough of necessity to excuse him from amateur work, unless his spouse insisted on his making or mending so as to cover the child's nakedness. And the woman did not often urge this; for, although she delighted to go to the parish church each Sunday very sprucely dressed, she concerned herself but little about the tidiness of her home or the clothing of her children. But the boy must be indoors every morning and night 'at the books,' as Mrs. Durrand prided herself on the regularity of family worship. She conducted it herself, praying powerfully for grace to be bestowed on the tailor and her 'olive branches,' and for especial blessings on 'our basket and on our store.' But such is the godless and heartless character of the people generally, that they rather sneered at the tailor's wife; and once when she was admonishing a neighbour of the sin of neglecting private prayer, the woman made answer, 'It's a' true; I dinna pray. Folk canna dae a' thing: an' I dinna bang ma man's lug, though I aye clout ma bairns' duds.' Mrs. Durrand's sin of omission was notorious. I do not believe the violent sin of commission here charged against her. Her high character was enough to crush her husband.

When Willie was eight years old, and when the tailor in November was packing up his gear, preparatory to his winter's journey, Mrs. Durrand suggested that it

would save something in meal if the boy accompanied his parent. The father's customers would not miss the boy's porridge, and they could be told that he was commencing his apprenticeship early, in token whereof he must keep a second needle ready threaded for his parent, and must carry the goose to and from the fire. Thus the boy journeyed with his father, and the country folks who employed the sire, kindly entertained the son, nor grudged his little portion of food. Perhaps in these winters of itinerancy, the boy, knowing that he was entertained on sufferance, and appreciating the kindness of his hosts, eagerly strove to make himself agreeable to the different people whom he encountered ; and thus the first seeds were sown of that facility of disposition which in his manhood ripened into want of principle. At any rate, he ate and grew ; and at ten years old, he was able with his tiny hands to sew a seam, and to realise somewhat of the real conditions of a tailor's apprentice. It was well enough while in the country, where the old women and farm-labourers praised the boy's stitching, declared it 'wonderfu,' and conceded sixpence a-day for his work. But it was intolerable at home. Up at daybreak, and away with the barrow and the graips and hoes, to dig and trench in the potato-field ; then, after the hasty breakfast of porridge and treacle, to sit on that weary board till night, stitch, stitch, stitch all the long sunshiny hours, excepting for that brief interval when 'the potatoes being dune' and the herrings boiled, dinner was eaten in silence, or with religious observations by the pious mother. It was not wonderful that the boy fell ill before harvest was well begun—ill with pains in his chest and ribs, and back and limbs ; so that his mother, who first tried to scold him into good health, at length carried him to old Gordon, the bone-setter, who, after stripping him and kneading him on a table, declared that he had 'the rickets,' and ordered him complete immunity from work, and plentiful feeding

with meal and milk. Mrs. Durrand wondered at the mysterious decrees of Providence which deprived her of the boy's work and earnings, nearly equivalent to half his father's, and she remembered the matter in the family devotions; but it puzzled the tailor how he should get more meal and any milk for the laddie. It was while they were pressed with this serious tribulation, that a crofter from Langrig called to get his Sunday coat turned and made up again, as his daughter was about to be married. He offered to take Willie, and to give him both meal and milk in plenty, provided he would tend the cattle on the hill-ground, 'jist tae kep them frae trespassing on the corn lan'—licht wark that cudna hairm him.' The mother now gave praises to the Almighty Provider; but the poor tailor would not accept the offer, generous and timely though it seemed, until after nightfall he had travelled the four miles which lay between the village and the dwelling-place of the bone-setter.

'Will it hairm ma laddie tae gae tae herd nowt in Langrig?' he asked, in the tones of anxiety, for the boy was near to his heart.

'Na, na, Tyler Deeran; it wunna hairm him a grain. He'll be a hantle the better o' it. God's air on the braes is better nor yer board, man; gin the loon gets his bit and his sup.'

The tailor sped him home, with mingled feelings of sorrow and pleasure, and next market-day the boy went forth to herd. His mother blessed him very solemnly. His father put off his nightcap and clothed himself (he usually sat at work almost naked, saving his nightcap), and went out with the boy and his new protector six long miles of the way, and the poor tailor kissed his boy at parting.

Now it happened that the cows of the adjoining croft were tended by Maggie Scott, a little waif—for whom no man took care—whose mother, her only certain

parent, was dead. A feal-dyke and a ditch, half filled up, divided the lands ; and as the mouldering dyke and grassy ditch were the best of both pastures, it followed that often the cows in peace grazed side by side along the ditch, while the new herd, Willie Deeran, and Maggie Scott, lay lazily in the sunshine on the fragrant heather. And new life came to the emancipated boy. With Maggie he scoured the dykeside, and daringly harried the bees' byke underneath the furzy thicket ; or feasted on the ruddy cranberry ; or, in gentle rivalry, beat off the heads of 'carldoddies.' And when showery October came, Willie biggit a bower under the spreading brambles, lining its walls with heath and mountain moss, so that the thorns might not injure the little girl ; and there, sheltered from the shower, and wrapped in the lassie's tattered plaidie, they lay in each other's arms, beguiling the hours in repetitions of the history of 'The house that Jack built,' and other fictions which the boy had learned while journeying with his father. Maggie was to stay over winter 'in her place.' Poor lassie ! she had no home. There was 'greetin'' in the brambly bower the night these little people parted. Next morning, before sunrise, Willie with his master was gone towards the village ; and it was as he lay in the cart well covered with straw and a blanket, full of boyish health and spirits, that he came to the resolution, 'A'll no be a tyler. A'll rin aff first.'

Willie sojourned with his father in Howe and Langrig that winter, and was helpful in the sewing of corduroys and other stuffs, but in spring he went to herd again at Langrig at a wage of one pound five for his services till after corn-reaping. Again Maggie Scott welcomed him to the hill-side ; and they persecuted the yellow yorling and peesweep together, and together they gathered the heath-berries while they tended their beasts. They traced out the linnet's and the mavis's nests in the whin and brambly thickets, but forbore to touch them. For

Maggie said, 'The auld birds wad gae greetin' till hairst, an' I wunna dae it tae them.' And the year and other years sped on, and Willie went not back to the thimble and shears, but in various forms wrought out the first grades of his apprenticeship to labour, until, being nineteen years old and a full-grown lad, he was engaged as a 'horseman' on the Mains farm of Howe. All these years till now Willie had been either on the same farm as Maggie Scott, or within such a distance of her that from time to time they met. The gray cairn on the top of Dunarnie Brae had been their trysting-place during one summer, and the rowan-trees in Glenlangrig had watched them many a night during another. For the orphan girl had 'taken' to the laddie as if he had been her brother at the first; but, as her life expanded, she clung to him more closely with the love of a sweetheart, because she had no brother. The Mains of Howe was fifteen long miles from Langrig Brae, where she was to pass the winter; and when they met at Hallowe'en in the bothy at the Brae, she repined greatly at the lad's leaving Langrig. No wonder; for the hazel-nuts that she slipped into the fire, saying, 'Him an' me,' sputtered and flew off in anger and hot haste; and the egg-white in her glass curdled, and 'wus a' ane clude.' Could it be otherwise than that with swimming eyes she saw him enter the bothy; and must she not leave it and go out to the stackyard to lighten her heart by her tears? She went, and before many minutes Willie was at her side and his arms about her, and she sobbed against his breast.

'Maggie, lassie, what ails ye?' he asked sympathetically, while he kissed her.

'Ma nits gaed squirt an' fuffing, an' ma egg was a' muddy; an' ye're gain awa, laddie; an' ye'll forget me ere lang, am shuire.'

'Och, nonsense, Maggie! am nae gain' tae leave yet lass; am nae gain' but till the next parish.'

'But I canna win till ye, nor ye till me, Willie. Gin I had kent it a fortnight afore, I micht hae gat some place nigh han' ye. Am rale doun-hairted on it, Willie.'

'But, Maggie, ye see I cudna help masel. It was faither an' maister made it oot for me; an' sax poon' ten's na tae be quarrelled wi'. It's a big rise by four. Ne'er fear! I'll win tae see ye, lassie; I'll luvve ye the mair for the pairtin'.'

And thus they sat, with arms entwined, in the shelter of the stacks of barley, and pledged their love and faith each to the other, 'As sure as death,' and with many kisses, until the waning moon gave them warning of midnight; and Willie Deeran ran his two miles home. What like was this Maggie Scott? Truth to say, she was not a beauty. A little sharp-featured, pock-pitted girl, with gray eyes, turned-up nose, hair red, crisp, and curly, that might be tied up but could not be straightened. A keen and earnest temperament and a warm heart lay hid in her somewhat mean appearance. Such was the girl that Willie was thus pledged to love, and who certainly loved our Willie. He promised to meet her at the Britchaig public-house, half-way between their distant dwellings, on the following New Year's day, whatever should betide.

It happened that at the Mains of Howe that winter the bothy girl was a lass of some twenty years, by name Ellen Ross, a smart, large-boned, clean-skinned girl, with tidy and cleanly ways beyond bothy lasses in general. When Willie came to the bothy at the Mains his clothes were very dirty; in fact they had never been washed, for cleanliness is not usually a characteristic of small farms such as he had been employed on. But he had not been a fortnight in his new quarters till, his smoothness and gentle ways winning the esteem of the bothy girl, she got hold of his corduroy leggin's and washed them in the burn, and gave them back to him white as

snow. Gradually she washed all his things, and made him look smarter than he ever was in his life before. But at the first Willie Deeran was very shy of this girl, for the image of his red-haired one in the distant Braes of Langrig clave very close to him. Go where he would, work never so hard, still the pock-marked face and crispy hair stood near him. But there was no denying it, Nellie Ross was a handsome girl, with a good-looking face and black hair; a better-looking lass decidedly than the tiny little figure on the braes. Then, how kind she was and how thoughtful! Maggie Scott, with all her love, had never washed his gaiters! But Maggie Scott had taught the lad one trick that now operated to her serious disadvantage, although it came of her love for him, and that was, that she allowed him, every time they met, freely to embrace her. Beyond doubt, a bird in the hand is worth two on the braes. So, as Nellie discharged kindly services to the lad, he would fain have caught her round the waist and kissed her while he thanked her. But the image of his red-haired lassie interposed, and he could not put his hand on Nellie—not although the habits of the bothy were very free and easy. For Nellie made no objections to be nursed on the knees of the horsemen, as they smoked pipes at the bothy fire after night, although she boxed their ears and pulled their whiskers when they tried to kiss her. And the apparent innocence and modesty of the young man impressed Nellie very much by its contrast with the roughness of his fellow-workmen. She favoured him all the more that she believed him to be entirely innocent and untainted. As he was so quiet and harmless a lad, she thought it might be quite fitting to have him for a sweetheart. Her attentions to him steadily increased. His plate was heaped with porridge. His brose was plentifully mealed; and when she got from the cook at the Mains House a bit of ‘dripping,’ she baked a fatty cake for the youngster, and regaled him with it

when no one looked on. Can it be wondered at, that before Christmas he had folded the girl in his arms, and after much ado, which drew from him praises of her beauty and her goodness, and protestations of his love, had got from her many unreluctant kisses? But even while he kissed her, the red hair and gray eyes of Maggie Scott seemed at his side, reproachfully watching him. The present enjoyment, however, was more than the lad could resist; and day after day, and night after night, he continued to pay court to the girl, who believed in the honesty and singleness of his affection. As New Year approached, there came to him more frequent recollections of the absent Maggie Scott.

New-year day was a general holiday, and the other men were going to the village to a dance. Willie had told Nellie Ross that he was bound for the Britchaig public-house, to meet some people from Langrig Braes, but he had no heart for the journey. His heart, the rascal said, 'was noo a'thegither thirled tae the Mains o' Howe.' But go he must. Indeed, he had fully considered the matter of keeping his tryst with Maggie Scott. He would fain have stayed from her; for, to do him justice, he shrunk from practising deceit. But what could he do? He felt certain that if he did not go to her, the impetuous lass would not stay at Britchaig, but would seek him and half an hour of love at Howe; and that must not happen, however unpleasant the journey to meet her might be. And Nellie had all her lover's fustians washed to the whitest against the morning of the holiday; and when he slipped into the feeding-byre to kiss her, as he set out, she had a large and gorgeous worsted comforter, of white, red, and blue, knit by her own hands, which she drew from the folds of her skirt and tied round his neck, charging him to keep sober and to come home betimes; and thus the lad set out on his journey most fully conscious of his duplicity. But, indeed, his heart was touched by the gift of the com-

forter, new evidence, as it was, of the superiority of his new over his unpretending first love. Ere he reached the Manse of Howe he had almost made up his mind to turn back and confess all his entanglement to Nellie, and to ask her forgiveness and her counsel; but some lads came up on their way to the village, and he went forward with them dowie and down-hearted. He visited the dwelling of his parents, and stayed for half an hour. The tailor was loud in praises of his son's appearance. His mother preached and prayed to him, and gave him a holiday dram, by all which being greatly enlivened, he stoutly took his way to Britchaig, now only five miles distant. On the way he tried to nerve himself to tell Maggie Scott how things stood with him. He felt the necessity and the rightness of so doing; but while he was yet resolving, half a mile from the public-house, Maggie Scott was waiting for him by the road-side, seated on a heap of stones, with her frock-skirt covering her rebellious red hair, and partially concealing her freckled face.

Now Maggie's love for this lad had not grown out of admiration of his personal beauty, nor from any sense of his superiority of mind or working power. It came of her days of herding with him in the Braes, when, children both, they had passed through several summers, together for the live-long day, in happy peace and innocence. It was born of association, nurtured by mutual vowings and pledgings, stimulated by fancies of the future, and by human cravings for sympathy. But Maggie, when now she saw her sweetheart after six weeks' separation, found him more than her fancy pictured him. He was clean. His clothes shone like snow. The gorgeous gravat gave colour and effect to the brilliantly-white fustian, while the polished black leather garter of his leggin's and his shiny boots completed a figure which overpowered the poor lassie. She suddenly rushed from the road-side, and, in a transport

of love and admiration, flung herself with stifling embrace round his neck.

'Dear, dear Willie! ye keepit yer tryst! I kent ye wad. Dear lad, ma hairt's blythe tae see ye sae weel an' sae bra'. Hoo's a' wi' ye, dear hairt?' and she kissed him many kisses.

'Losh! Maggie, darlin'! dinna choke me athegether! Ye see I hae cam' back tae ye soun' an' safe. But cam aff the road tae the burn-side, an' I'll tell ye a'thing.'

He was completely upset. All his resolutions were gone to the wind. He called her 'darlin',' and 'dawtie,' his 'red robin,' and all the little names of former love, as she clung to him on the way to the lonely burn, where he made her happy and proud with his presence and embraces for full three hours. He gave her the sweeties that he bought for her on his way through the village, and of which the little girl declared she would eat not one, but would keep them all as tokens of his sweetness till they should meet again.

'Na, Maggie; souk them noo,' said her lover.

'Na, na; but maybe, as there's a gey lot o' them, I'll count them an' lay them by han', an' ate an equal pairt ilka week, till they'll last till the feein' market, when I'll neist see ma'dear lad again.'

. And Willie was so much led away by her manifestations of love and delight, that he gave her even the German silver brooch, with glass brilliants, which he had purchased to bestow on another beauty. At length they parted, and our hero returned to Mains of Howe and continued his courtship of Ellen Ross. Could he help it?

I do not design to moralise, but the facts make it plain that our young rascal was plighted to two girls, of whom, at least, one loved him very dearly. It is no justification of his conduct that he liked them both, and had, by force of circumstances for which he was only partly responsible, been led to make love to them both.

Perhaps the truest thing that could be urged in alleviation of his offence was this, that his own love for both or either sat very lightly on him ; and that he did not know the depth and seriousness of a woman's love, when she truly loves. Thus he did not see the grievousness of his conduct, or foresee the sad consequences it might entail. Unhappily, too, he did not note the prejudicial effects on his own mind and character which followed this systematic course of duplicity, in the destruction of his moral sensibility, the weakening of his capacity to resist evil, and the strong tendency growing on him to do that which, averting a temporary unpleasantness, hazarded future and permanent evil. Verily, his sin was its own avenger. Meantime, gratification in the fact that he was thus favoured of two women, stifled all sense of the wrongfulness of his way.

A process of tile-draining the Mains farm was going on that winter. It was done by contract. The nicest and most important part of the work is the laying of the tiles in the drain. If they are not carefully laid on even beds, the tiles are broken in course of being covered in, and a single broken tile infers the choking of the drain, so that the last state of the land may be worse than the first. Willie Durrand had been employed in carting materials to the fields where the drains were being formed, and had tried his hand at tile-laying. Perhaps it was some little neatness of hand lingering with him from the days when he plied the needle, that now made him a very efficient layer of tiles. The work certainly needs little more than care. But his effort attracted the notice of the contractor ; and for one or two afternoons, when it was thought desirable to finish a particular piece of work, Willie was employed as tile-layer, by special request of the contractor and leave of his master, along with the workman specially employed. Thereafter it happened that that old workman fell ill. The colds of

February had chilled his old bones and given him rheumatism, and he was laid up. Then the contractor applied for William in his stead; and finally, after a few days' probation, it was settled that another lad should be got for the farm-work, that Durrand should be paid off, and should thereafter receive two shillings per day from the contractor. Besides this, he was to remain at quarters in the bothy, and receive his allowances of food as before. Thus the young man began to earn quite a fortune—twelve shillings per week from early February till late in April, when the process of draining must cease for a season.

In February 'Tailor Deeran' was circulating in the farm-houses on the Braes of Langrig, and for five whole days and nights he abode in the same house as Maggie Scott. The habits of the folk were of the simplest. Each throughout the day attended to his or her own portion of labour; at meals, master and maid assembled round the same table, and at night they all sat round the same peat-fire. But in numberless ways did the little girl show attention to the tailor, and minister to his comfort, all which he accepted with the dignity and patronising air, which, as a consummate workman, he felt entitled to assume towards a humble creature like Maggie. No thought had he that the unwashed and untidy lassie had set her affections on his son William, much less that his son had plighted his troth to her. Therefore it was with unmingled paternal pride that he descanted of his son, as he sat on the top of the dinner-table stitching in the light of the small jappanned oil-lamp in the long evenings—'Ye see, ma Willie's nae the same-lik' lad he wus at the Braes here awa'. Bless me! he's a tall strapin' lad. Nane o' yer fushionless loons, jist able tae haud a grip o' the horse tail an' pull on. He haes a' a man's strength an' brains tae guide it. That's what haes made ma lad sae muckle prized by ithers. Twa shillin' a-day forbye his pecks! It's no ilka lad o'

auchteen, nor yet twice auchteen, that maks the same arles o't, I can tell ye.'

The house folk were all seated round the fire, and from the group spoke Maggie Scott—'Whatna way, tyler, is Willie no' the same-lik' lad, I wunner?'

'Why, he's a hantle bigger an' robuster than he wus, an' he's weel pit on, ye see. He haes gotten a fine soot for the Sawbath. I made it for him mysel', when I gaed hame last week. Show me the lad that can mak' twa shillin' a-day lik' Willie. I'se warran' he's a smairt ane.'

And the lassie's heart was filled with longings for her lover, and for the coming of the feeling-market; and at times she was faint with yearnings for him, and would sit down and sigh, 'Heigh-ho! that I wus near him.'

At times, too, her love of him grew almost into ecstasy, as she recalled him on that frosty New-year day, bright in the sunlight and his snowy fustians. Then she would clasp her hands together, and think of his handsomeness and his beauty, and 'Wus he no lik' a aingel?' she would ask herself.

Poor silly worker in byres and fulzie! What had she to do with angels?

Thus it was that as the feeling-market approached, a great restlessness came to poor Maggie. She could not eat. She no longer led the fun at the evening hearth; and her songs ceased with her laughter. Night and day the fustian-draped lad was in her mind; and her sole consolation lay in mumbling to herself the chorus of the old song—

'My fond lover!
Loving, brave, and true;
My fond lover
Aye keeps his tryst tae woo!'

And when the day drew nigh, she became feverish in her eagerness, and scarcely slept for several nights.

It was to be on Friday, and as she lay tossing in her bed from Wednesday night till Thursday morning, she made up her mind to pass Thursday evening with her sweetheart, although she should lie all night in the shadows of the corn-yard at Howe. What was it to her to see her lad coldly on the market-stance, where, perhaps, he dared not kiss her, and she could not rush to his bosom before the people? What she longed for was to be again in his arms and alone with him, and for this her soul was sick. So on the Thursday morning she asked her mistress to allow her to leave for the village and the fair in the afternoon.

But the mistress said, 'Na, lassie; the dun coo's sure tae calf the nicht, an' ye canna gang aff.'

'But, mistress, am boon' tae gang. I hae a trystin' an' maun keep it.'

'But I say ye maun bide at hame. Am na tae dae yer wark, an' hae that baste on ma han's tae. Sae content yersel.'

But at five o'clock Maggie was arrayed in her best frock and ribbons, and ready 'to take the road.'

Her mistress said, 'The lassie's dimentit! See here, faither!' she cried to her husband, 'Maggie Scott haes gaen gyte. She'll be aff tae the market the nicht, though the dun coo haesna an hoor.'

Ben came the goodman. 'What dae ye mean, lass? Sic a thing as twa days at this time o' year wus ne'er heard tell o'. Pit aff yer duds an' gang tae yer wark.'

'Am boon' to gang,' said Maggie dourly.

'Then ye needna come back.'

'Gie me what I wroucht for an' am content,' said she.

'Na, na, gin ye brak yer term, ne'er a bawbee o' wages will ye finger frae me.'

'Weel, weel; I maun face it,' she said, and she went out and away.

'Gudeness guide us a'!' said the mistress; 'what

can hae cam ower her? She's no been the same lass for weeks gane. Bather her! tae leave me in sic a mess.' Then going to the door and looking after her, she added, 'Puir thing! I pity her. It'll be a ouch night; an' she haesna brock her fast the day.'

It was ten of that Thursday night. The wind was howling in fitful and bitter gusts, bringing down with it cold sleety showers. At intervals between the showers, a hard, keen-eyed half-moon stared cold and bleakly on the drenched lands, from amid masses of black cloud. Then Maggie Scott, wet to the skin, knocked at the kitchen-door of the farm-house at Howe. A smart housemaid opened the door and asked what she wanted.

'Willie Deeran bides hereawa, am thinkin'?'

'Yes, up by at the bothy. Are ye sib till him?'

'Nae sib,' said Maggie; 'whatna way to the bothy?'

'Haud oot o' yon yett: gang richt throo the stack-yard: loup the wast dyke, an' ye're jist until the square. But am thinkin' ye're sair drookit.'

'May be,' was all the reply, as the excited girl followed the direction indicated. A bitter gust of wind, prelude of the coming shower, pierced and chilled her as she passed between the gate and the stack-yard; and in the shelter of the stacks she paused to recover breath and composure, for in a few minutes more would she not be in Willie's arms?

'We'll think o' oor waddin' neist year. But ye maunna be dowie, Nellie, love! gin ye'll nae see me till the term,' said a man's voice near her; and the words were followed by the sound of kisses.

What coldly curdled Maggie's blood, colder than the bitter north wind? The voice was William Durrand's.

'Am no in a hurry for mairridge,' said a woman, 'gif ye're true, lad; I seek nae mair, Willie.'

And Maggie Scott crept round the stack with stealthy step, and she saw her Willie Durrand clasping a woman to his heart, as often he had clasped her; and she

groaned aloud. The man turned and saw, and quailed before the blanched face, the glistening eye and dishevelled red hair he knew so well. But in an instant the moon was clouded ; down poured the pitiless shower, and with a cry of anguish Maggie Scott rushed into the storm and night. She ran blindly, she neither knew nor cared whither, and she felt not the sleet nor the wind. 'I wish I ne'er wus born ! I wish I ne'er wus born !' was the broken cry that sobbed to her lips as she ran on in the pelting tempest.

An hour later, Maggie Scott was found by the Widow Forsyth, when she went to fetch peats, huddled at the gable end of the widow's cottage, benumbed in body and crazed in brain. The widow, with the assistance of her only son, Jo, carried the girl into the cottage, put her into her own bed, and tended her for many days and nights. She learned the young girl's story and published it abroad. Then Ellen Ross would have no more to do with the false William Durrand. His acquaintances also scouted him ; and he, disgusted, went off in quest of work to the county town.

CHAPTER II

I ASSUME that life in our village resembles, in its main points, the life of the human family at large ; that, subjected to similar tests, our humble ones sustain them much in the same way as their brothers and sisters of the great world outside. Then why did not Maggie Scott die of 'a broken heart' ? My reading would lead me to expect that she should ; but I never met a case of this peculiar disease ; and Maggie, certainly, did not die. She was ill, very ill, fevered, and occasionally delirious. No wonder. All her anticipated heart-cherished expectations of happiness were destroyed in that rude night of frosty winds and ruthless showers. She was ill, mainly because her life had been almost blasted by the tempest and the sleet. And when the more than Samaritan care of Mrs. Forsyth and Dr. Blake had re-established the conditions of life within her, she left her bed as if she were born anew, with fresh feelings, fresh views, fresh appetites. William Durrand and the past were only a dream to her, though a dream, indeed, which long left a wearying, disturbing influence on her awakened soul. She found work at the Whitsunday term on a farm near the village.

Five years elapsed before Durrand returned to his native place. For a time he had been a constable in the burgh police force at Inverwick. Thereafter, he had resumed labour in draining. Now he came to us as

contractor to execute the tile-drainage of the farm of Dell, two miles from the village. He took up his abode in the paternal bothy. He worked hard and steadily. He delighted in dress, and was, undoubtedly, the best-dressed lad in the village, when, labour being over for the day, he attired himself, as he regularly did after working hours, in his holiday clothing. He was tall and good-looking, and wore his clothes with a grace, and carried himself with a deportment much superior to the mass of louts around him. Probably the grace and bearing came to him from his instincts as the son of a tailor and his drill in the police. Vanity was his besetting sin, egregious self-conceit girt him as a garment. It was said that he was backed in his contract by Thomas Balders, carter, cowfeeder, and farmer, one of the upper men of the village. At any rate, Durrand almost every night was to be found at Balders' fireside, 'newsing' with Balders, nursing his children, of whom there were three, or canvassing the merits and demerits of the lasses of the district with Mrs. Balders, a brown-eyed, large-mouthed, stout woman of thirty-five, untidy in her habits, and coarse of mind and manner, who suckled her baby at the hearth, and milked her cow in the byre equally as matters of course. She delighted in gossip and slander; and had many neighbours whose pleasures lay in the same grooves. And Mrs. Balders seriously thought Durrand 'an unco han'some chiel,' and frankly told him so. No doubt it was quite platonic; although she certainly winked and laughed, and went on with him in a way scarcely in harmony with the fact that she was already provided with a husband, albeit that husband was fifty years and upwards. She it was, who, admiring our well-dressed hero at her fireside, first bestowed on him the title of 'Dandy Drainer,' by which thenceforth he was best known.

Mr. James Wilson was tenant at Dell, a proud, stiffish, genteelly cold man; a widower, with an only daughter,

Mary Wilson, a pert, spoiled girl of twenty, who was slightly deaf, and had a contorted spine. Miss Wilson saw 'the Dandy Drainer' when he first called on her father regarding the contract, in all the gentility of his best clothes. Her deafness and her spine had both contributed to isolate her in a great measure from the families around her ; and her father's coldness and stinginess had so far tended in the same direction, that she had, in fact, no female friends of her own station in life, and was thrown upon the servant women about her for sympathy. These women were unanimous in their praises of William Durrand. They gave him all sorts of pretty names. Indeed, his fame had preceded his advent, for the kitchen-maid, Betsy Morrison, knew him years before at the Mains of Howe, and could tell how he broke the hearts or spirits of ever so many girls. Thus Miss Wilson was almost in love with him before his appearance took her heart by storm. It was simple of explanation. She had read a few silly novels, and longed for a handsome lover, and one had not come, and there seemed no likelihood of his coming. She was a strange girl ; and at sixteen had carried on a flirtation with the boy who washed her father's gig, and jobbed about the house and farm. More lately, she had pleased herself with surreptitious meetings with one of the ploughmen, until the dairy-woman, who thought her prior claims to the swain were not fairly regarded by him, basely betrayed the pair to her master, and Jack Thomson was summarily turned adrift. For him the damsel was still mournful when the praises of Durrand were sung to her by the chorus of servant lasses.

In such circumstances it is not surprising that within ten days of the commencement of his labours at Dell, Durrand received a note by the hands of the kitchen-maid, of which this was the tenor :—

'Miss Wilson will be glad to receive Mr. Durrand

to tea at 8 to-night. She will be disengaged, her papa being from home.'

And the kitchen-maid whispered that it was from her young mistress, and that her master was going to Inverwick after tea that night, and was to be absent all next day at the burgh market. Durrand made answer that he could not meet the lady. Does this surprise you? Well, it need not, for Durrand was immensely flattered by the invitation, and would have done much to avail himself of it; but on the previous evening Thomas Balders had told him that he was going to Inverwick with carts loaded with potatoes, and was to be absent till the following afternoon; and the Drainer, in ignorance of the higher call which awaited him, had promised that he would call in to see 'the childer', and he felt bound not to break this appointment. No higher motive prevented the gratification of Miss Molly's wish. The kitchen-maid had brought him the note to the bothy at the close of dinner-hour, and after his men, having consumed their brose, had started for the field, and he was calmly smoking his pipe and alone.

'I canna the nicht,' he said; 'tell the leddy am ooncoman sorry. I canna the nicht; but, may be, it may soot her soon agen, tell her that, ma bonny lass; but, indeed, I wish it war yersel'.'

Then he seized the girl and kissed her; and she, laughing, slapped his face and ran away. She made a most impressive report to Miss Wilson of the lad's engagement and of his vexation, and of his compliments and praises of the young lady's beauty. The vain creature examined herself anew in the glass after the lass had administered this fictitious dose of flattery, and anew she believed in her charms and was consoled.

'It is too bad, Betsy, to be disappointed. I always am disappointed, I believe; but I must keep up my spirits for all that. Betsy, see here's for you;' and she bestowed on the maiden a shilling.

Thus was the young ambassadress rewarded by both parties. But the maid's deceitful flattery and skilful management of her mistress came not of a cool, clear head, but were rather an index of the girl's own facility of character and bad heart.

And soon thereafter Mr. Durrand did have interviews, first in the wood, and thereafter in the dining-room, with the foolish Miss Wilson. In her father's occasional absences she got the Drainer into the house, and treated him to tea, and wine and cake, and such music as she could produce from the piano; and she permitted him to kiss her hand, and received his rough pretences of devotion to her, fancying she was a princess, beautiful and bountiful, of fairy tale, and that this humble devotee was the slave of her beauty. But Betsy, the maid, had caught the lad's fancy; and he usually indulged himself in an interlude with her, preliminary to his introduction to the parlour. He had, too, an uneasy sense of risk that the farmer might unexpectedly return, or that he might be informed of these clandestine visits to his dining-room; so 'the dandy,' naturally cautious, lost much of the enjoyment afforded by a fine room, and wine and piano-strumming, and a silly girl to boot. Besides all this, it was necessary to speak loudly, in order that the deaf girl might hear him, and he did not half like this, not knowing who might be listening and tittering in the lobby without. It really was a relief when, the interview over, he speedily found himself in the back-kitchen with Betsy on his knee. 'Like mistress, like maid,' they say, and Betsy did not belie the aphorism, nor enjoy her lover the less one whit because he humoured the silly fancies of her mistress. For she esteemed 'Miss Molly' a fool, whom it was necessary for some one to cajole and flatter, in order to prevent her from 'rinning wud.' But Betsy, more foolish than her mistress, believed that Durrand was sincere in his addresses to her. 'Faugh!' he said,

'leddies! wersh thewless cretars! I'd rayther hae a winsome leishin' cummer lik' ye than the brawest leddy i' the lan'.'

'Ye're a coaxin' chiel, Deeran. Wus that what ye used tae say till Nellie Ross?'

'I maybe said as muckle tae Nellie. It wusna my faut that am courtin' the noo. Some lasses can cast aff luve as lightly as their shoon. I wus sair down whan Nellie bade me pack awa'.'

'Puir Bill!' said she.

'I'll no gang back tae that feckless gawky upstairs. I'll no be wastin' time wi' the geik-neckit wench, whan I ken a rosie lass o' ma ain 'gree. Ye maunna bid me agen.'

'Aweel,' said Betsy, musing as she played with his whiskers, 'we maun humour her a bit, or she'll gang stark mad.'

'She may gang stark nakit for what I care,' said Durrand.

Betsy hid her face in his bosom, laughing at this sally; and Durrand had a tussle to get her head up to kiss the giggling face. So on it went; and what could come of such folly but grief and vexation of spirit to all concerned?

Now Jo Forsyth, son of Widow Forsyth at Howe's Craig, in whose house Maggie Scott had found shelter and nursing in her illness, was foreman of the squad of labourers employed by Durrand. Jo was a sober, settled lad, twenty-seven years of age, honest, cheerful, and industrious. Poor Maggie's story had touched the lad's feelings at the time—perhaps he had thought too much of it; and although he now wrought Durrand's work, and took his money, and was his foreman, he was a totally different man from Durrand. Honest and manly, of fair stature, stalwart and solid, entirely lacking in the versatility and readiness which chiefly distinguished Durrand's mind; yet, like the men around him, he had his

sweetheart, being not exempt from the common weaknesses of our race. He had but one, and he courted her in all honesty and singleness of heart, aiming at some day making her his wife. No doubt his love had but little effervescence in it; but sincerity is more than an equivalent for emotion. The girl he loved was not of remarkable beauty, but she was lively, and had emotion enough for two. And very gently, even tenderly, but firmly, she repulsed, and had repulsed, her lover's advances, saying, 'Och, Jo, lad! I'll never get intill the scrape o' luv'in' agen. Ye ken what I mean. Brunt bairns dread the fire, and I'll no plicht ma soul tae man agen, though the man ye ken o' is noucht tae me noo.'

'Dear Maggie, why shud ye say it? "Cause ye met ae fause hairt, ye're nae gain' tae shut oot a' mankind frae yer ain warm breist."

'Warm breist, lad! nae warm breist hae I! It's a cauld an' brunt-oot ingle. There's noucht noo but dust an' ashes, whar aince wus heat an' bleeze ower muckle.'

'Noo, Maggie, ye're a' talkin' o' cauld hairts, an' dust, an' the lik'. Ae kiss, lassie, an' a grain o' faith in a true man's luve, wud quick kendle the flame agen; gin ye wad only lat oot yer womman's natur', an' no keep it boun' up lik' a deid corp. Womman, ye ken that I hae courted nae ither lass thae three year gane, an' ma soul's honest tae ye; yet ye winna gie me ae kiss.'

'Ah, dear lad, Jo! kisses are no for dry lips and used-up hairts. Tak yers tae some ane whase affection haes no been blasted lik' mine. Dinna seek me tae loe agen. I winna, daurna.' It was Maggie Scott said this—the Maggie Scott whom we knew five years before; yet not the same. She was softened by the past, and her small, sharp face, and gray eyes, were almost prettily feminine. In better service than in former years, she had improved in her manners and dress. We see that the past still left its mark on her. True, there was no longer the active emotion—that had died in the storm

and sickbed ; but instead of love there had grown up a distrust of herself and of mankind, blinding her eyes to the offering of a leal heart, and making her reject a happiness for which her nature was yearning. To some extent, too, her persistence in refusing Jo Forsyth's love came from this—that, on first recovering from her mad affection for the Drainer, she said she would never love again, and she thought it a fine thing to keep the resolve, which Jo had more than once heard her utter. Perhaps, too, her nature, which was certainly capable of much out of the ordinary course, was now seeking vent, and finding sad pleasure in self-torture. However it was, there is the fact. She resisted and repulsed Jo, until the lad had begun to tire of a pursuit that seemed destined to disappointment, and with weary heart began to meditate its abandonment.

Jo Forsyth soon saw the entanglement in which William Durrand was involving himself and the two girls at Dell. A casual visit to the kitchen put him up to the whole matter, and he was filled with dislike of the Drainer's courses, and a desire to deliver the women from the toils which they were weaving for themselves. So one evening he loitered behind on his way past the house until he saw Betsy Morrison, and he said, 'Lassie, am telt that oor Dandy Drainer's courtin' ye.'

'Wha med it yer business, lad?'

'Nae business o' mine ava,' he said, 'mair nor ilka honest man's, no tae see wrang dune to the unwary wi'ooten a cry till them.'

'Wha says there's ony wrang in ma courtin'?' she asked fiercely. 'Wha are ye, loun, that speaks o' it?'

And Jo was forced to admit to himself that he had made a mistake ; and he told the girl that he meant no evil, and in his rough way he apologised for it. 'But,' said he, 'tak' care o' Deeran, lass ; he haes vext a girl or twa ere noo ;' and so he went his way, wondering at female vagaries and at his own rashness in interfering.

Soon thereafter the Drainer and Jo sat in the bothy after their mid-day meal, smoking silently. The workmen had wandered outside to whiff away, in the open air, the remainder of their meal-hour, and the maid, Betsy, came to the Drainer. Jo rose to go out, but the lass stopped him, saying, 'Say yon noo, till Mr. Deeran hear ye himsel.'

'What was't agen, lass?' asked Jo in reply.

'Shurely yer memory's nae sae short,' said she, 'or is it feart ye are o' the man, that ye'll no say fornent him what ye said tae me?'

'No feart,' said Jo; 'I see what ye mean. I'll e'en say it agen, lass. Am leavin' ye thegither. Have a care o' the Drainer. He haes vext mair nor ane afore ye, an' maybe ye'll nae be the last.'

'Harken till him, Deeran! Wull ye let the lad insult me an' yersel that gait?'

'No insult at all, at all,' said Jo. 'Lassie, I am no meaning no insult, but words o' warnin' that ye can tak' or leave as ye list. Deeran's there, he can tell ye if I speak a lee.'

'Whaugh! Betsy,' said Durrand, 'dinna quarrel ma mate an' me. He means nae ill, at least tae ye. Ye ken weel eneuch I hae been wildish 'mang the lassies i' ma day. It wus their ain fauts, though; ony rate, no mine a'thegither; an' that day's dune, fairly dune,' said he, as, seeing that Jo was gone out, he wound his arm round the girl's waist. 'I'm tae be steady noo, an' ever mair. Am pledged tae ye for ae thing, an' a contractor maun keep his carактер for anither. I'll daff wi' nane but ye for life noo, dearie.'

'Dear Bill, dear Bill!' said the girl, running her fingers through his hair. 'Am shure ye wull, am certain shure o' it. But yon cheil dinged ma hairt doon wi' his talk o' yer auld ways wi' silly lasses. But that pits me in mind o' ma errant. That daft Miss Molly wants ye tae tea, the nicht.'

Her faither's gane frae hame, an' she'll be waitin' ye at seven.

'Confune the thrawn jaud!' said the Drainer. 'Am no gaun tae be makin' a fule o' masel, purtendin' luvie till her. I' canna dae it, Betsy. A'll no dae it. Sae gang back an' say I canna tryst her.'

'No, but, Deeran, ye maun dae it aince or twice mair. See what she gied me tae speed the errant, a hale half-crown, nae less; so "dinna tak' no denial," said she, an' nae mair I will, Dandy dearie.'

Then Durrand said he would go to please her, and would please himself by staying half an hour with her before Miss Wilson's tea-hour. She then took her way back to her silly mistress. Soon after Jo Forsyth came in and sat down, still smoking.

The men sat smoking in silence for a few minutes, when Jo said slowly, as he whiffed, 'Ye're an awfu' chiel, Deeran.'

'Hoo that, Jo?'

'Ye're aye entreegin' wi' the wimmen folk; gettin' yersel intil trouble, an' garrin' hairts rue their soukin' in o' yer flattery.'

'Man, I am no tae blame sae muckle! The jauds come seekin' me. I canna help their fancies. If they're fulish, am na tae ac' the 'blin' horse, an' stairve while ma neighbour's rack's fu' an' welcome tae me.'

'That's not it, Deeran. What I blame ye for is, that ye're a licht-o'-luve; that ye're every lass's lad for a while that is catched wi' yer coat or yer feegur; that ye hae honied phrases tae help ye catch them, an' that ye leave them in the lurch at the hinner end, an' gang aff yersel unscotched tae wile ithers i' the nest toun. It's no fair courtin'; it's no honest ava.'

'Hear till him noo! Ye ken naething o' it. If a lass rins aifter me, am no gain tae slap her face. We're commandit, man, no tae return evil for good. Least-

wise, it's no i' ma natur' tae kick whan am kissed. What am I tae dae then ?'

'No tell lees aboot it. If ye're no in luve an' dinna tell lees, no lass will trust ye wi' ower muckle first, an' rue it aifter.'

'Ye dinna ken them, Jo ; ye dinna ken them. They need sma perswashion tae mak' them trust ye. They're ower ready tae gie a' thing on trust ; an' at the warst they're no muckle hurt by it. Indeed, lad, I hae the warst o' it, unco fash and feckle wi' them, a licht character amang the men, an' no a gude ane 'mang the wimmen.' And the Drainer handled his cuttie thoughtfully, and looked sentimental, adding, 'Deed, Jo, am tae be pitied.'

'Then, be honest,' said Jo, as the farm bell rung the hour of toil ; 'an' it's a lee that wimmen trust wi'oot their hairts being wiled awa', an' wi'oot reason for the faith that's in them. 'Deed, Deeran, ye're no tae be envied, for I am feared ye fa' in wi' the warst o' the queans.' They went forth to their labour.

Jo Forsyth was sitting at the fireside where his labours kept his mother in humble comfort. He was carding wool, she was busy at the spinning wheel beside the ingle. 'Jo, ye haena cleaned yersel for a week by-hand, an' I hae heard nought o' ma Maggie.'

'Na, mither, I carena tae gang back. The pitcher ower aft at the well, fill or empty, comes tae crack. Mine's clean brock, mither. I'll no gang back again. Yon well's dry ony rate.'

'What mean ye, lad ?'

'Maggie Scott haes no luve tae gie me. She maun hae looded the Dandy mortal. She haesna gat ower it, an' ne'er will. As himsel' says, gin he crookit his finger a' the lasses i' the parish wad rin till him, Maggie amang the lave.'

'Na, na, Jo. Ye're no jist i' that, lad. Maggie haes no remant o' luve for Deeran ; nane, I tell ye ; but she canna forgie hersel' for trustin' sae souple a wuddie, an'

she dreads tae confide e'en whar her heart believes noo. But, mind, Jo, she haed great luvie aince, an' a great punishment. Lat me see her, lad.'

Jo stopped carding, and resting a hand on each knee, asked—'What d'ye say, mither?'

'I say lat me speak till her. I ken baith yer hairts, yer hairt and hers, Jo; an' I ken what it is that ails her. I'll put it richt atween ye.'

Jo put down the carding combs and lighted his pipe.

'Mither,' he said, hoarsely, 'ne'er think o' that agen. Maggie Scott kens ma hairt; leastwise, she oucht tae. Gin she'll no tak' me on ma ain suin', I'll no tak' her on the wooin' o' ony auld wife, mither or no mither. I'll no be made the jeer o' the parish! What way cud ye think it o' me?'

And Jo got up and went out, and his mother moodily dropped her spinning, and sat silently for full five minutes. Then she resumed her wheel saying, 'Gie ma lad the desire o' his hairt, if it be Thy wull, O Lord! Thou knowest he desairves Thy choice blessin'.' When, half an hour afterwards, the old woman heard the lad's footsteps in the trance, she got up and met him, and putting her hands on his shoulders, said, 'Ma son, in God's name see her aince agen, for my sake.'

The man said, 'Weel, weel, mither.'

Next day Widow Forsyth, having the happiness of her son very much at her heart, and earnestly desiring to penetrate the future, resorted to one of the many superstitious practices, which then lingered in the district, and which are not now wholly extinct. She had just finished knitting a pair of stockings for Jo. In forming the first row of meshes or loops on the knitting-wires, the end of the worsted thread hangs unused, commonly six inches long or more. She cut off these ends from the pair, and placed them above the door-jamb, and invoked the Holy Trinity. Thereafter, the first female who entered should bear the same Christian name as the

future spouse of her son, for whom the stockings had been made. She spun on in patient expectation, but that whole day no female entered her cottage. Next day, however, while she was engaged with her bread and cup of weak tea at breakfast, a ragged gipsy girl raised the latch and stood before her, saying, 'Gie me a piece.'

'Troth wull I, bairn,' said the woman; 'but what's yer name, ma queanie?'

And the child pronounced a name such as the woman had never heard before; but, after several repetitions, she made out that it was 'Charlotte,' a name which sounded strangely to the widow, and seemed both foreign and unfortunate. She gave some oat-cake to the little wanderer with a sigh, and turned away from her breakfast. It seemed that her lad's love must be crossed, and his happiness disappointed; and the strange name made her dread that he must leave her; and, for a time, a deep feeling of depression beset her. In prayer she lightened her soul; and at length resumed her knitting, saying, 'Not oor wull, but Thine be dune.'

Everybody must have noted a time in his experience, when a choice of courses of conduct being presented, the reason perceives the wiser and happier, and the heart approves and sides with the reason, but the will chooses the unwise and worse, in whim and self-despite. I have often watched this mood in children of the best disposition and keenest sensibilities, and have seldom seen the perverse volition overcome save by some genial touch of loving nature. A word of love, a tone of feeling, true to the circumstances, usually suffices. Stern reason or direct opposition are entirely useless. This was the state of mind of Maggie Scott when we last saw her, rejecting the suit of Jo Forsyth; and Jo's absence on the two following Mondays (Monday night was his usual night of visiting her) only confirmed her in her unreasonable mood. On the third Monday Jo

came again. She was at the field-gate, a stone-throw from the farm-house of her master, the spot at which they used to meet, whence she usually led him to the kitchen, when nothing unwonted was going on there. She met him as if there had been no interruption of his visits.

'Ah, Jo, lad, ye're weel; an' hoo's mither?'

'Brawly,' said he; 'yet no a' richt either.'

'What's the maitter, Jo? I'd grieve i' ma hairt gin onything was wrang wi' her.'

'I haena seen ye for twa weeks, an' I cam' noo at her biddin'. She haes ye an' me at her hairt; an' it's lik' tae be sair.'

'What for, Jo? Ye're no gain tae leave her?' she asked with a sickly smile.

'No, I haena thocht o' that; but I'm tired o' ma luckless wooin', an' I meant tae tak' ye at yer last nicht's word, an' no fash ye again. Ma mither kent it, an' bade me come aince mair tae ask ye. Will ye tak' me wi her blessin'? I hae noucht to offer ye by ma labour an' ma luve, but ye ken ma luve is strong tae death, if ye wear it.'

This was an unhappy speech. Quite natural, perhaps, in the circumstances, and not unloving. But it did not touch the tender chord in Maggie's nature, which would have brought her to her lover's bosom weeping. It lacked tenderness of tone, and aided the resistance of Maggie's will.

'Nay, Jo,' she answered, 'I feel yer mither's kindness warm i' ma hairt. She's been, an' ever will be, a mither an' mair tae me. But her luve misguides her. Her son's judgment is clearer an' better. I'll nae gie ye second-hand luve. Ye dinna desairve it. I shudna wrang yer mither's son. In God's name, seek ye a younger an' fresh-haired sweetheart. I'm nae mair for man's luve.'

He was standing sidewise to her, his hands in his pockets, his face clouded and downcast to his chest.

'You have said it, Maggie Scott. Let byganes be byganes betwixt us.' And he turned full towards her and held out his hand.

'Yes, lat them be byganes, dear Jo,' she said, grasping his hand; 'lat them be byganes; an' tell yer mither that it's ma luve for her an' you that stands atween us—that I bear her a dauchter's sense o' duty; an' ye, dear Jo, I tak' for ma brither, gin ye'll hae me.'

The tears were in her eyes, and Jo saw them.

'God bless ye, Maggie; I will always bear ye luve.'

Then all Maggie's old impetuosity surged upon her; and she threw herself on the lad's neck and wept, saying, 'Brither, brither!'

Jo kissed her white face silently, repeated 'God bless you!' and in great excitement strode down the lane. He did not know how near he was to obtaining his heart's desire when she had leant upon his shoulder weeping, and that the blame was his that the interview had left him still disappointed. When he entered his mother's room, silent and moody, the old woman did not stop her spinning to ask how he had fared.

'I kent it forehand, Jo,' she said. 'Dinna be doun-cast ower muckle. The Lord's wull is aye best. His luve passeth the luve of wimmen.'

'There's no disgrace in haein' loed a true lass like Maggie Scott, mither; even though she winna hae me.'

At that same moment the girl had buried her head in her pillow in the lonely crib off her kitchen, and was sobbing as if her heart would break.

Now Durrand, taking love as lightly as he might, found it prosperous and successful. Thus, from time to time he had junketing with Miss Mary in the parlour, with wine and sweet bread and strumming on the piano; and in the kitchen he had the devotion of Betsy. Then, frowsy Mrs. Balders contributed to his amusement at the village. His drainage business, too, was advancing very favourably. The winter had been open, and,

on the whole, dry, and he had done more work than he expected, so that he reckoned on a round sum of profit at the end of March, when he should make his season's settlement with Mr. Wilson. It is true that he had solemnly promised to marry Betsy, and that she believed and trusted him; but he had done as much a few times before to other girls, and did not find himself the worse for it. But the end of this campaign was distinctly unpleasant.

On the 20th of March Durrand received an interim payment of £50 from Mr. Wilson, and appointed his men to meet him at the village inn at two o'clock that afternoon, to get payment for their last four weeks' labour. Before he left the farm at one, Betsy asked him to meet Miss Molly in the gloaming, as her father was to be absent, and this he promised to do. As usual at such settlements, the men clubbed their shillings together to treat their employer. Forsyth having seen the time-bill adjusted, and received his earnings, contributed his shilling to the drinking fund, and went off amid the jeers of the men. Durrand stayed with them, and they, having with rude songs and rough ill-mannered jests, consumed ten shillings' worth of whisky, he gave them 'the maister's bottle' to wind up with, so when the party broke up in the dusk, they were all more or less intoxicated. Durrand then set out for Dell. He was not accustomed to drink whisky, although he had had similar bouts with his men on each recurring pay-day, and although Mrs. Balders had accustomed him to drink an occasional dram. Out on the road, he now found himself decidedly unsteady, for a cold north wind aggravated the influence of the drink. But on he went, now with devious, unequal, and staggering steps, now with a rush; and as he went he muttered snatches of the songs which had cheered the drinking party, or spoke aloud his sentiments of things and people in general. About a quarter of a mile from Dell he over-

took a man, and staggered up to him in a friendly way, with 'Weel, frien', ye'll be stransher here. Whish way gain' ?'

'Ah ! Mr. Durrand,' replied the man thus accosted. 'I'm goin' to Dell.'

'What you gae Dell for ? Am gain' t' Dell.' And Durrand seized the man's arm, and turned him round and gazed vacantly at him in the gloom.

'Come along then,' said the stranger.

They walked a few steps in silence, and Durrand hung for an instant in drunken somnolence on the man's arm. Then waking up, he staggered quickly forwards, muttering 'Twishit jaud, Mish Mary. Fanshy kish her fingars !' Again he hung heavily on the man's arm, repeating 'Fanshy kish her !' By and by, he went off at a run again, saying, 'True lash, Beshie ; fine lash !' Presently they arrived at the house at Dell.

Here the stranger appeared to hesitate as to what he should do, but Durrand broke away from him and entered the kitchen, into which the man followed him in a few minutes, to find Betsy with the Drainer. 'What does this mean ?' he asked quietly, on which Betsy looking up, tore herself from Durrand with a scream, and fled from the room.

'Whatsh up ?' said the Drainer, looking about him ; and at last getting sight of the intruder, he went up to him, shouting, 'Dam, what you dae on lashie ?'

The man sternly asked him, 'What brought you here drunk ?'

'Watsh yer bushness ?' and Durrand flung off his coat and neckcloth, making ready for a fight ; but the man retreated, followed to the door with most abusive words. This was Mr. Wilson of the Dell farm. In a few minutes the griever and several ploughmen entered the kitchen. Their orders were to duck Durrand in the horse-pond, and then to see him clear of the premises and farm. They did remove him ; and some of the

ploughmen who disliked him for his assumed gentility of dress, and perhaps for his reputation, smashed his hat and tore his coat, and made him a sad figure with mud. But one humane lad saw him to the village, dreading lest he should perish by the wayside if left to himself, and delivered him at the door of his father's bothy. Next day the drainage work was stopped ; and following on that came threats of legal proceedings for alleged defects in workmanship ; and at length, to avoid litigation, Durrand renounced his contract, and adjusted his claims for the work performed by a compromise.

Durrand's visitings to Mrs. Balders had no better ending. While our little community was agitated by the affair at Dell just recorded, Elder Hewitson deemed it his duty to accost Thomas Balders, and to inform him that it was publicly stated that Mrs. Balders consumed more ardent spirits than was her fair allowance, and that she saw more of Mr. William Deeran than was good for her soul. Honest Thomas waxed wroth, and with difficulty restrained himself from, then and there, committing assault and battery on the person of the elder. But the month was not out before Balders saw the truth of Hewitson's statements. Balders had occasion to go to Inverwick, and started in the afternoon with a young horse. The beast was seized with a colic at Howe, three miles from home, and after several hours' illness the farmer abandoned his journey and led the beast back to the village. It was eleven o'clock at night when he arrived. He secured the horse in the stable before he entered his dwelling. There he found Mrs. Balders and half a dozen women, 'her cronies,' and William Durrand seated round the hearth. The teapot was on the 'hob,' and each guest had a cup as Balders entered.

'Hech, frien's,' said he, 'ye're late at tea : I'm jist come in time.'

An unmistakable odour of whisky-punch had met

the man on entering the room. He was sure of it, for he had tasted neither meat nor drink since three o'clock, when he had left home. Mrs. Balders got up with a red face, saying, 'Ye'll be better o' a guid drap, Tam. I'll mask anew for ye.'

'Na, na,' said he, seizing the teapot and cup from his wife's hands; 'I'll e'en taste o' ma friens' broo;,' and he poured out some of the contents of the teapot and drank it from the cup. It was almost undiluted whisky. He laid down the cup and took up his cart-whip, which he had thrown on the dresser.

'I tell ye what, friens; this is stronger than I bargained for. Ma wife's housekeeping seems tae be best whan ma back's turned. I maun superinten' it mair masel'; an' as the first step o't, I ask ye, nane o' ye, ever tae darken ma door agen. There, noo, clear oot.'

He cracked his whip, and the women were quickly gone. Durrand was slower in his motions.

'Get oot,' roared the stout old man. 'Get oot, ye low-lived dirty blackguard! Get oot, I say, or I may hairm ye in richt earnest;,' and he plied the shoulders of the retreating dandy unscrupulously with his whip.

CHAPTER III

Do we not, all of us, make too much of love? We tint and elevate a sentiment, the germ of which is primarily base and selfish, till it changes and colours our world, and exerts too great an influence on our lives. We make some woman or man our object, regard him or her as superhuman, and straightway fall down and worship. If our homage is accepted, we are elevated to the seventh heaven, until familiarity destroys our illusions. If we are repulsed, we are never undeceived; the common object of our regards is for ever an idol. The system would be a benefit to the race that brought us to recognise the just mean between the irreverence of Mr. William Durrand and the heroine-culture of Jo Forsyth. Life generally would be better and happier for it. To help to introduce such a system, I should be disposed, were I a minister of education, to make love-making, in its theory and reasonable practice, an ordinary subject of study. In progress of time the most beneficent results might ensue from the rational culture of this branch of knowledge.

Two years had passed since I last presented my friends to the reader, and how many changes do two years effect? Miss Mary Wilson was in the south in charge of her aunts, breaking their maidenly hearts with her vagaries. Betsy Morrison was gone, it was said, to Inverwick; but no one knew what had become of her. Mrs. Balders

was a widow, and had set up a huckster-shop. One young woman, for whom I have some regard, had re-appeared among us. This was Ellen Ross. Her father, a hard-working man, who had started as head of a family in the humble calling of a dry-stone fence builder, had sent out his children as they grew up to earn their own livelihood, and had, by frugality and unflinching industry, saved a little money. Thereupon, abandoning dyke-building, he had set to buy and sell farm-produce, that so he might convert his plack into a bawbee. He was now settled in our village, and had taken up the trade of Thomas Balders deceased, and rented the fields which Balders had possessed, kept several cows, and forwarded by his carts country produce to the market of the county town. He was reputed 'wealthy,' paid for all his purchases in cash, and was even able to advance small sums to the crofters on the Braes at rent time, on the faith of grain or other goods to be delivered to him. He was a widower, and his daughter Ellen managed his domestic affairs.

Now Ellen Ross was twenty-seven years old, a buxom lass, tidy in her person and attire, affecting, indeed, a superiority of dress to the generality of the village girls. A more modish ribbon, and a gown of a better texture, distinguished her, when she 'cleaned herself' at evening. Otherwise, she shrunk not from the labour to which she had been inured in youth, and toiled in the byre and a-field like the other women, removed from them mainly in this, that she was her own mistress. When they were some time settled in the village, and the estimate of the old man's wealth had got well fixed in the village mind, there was one man, who, not for the first time, recognised that he had made a mistake in life ; but who now, for the first time, began to entertain a serious feeling, not of regret for the past, but of grudge against himself and fate ; and that man was William Durrand. Indeed, the last two years had not been prosperous with him.

Jobs seemed to have a tendency to go past him ; he found it difficult to get work. Jo Forsyth had taken the field on his own account, and, somehow, was generally preferred to the smarter man. On the other hand, Durrand had saved nothing ; and although he still persevered in maintaining his specialty of superior clothing, he was often, in periods of idleness, indebted to his father's potato-pot for his food. No wonder that now he saw how unfortunate was the complication that had deprived him of Ellen Ross, or that occasionally he cursed his stupidity and his untoward career.

Maggie Scott was still in the same service near the village, and Jo Forsyth still lived with his mother. No word of love had again passed between the pair, and the widow had evidently lost her interest in the match. Jo's visits to the girl had ceased ; but Maggie, every Sunday afternoon, on her way from church, visited the cottage of her friends, and, generally, Jo saw her on these occasions. Maggie was changed very much. Her eye, which used to sparkle and flash with emotion, was now subdued and soft and shy. Her whole face told of the soul within—subdued and saddened, and very tender. Tenderness, indeed, had become the prevailing feature of her character. As Widow Forsyth said to her son, 'Maggie aye distresses me. Whan she telt me o' Jock Sandisson's deid bairn, she grat lik' it wus her ain. She canna speak o' a bealed thoom, but the tears are in her een ; an' as for the preachin's, I believe she greets a' the sermon through. Somethin' maun be wrang wi' her. She wusna this lik' whan we first kent her, ill as she wus.' And something did ail Maggie, but she could not tell it to the widow or her son. If the son had any notion of the secret, he held his peace.

In those days the life of William Durrand was not an enviable one. In his idleness, he often lay abed till seven o'clock, long before which hour his old father, now sadly broken down, had repaired to the potato-rig,

and, with spectacles on nose, was toiling at this, to him, arduous occupation, by which his back was twisted out of all sartorial use and wont. Lazily the young man dressed himself, and having breakfasted from the porridge-pan, which he but little contributed to fill, he went out immediately to avoid his mother's long prayers, and the other harassments of family worship. Indeed, this was not much to be wondered at, for the mother made her prayers bristle with pointed references to the son, and by urgent prayers for the preservation of the old tailor, her 'earthly head,' more or less directly implied that her son was not what he should be. Mortal drainer could not stand that. He went out, but this being the general breakfast hour, he preferred to go off into the fields, for too many labourers and their spouses were clamant for small balances of wages, a shilling or two each, to make his progress through the village comfortable. His only joyous hour was, when at night he slipped into Widow Balders's. With her he was a handsome fellow and a hero still; and she was still in circumstances to give him a dram. Late of the night he found himself again under his father's roof, where poor Margaret had sat gloomily waiting for him by the smouldering peat-fire. 'Ah, Willie!' Margaret would say, 'ye're aye late. Faither and mither are lang beddit; but they ne'er sleep till ye come in.' Then William, without replying, would slink away to his bed, and undress in the dark.

Now it happened that old Ross required to have some drains cleared out, and some new drains made on his land, and he looked about for a person to do his work. Jo Forsyth was fully occupied, and the dandy was the only other villager competent. Indeed, although Ross had been strongly recommended to employ Forsyth, he was struck by the smart appearance of Durrand, and fixed on him to do the job. This brought Durrand to Ross's house, and once again into contact with Nellie.

The old man knew nothing of their former love-passages ; and Nellie received Durrand in a way which, although quiet and demure, certainly did not indicate any hostile feeling. In truth, Ellen Ross never had been a sentimental girl. She was what may fairly be described as 'a sensible lass,' who perceived what it was fair and reasonable to do, and did it. Thus, it had appeared to her a fair and prudent thing to get into a courtship with William Durrand seven years before ; but when Maggie Scott was said to be dying for love of that deceiver, and all the country-side cried 'shame' to him, she cast Durrand off, and did not suffer much in so doing. Then she was twenty, and time and experience had not modified her disposition, so that she should now unnecessarily show sentimental dislike to the young man. On the contrary, she was learning to be cautious in her treatment of young men, who were likely to make a fair fight in the struggle of life, and she had her father's word for it, that 'this Deeran is an unco smairt chiel, an' does his wark as if he ne'er wore aucht but moleskin ;' and she knew her father was usually reticent of his praise. Therefore Nellie was distinctly civil ; and Durrand began to think that he might still hope, not so much for her love, he did not think much of love, but that he might get her to wife, with all the relative advantages of her father's wealth, and credit, and connection. But he knew that he was not the only aspirant to this happy fortune, for James Leask, the joiner, called often at the house, and Jo Forsyth was not altogether unknown at the fireside of the Rosses. Durrand reckoned little of that. 'Thae louts !' said he to himself ; 'if aince I get ma hand in, I'll sune birstle them oot.' He was a fellow of consummate conceit, this our dandy friend.

Durrand, over a glass of punch with Mrs. Balders, told her of his hopes in this matter. She was very hard and dry regarding it. Her opinion of Ellen Ross was, 'She's a flauntin' flarin' gouk. I only seed her i' the kirk, but

she pits on mair airs than wad the Countess. An' I'se warran' ye're deceived aboot the auld man. Ma ain puir man! wha that kent him wad hae thought he wad leave his widdie tae sell tapes an' odds an' ends o' things, jist for a leavin'. Och! och! Tak' ma word for't—the auld man's no a Jew.'

Mrs. Balders was very bitter, and the truth was, she had personal reasons for it. But this notwithstanding, Durrand cultivated old Ross's good opinion by all the means in his power, and sought the young woman's society and favour as much as his opportunities permitted him. One day Ross was driving a young horse in a cart in the field where Durrand was at work. The horse was startled, and the old man was thrown off the cart. Ellen Ross was in the field also, 'lifting' potatoes; and Durrand and she were speedily together over the prostrate form of her father; and, in the excitement of the occasion, while he was stilling her screams and soothing her, Durrand once more called her 'Nellie, dear Nellie'; and was not rebuked. He continued thereafter to call her Nellie, and to adopt towards her a tone of tenderness, and she did not resent it. Indeed, at this time Durrand was fully impressed with the necessity of forming an alliance such as this, for he had received a letter from a solicitor in Inverwick, who, as agent for Messrs. Macfitt & Co., clothiers and men's mercers there, demanded payment of £25 : 6 : 4, attour 2s. 6d. as the charge for writing the letter, and intimated the service of a summons unless payment were made within ten days. The said Macfitt & Co. were creditors of poor Durrand for those splendid coats and hats which he wore of evenings, but the value of the goods was not one-half of the prices charged. Durrand walked to Inverwick, and having no money to tender in payment, was thankful to arrange the matter by granting his bill for the sum at four months' date. How could he be gay with Nellie Ross or any one else with this burden on his

mind? How could he be otherwise than dull at Mrs. Balders's fireside, where he was allowed to be natural and unrestrained?

It happened about this time, that on her way home from church, Maggie Scott met an acquaintance, with whom was Mrs. Balders. Maggie did not know the widow; but the widow knew Maggie well, and as she would say, 'a' the ins an' oots about her.' It was the most casual meeting, and lasted only for a minute or two; but, in course of it, Mrs. Balders contrived to do as much mischief as possible.

'Dearie me, lassie, I hae a bit news for ye. Ye'll be glad tae hear that yer auld flame, Jo, is busy courtin' yon bouncin' baggage,' and she pointed to Ellen Ross, who was then passing from the church. Maggie knew Ellen by sight.

'It's vera lik'ly lik,' was all that Maggie could reply. Then she turned away hastily and sped her home, weeping as she went. For this was the secret which was crushing Maggie's life and soul—she loved the lad Forsyth, whose love she had rejected. She did not call on Mrs. Forsyth that afternoon. She could not.

I daresay that if Mrs. Forsyth had had a daughter of her own, the Sunday visits of Maggie Scott would have been of little importance to her. As it was, these visits were a great matter. There was something about the little red-haired woman that had got into the widow's heart, and kept possession of it. It was no wonder, for Maggie had a womanly, gushing heart, which was felt in all she did. So the widow, who was too frail to travel to the distant church, sat a while at her Bible after Jo came home that Sunday. At length she raised her head and asked, 'Wus Maggie i' the kirk, lad?' Jo said she was, and the old woman resumed her reading. By and by she again turned from her book and exclaimed, 'What can hae stoppit Maggie the day?' Her son made no reply, and after musing for a little, she resumed her reading.

But again she ceased reading, and took off her spectacles and wiped them, and, with emphasis, inquired, 'Wus she lookin' weel, ma son?' and being assured on this point, she burst out, 'What i' a' the world haes keepit Maggie? I dinna feel lik' settin' about the denner till she com'.'

'Get ye the denner ready, mither, an' I'll step oot an' spier for her by-an'-by,' said Jo.

So the old woman went to her duties, repeating again and again, 'What i' a' the world?'

When Jo Forsyth that evening stepped into Maggie's kitchen, she was sitting by the fire, and alone. He entered as he used to do in other days, without knocking, and when he put his hand on her shoulder, and she, startled, turned round her face, he was surprised and touched to find that her eyes were red, and she was weeping. 'Are ye no weel, Maggie?' he eagerly asked.

'Quite weel, Jo,' she answered, half-choked, as she got up and pretended to look for a pan.

'Then, Maggie, what ails you?' he asked kindly.

'Och, naething, naething; I'll be a' richt by-an'-by.'

'But, sister dear,' he said in his tenderest voice, for he saw that she was really distressed, and he was grieved. 'Dear Maggie, ye took me for a brither aince. Tell yer brither what ails ye.'

Then there followed such a fit of crying and sobbing that the young man was perplexed beyond measure; while all the articulate sounds that he heard from her were, 'Leave me the noo, dear Jo; leave me the noo;' and at length Jo, greatly distressed, was fain to take himself away from a grief which it seemed impossible for him to mitigate. But he did not go beyond the door. There he stood, and said to himself, 'I think it's a' richt. She's certain sure in luvie noo agen; an' wha wi' but masel'?' and he stood for a minute absolutely chuckling. Then he went back to the kitchen, and took the woman in his strong arms; and with as matter-of-fact a voice as he could command, and a tearful smile on his face,

he said, 'Maggie, Maggie dear! am thinkin' ye're in luve agen; and am no tae let ye past me a'thegither, wi'ooten anither refusal o' me. Will ye hae me, Maggie? Ye ken I ne'er loed anither.'

She held her breath in almost painful silence while he spoke. Then she flung her arms round his neck, kissed him a few hungry kisses, and broke into hysterical sobs and laughter. Then Jo knew that she loved him with all that intense nature of hers, and he was very happy as he held her in this paroxysm. His sense of happiness made him entirely self-satisfied and cool, so that while her head lay jerking on his bosom, he winked hard at the plated dish-covers that adorned the kitchen-wall, sole witnesses of his felicity. But in came Mrs. Thompson, with 'What earthly is the matter, Maggie?' and seeing how Jo held her, and that she was sobbing convulsively, the lady sternly demanded what he had done to her.

'Nought ava,' said Jo, somewhat dourly, for he had not called for the attendance of witnesses; 'unless,' he added after an interval—'unless an offer of mairriage be ony wrang;' and again, after another pause, 'An' am thinkin' she'll tak' me tae;' and he pressed his loving burden in his stalwart arms.

Then in came Farmer Thompson, attracted by the voices, and learning the position of matters, he took Jo into his parlour, while Mrs. Thompson took charge of the young woman, who was greatly favoured, as she deserved. Jo was congratulated and got a dram, and had five minutes with Maggie afterwards reassuring her; and she told him of Mrs. Balders's gossip which had distressed her, and he laughed heartily and happily thereat. Then he went his way. And on his way, although it was the Lord's night, Jo cut capers, and could not refrain from whistling, for the dram and the love-making had gone together to the poor fellow's head. At length he got home.

'An' wus she vera ill?' asked Mrs. Forsyth eagerly, when Jo came in.

'Aye, gey an' bad,' said Jo; 'but she's a' richt noo.'

'Was it a cholic-lik' or a dwam?' asked she. 'I'm a' anxiety tae hear.'

'Na, mither,' replied Jo; 'it was the hairt.'

'Ah, the puir dawtie! She haes ower muckle hairt, an' ower saft. Did Mrs. Tamson gie her some brunt speerits?'

'Na, mither, but she's ower wi't noo. Leastwise she'll be a' richt when she comes tae ye aifter the term.'

'Winna she be able tae be oot neist Sunday? I hope she's no vera ill. I wish I cud traivel her length, puir lass!'

'O, I'm sure she'll com' in neist Sunday. She beet tae dae it tae get yer blissin', mither; am tae mairry her at the term.'

'Mairry her! mairry her! na, lad, na; that canna be! I ken it's His will ye maun mairry a lass—what wus the name again? a lass, Charlotte. It canna be!'

'I ken nought o' ony Charlotte, mither; an meantime I ken I hae promised tae mairry Maggie Scott, an' she haes promised tae mairry me. I wadna gie her for a thoosan' Charlottes! I'm gey happy, mither, for she's a luv'in' lass!'

'God grant there com' nae ill o' it,' said the mother, solemnly. '*I* dinna see hoo it's tae be. It shud be Charlotte!' And, to the amazement of Jo, his mother began fervently to pray for him and Maggie. But he saw that love for both of them was the cause of it; and greatly he marvelled that love could breed such vagaries as he had that night experienced.

Widow Balders was not satisfied with her shopkeeping. It yielded but an indifferent return for her trouble, and was very slow and worrying. So she lighted upon another and more pleasant way of making a pound or

two. Perhaps, too, her sagacity led her to form ulterior projects from it. She swept out the old threshing-floor of the barn which Balders had built, hired a strolling dancing-master, canvassed the lads and lasses to attend his instructions, illuminated the barn with three tallow candles, and set up a dancing-school at the moderate charge of twopence per night for each lad, and each lad was allowed to bring 'a partner.' Cakes and sweetmeats, treacle-beer and ginger-beer, tobacco and pipes, were for sale in the adjoining outhouse, which in former days was the byre; and there Martha Balders, aged ten years, poor thing! dispensed these commodities at moderate charges. This arrangement was, no doubt, spoken of disparagingly as 'Luckie Balders's penny reels;' but it was new and was successful; and the Dandy Drainer materially contributed to its success. There he was supreme,—all but James Leask, the joiner, unhesitatingly admitting his superiority. It really was wonderful how he could and did disport himself here while that bill was hastening to maturity; and, no doubt, the widow had to stimulate him to exertion by an occasional dram. The Dandy took no partner to these dances. His delight was to get hold of the partner of some youth well steeped in love, and to annoy him by a flirtation with her for the night. The widow, by divers influences and by a special invitation, prevailed on Ellen Ross to visit the scene one night, 'just for a dance.' On that occasion the rivalry of Leask and the Dandy nearly led to a quarrel, and Ellen came not again. But this led Durrand to press his suit more closely. So one night he followed her from her father's hearth to the byre, and, dandy clothes and all, he set to clean it out for her, while she stood by and rewarded him with many smiles. With a vague attempt at feeling he referred to their former courtship.

'Oh, Nellie,' he said, 'ye altered a' ma life for the warse when ye cast me aff.'

'Puir chiel! Ye war slippery yersel'; but I bear ye nae ill will noo.'

'Is that all?' said he pathetically.

'Na, Deeran, I'm na gain' tae tell ye mair, man. What mair hae ye speired for?'

He would fain have craved a renewal of their old relations, but he could not shape his speech, for the thought came upon him most strongly and unfortunately at that moment, that he had no home to propose to take her to; and a marriage deferred did not suit his projects. He saw, too, that she was entirely self-possessed, and not to be hurried away into rash engagements. So he left the byre, and went off to Widow Balders, very much dejected. Was it strange that the conversation set Miss Ross thinking the same thoughts? 'The chiel haes neither hoose nor haddin', she said to herself, naething but his claes! Ane cudna leeve inside *his* coat, braw though it be.' Then and there she formed a decided preference for Leask.

In March, when field-work began to press on the young men, and their attendance at the dances began to slacken, Widow Balders resolved to wind the season up by 'a ball.' Then there was great preparation for this coming event among the young people. Several men of Jo Forsyth's squad of labourers had attended the dances, and a deputation of these came to Jo requesting him to countenance their ball by his presence. This they did at the suggestion of Mrs. Balders, who desired to secure as many guests and as much respectability as possible. Jo consented, anticipating much happiness in the company of Maggie, his engagement with whom was now well known. So he agreed to go, and, as a preliminary, he got Mrs. Thompson's consent to Maggie's absence from household duty for the night. But it was hard work to prevail on Maggie to go.

'A'm ower happy, Jo, dear,' she said; 'ower happy far, an' ma hairt ower fu', tae gae dancin' an' caperin'.'

But when Jo looked vexed about it, she said, 'I'll dae anything ; but dinna look that way.'

So she, too, set to her preparations ; and when dressed in her white muslin skirt and black boddice (how neatly some of those lowly girls do dress), with a white rose in her wavy auburn hair, for her hair had faded from red to auburn, she certainly was a pretty little woman, and right proud of her was Jo. Now, when Jo had first asked her to the ball, he had tendered her money, saying, 'Maggie, here are twa-three notes. Ye maun get a nice frock an' things.'

But she, taking his hand, said, 'Na, na, Jo. Whan I'm a' yer ain, twa months tae com', ye'll claid an' up-haud me, but I'll no tak' siller the noo.'

This night on the way to the ball, while Jo was wondering at her pretty garments, and saying that she must be bare of money, while he had plenty, and would fain have repeated his offer, she broke out a-laughing at him, saying, 'Ye dinna ken yer wee wifie ! ye dinna ken half o' her ! She haes twenty pound o' her ain savin's, a' in Will Watson's bank (she meant the Savings Bank). But it's no hers noo ; it's yer ain, dear lad.'

The occasion of the ball was not a happy one for William Durrand. He was working, working hard ; but having only small jobs, and only one man employed with him, his profits were not in excess of a fair day's wages. His bill was past due and unpaid. Not knowing what to do, he had gone to Inverwick to beg for time, and had then been served with a writ charging him to pay within six days, under pain of imprisonment. The six days were also expired, and on the morning of the ball he had received a note from the lawyer intimating that a warrant for his apprehension would be applied for unless the debt were paid that day. Poor fellow ! At first he thought of running away, but gradually he calmed down, and resolved to make the ball the occasion of asking Ellen Ross to have him for her husband. If she accepted

him, then, perchance, some arrangement with these urgent creditors might be come to. If she did not, he must face the sheriff's officer with resignation.

The ball was a grand affair. The sum realised by Mrs. Balders at the door was two pounds twelve shillings, showing there were fifty-two men present, we presume, with as many ladies. The room was decorated with branches of evergreens and other ornaments of a simple kind, and was very brilliant with numerous candles, two fiddlers, and the crowd of muslin and mole-skin there assembled.

'Lik' heeven!' said one barn-yard beauty, who had just finished a dance, and was squeezing her way through the crowd for a mouthful of fresh air near the door.

Ellen Ross was there with her father; but the old man went off to 'the refreshment room' to have a pipe, and having found a resting-place on some peats, there he remained for hours.

On went the dancing; and the Dandy Drainer, certainly a strapping, well-looking fellow, nicely dressed, rose to the occasion, and 'danced as gracefully as a girl,' some of the men said. And there was daffing and laughing, and much expenditure of muscle, as reel followed reel in endless succession. But at length Mr. Durrand ceased to dance. Lucky Balders drew near him.

'Maister Deeran,' said she, 'what for are ye no dancin'?'

'Wha can dance fornent that brute Jamie Leask?' answered Durrand sulkily. 'He aye hauds at the heid i' the kimpany, an' kicks oot lik' a cowl. I wunner Nellie Ross sticks sae till him.'

'Ay, lad; Nellie maybe kens the chances o' him. He's as likely a chiel tae mairry as ony i' the barn.'

'They say he cam' courtin' ye aince, Mrs. Balders,' said Durrand pettishly. 'What ailit ye at him, if he's sae likly?'

'Maybe this, maybe that; but a handfu' o' trade's worth a goupin o' goold. Ony gait, I'd as sune hae young Leask, the jyner, as the dandiest drainer i' the parish,' was the widow's tart rejoinder.

'That's sauce for ye, Bill Deeran,' said Bell Fraser. 'Luckie Balders aye gies as guid as she gets;' and Bell, who had been listening unobserved, went off with a laugh.

With whoop, and shout, and frantic snapping of fingers, on went the dances. And now the Drainer had got Ellen Ross, and she heard the praises of their dancing on all sides, and she saw Leask looking on glumly. When this dance was done there was an interval to rest the fiddlers, and while most of the couples resumed their seats, Durrand and Miss Ross promenaded up and down the room.

'Nellie,' said he, 'hoo cam' ye tae daunce a' nicht wi' Leask? Yer shins maun be black an blue wi' him. He's a tairin' dancer.'

'Noo, Deeran, dinna ye be speakin' ill o' Leask. He's a brave chiel, although, maybe, nae sae weel buskit as yersel'. Trowth, ye're ilka lass's laddie. Noo, Leask is nae sae prodigal.'

'Weel, maybe it's mair ma fate than ma faut, Nellie,' said he; when up came Jo Forsyth, saying, 'Miss Ross, ye waur tae daunce the neist reel wi' me.'

'Dinna ye see her engaged wi' me the noo?' said Durrand angrily.

'Speak whan ye're spoken to. Am no speakin' tae ye, maun,' Jo tartly answered.

'Be aff, man,' said Durrand contemptuously, 'she's wi' yer betters.'

'Better!' echoed Jo, losing his temper; 'some folks tak' on airs whan they're oot o' a job.'

'Some folk mak' a job o' an affcast,' said Durrand. 'Be aff, man, an' stick tae ma leavins.'

The words were scarcely uttered when Jo struck him

heavily with his fist on the face, and Durrand went down on the floor. Instantly there was a tumult. Mrs. Balders screamed and rushed to help Durrand to his feet, while a number of men were threatening Jo, and as many or more were ranged about for his protection ; and Maggie Scott was clinging to his neck in terror.

'Let the blaggard say it agen,' shouted Jo. 'Let him say it agen, an' down he gangs agen, as am leevin'.'

But Ellen Ross calmed them all by speaking out— 'I promised, ye see, tae daunce neist reel wi' Forsyth, an' he cam' tae claim me. That man,' pointing to Durrand, 'keepit me and insulted him ; an' forbye him his bonny bride. He desairves what he got, an' mair.'

James Leask spoke out too—'If the vagabone said it o' me or mine, I'd hae his heart oot.'

Widow Balders led Durrand off to her dwelling-house, bleeding profusely. Up struck the fiddlers, and on went the dancing. Jo resigned Miss Ross to Leask, and sat with Maggie in a corner. Ere the dance was done the excitement of the quarrel had passed away.

Durrand held his bleeding nose over the bowl of water with which the widow supplied him, for her basin 'was crackit.' She consoled him, saying it was mean of Forsyth to strike him unawares ! 'An' yon hussy, Nell Ross, tae spake up agen ye. Ye see hoo the lan' lies wi' her noo ?'

Durrand blubbered while he bled. She gave him some whisky, pouring it into a cup for him to drink from, as no glass could be found. After that the poor fellow became maudlin, for he had been drinking previously to stimulate him for the business of the night. 'Oh,' he whined, 'she'll no tak' me noo ; she'll no tak' me.

'Nellie Ross'll never tak' ye, man ; if that's what ye mean. She's pledged tae the lad Leask,' said the woman energetically. 'I heard her say it masel.'

'Am brock! clean ruined an' dune for,' whimpered Durrand; 'the offishers 'ill tak' me the morn? Lord, Lord!'

The poor fellow's state was piteous. Widow Balders cocked her ears at the mention of 'officers,' and gradually she extracted the whole story from the man. He was sure he would be seized to-morrow.

'Deeran,' said the widow, 'ye an' me ken ane anither weel, an' hae haen a bit dauffin afore noo thegither. I hae as muckle as will pay the debt, an' start ye in the warl forbye. Let it be a match atween us.'

Durrand shrunk within himself in the chair, and wiped his nose in silence over the bowl. She gave him more drink. At length the bleeding stopped, and Durrand fell asleep, and she put him to bed.

Just as Durrand anticipated, M'Nab, the sheriff-officer, found his way to Widow Balders's door next morning before Durrand left his bed. 'Jess,' said Durrand to the widow, calling her by her Christian name, 'ye maun settle this for me.'

'Then, yon's agreed on? Whan will the day be?'

'Whan ye lik,' said he, with the driest of throats.'

Then the widow called in M'Nab and his man to the room where Durrand lay, and after some account of his injuries, she told them that the lad had long been courting her, and that now she must just take him and take charge of him; and as it was all settled between them, Mr. M'Nab would write the notice for proclamation of the banns of their marriage. She would pay him for it. M'Nab quickly did the writing, and Durrand, submitting himself to his fate, signed the paper. The widow gave them a dram all round, and did not forget her right to a share of the liquor. Then she took money from a drawer, and took M'Nab to another room 'tae settle wi' him quietly,' and she counted out forty pounds before him. 'Ye see I hae the siller, Maister M'Nab,' said she; 'but

am laith tae pairt wi' it till I'm surely buckled wi' him. He's a slippry chiel! What shall I dae?'

'Weel, widow,' said the officer, 'I see nought that ye can do, unless ye tak' an assignation tae the deeligence.'

'What's that?' she asked.

'Just a bit paperie that a lawyer will mak' for ye, making over the debt and warrants till ye. Then, if the lad tries ony pranks, ye can clap him by the heels whan ye send for me.'

'That's the thing,' she said; 'the assignation is jist the thing tae mak' it siccar. I'll gang tae Innerwick wi' ye aifter I see the session-clerk.'

This precaution was taken, and Durrand was married to the widow within a fortnight. All the villagers laughed and jeered. On the wedding-night few were found to enter the house of the new couple, and bitterest in their revilings were the poor old tailor and his spouse.

It was a very unfortunate marriage, a union of all the elements which tend to destroy domestic comfort and peace. The woman, too, had exhausted the small balance of her former husband's means in paying Durrand's debt and law charges. Very soon M'Nab visited them again, and roused off her shop-goods, and most of the household furniture, to satisfy a claim against Durrand 'for aliment,' at the instance of a Betsy Morrison. Do you wonder at the present state of the Dandy Drainer? A drunken, untidy, loud-voiced slut of a wife, four poor little bairns as step-children, and a proclivity to drink himself, when, in the language of the village, 'he can win at it,' have reduced him to the man you see.

A pleasant contrast is the life of Jo Forsyth and his wife, Maggie Scott. Widow Forsyth is now very frail. It was long before she got over her sense of insecurity regarding the marriage which she feared 'wus no or-

dainit.' But Maggie is more than a daughter to her; and happy in her husband's love, and the mother of several fair children, she is joyous as little woman ever may be, and all the happier for that struggle with her affections, unworthily engaged, and for the culture of a pure heart and generous aims.

THE MASON'S DAUGHTER

CHAPTER I

SHE was buried to-day; and on her coffin was marked in gilded letters,—

LIZZIE MOWAT,

AGED

XIX.

They buried her in the quiet corner of the auld kirk-yard beside the yew-tree. She was pleasant in life, ever loving and gentle—too gentle long to combat with life's asperities. Last time I saw her she was weeping. We were talking of the past; but her tears were not bitter tears of sorrow; nor did they flow in dread that the well of tears, life, was speedily to become dry, although she lay on her deathbed and knew it. Her tears were for gentle memories, sympathetic with the past. She recalled pleasant things of her bright days. 'For you see I had my bright day,' she said, while her eyes were luminous with the pleasant tears. 'I am not sorry it is past. God has brought me near to a brighter day, which shall know no shadow or evening!' Her father was the burly and rough man, red-faced and red-whiskered, who followed her bier, looking sanguine even in his mournings; and these were her brothers, always to her 'her little brothers,' who walked before. Her father is the master mason, and, in some sort, the architect of the village and district. Poor Lizzie! with all his roughness, he loved her. Who was that strange figure, with

the wisp of crape down his back, and the white comforter with the black spots?—a novelty that for a mourner! Why, that was James Moffat, and he sorroweth for her as deeply as one sorroweth for a first-born love. Well! which was her bright day? I fear her bright day was not oppressively bright. Indeed, very bright days do not leave very pleasant memories. Sunshine and shadow, and wind and rain—ay, and transient storm—are all needed to compose the best sense of pleasure in the past. But four years ago Lizzie was a pretty little maiden of fifteen, with a pearly complexion and a faint damask bloom on her cheek, and that gentle curve and roundness of figure which are so charming in budding maidenhood. As she went to the village school, with her linen sun-bonnet and spotless printed frock, leading her little brothers, five and seven years younger than she respectively, with an old-fashioned air of prudence and patronage, she was the fairest of all the village children. I sometimes saw her at her home. In the summer evenings she conned her lessons, and saw that her brothers prepared theirs, under the shade of the apple-tree in her father's garden. Once I found her up in the cleft of the old tree, and heard her sing an old song from her perch. I said she was a pretty bird, but too big.

'Oh,' she said, 'I do wish I was a bird, to fly singing all day over the green fields, and up the blue sky; for ever flying, and singing, and glad.'

'But the birds are not always flying, and singing, and glad. When the snow and the cold winds come their lodging is on the cold, cold ground.'

'I suppose,' she said, looking queerly solemn, 'no body or bird can be glad for ever.'

It was about that time that the following dialogue occurred. Her father and mother were the speakers as they sat at tea.

'The morn is the skule quarter-day, and Mrs. Archi-

bald will be wantin' the fees. What for are we hauding Lizzie at the skule? She's been lang eneuch there. I'm minded tae dae wi'oot the servant lass. Lizzie can mind the bairn and sweep about.'

'No, no,' said Mowat; 'Lizzie's not a strong child. She's best at school for a while yet.'

'I only gat three winters at the skule masel. Ye think naething o' the meat and wages o' the lass, forbye the skule fees, though ye're aye hard up for siller.'

'Oh, we can't help that. I want Lizzie to get a little more schooling. It won't hurt her, and—bother the fees! I often spend more in a foolish way, wife.'

'Nae twa doots about that, gudeman. Yer drams at the public wad pay mony skule-fees, but ye'll no think o' me toilin', and scrapin', and warkin' ma finger banes bare; but ye'll "bather" the fees.'

'Come, come, my dram has nothing to do with this. The lassie is getting on well and is a good counter. She's not fit for much work.'

'I suppose ye're to mak' a leddy o' the mason's dochter? In my day faithers haed mair sense.'

'Whatever I want in the way of sense, I often wish that my wife's tongue was more civil;' said the mason, as he got up with his face very red, and closed the conversation by going out. I daresay he went off to the inn; at least, after such bouts with his shrewish wife, he often did go there, thus vainly and falsely compensating himself for his wife's want of sympathy or her reckless speech. Certainly this mother of Lizzie would have scanty apprehension of, and no sympathy at all for, Lizzie's fancy of flying and singing all day up the blue sky and over the green fields. Yet in many respects Mrs. Mowat was a true woman; full of a stern sense of duty; rigidly discharging herself of every duty to husband and children and all around her, in the scrimp and stinted measure of her nature; always most thrifty and careful in housewifery; hating dust and uncleanness

as deadly sin, and most meritorious in scourings of floor and platter. The pity was, that instead of softening life and its duties with love, her hardness and coldness chilled her most tender actions. Lizzie's gladness could not be for ever.

At the northern end of the village there was a small market-garden, open to the field, of which, indeed, it was formerly a part; and in the field and beside the garden stood a tumble-down old cottage, partly roofed with tiles, partly with dilapidated thatch. A portion of the walls was apparently propped up by rough old deals. The ivy climbed green over the roof, and hid chinks and crannies in the thatch, while over the deal wall fragrant honeysuckle clustered in rich profusion, together beautifying the crumbling old place. At the end of the cottage was a cowshed of similar frail construction; and beyond that a heap of compost and two or three old glass frames. This was 'Black's Nursery,' in the nomenclature of the village. But Black was dead many years ago, and it was his widow who now rented the field, making a narrow living by the sale of milk, yielded by her cow fed on the field, and of the crops of cabbages, shalots, and other vegetables, which with patient labour she won from the garden-plot. Thus she had fed herself and her only child, now a boy of sixteen years, often barely enough, sometimes with an anxious heart before rent-day, but always with a faithful courage and a patient, gentle soul. She sold of her milk a daily pint to the family of Mowat the mason, and William Black, her boy, delivered it every morning.

Now that boy engrossed the widow's soul. She was tender of him as the apple of her eye; and her one absorbing desire was, that so common in Scotch mothers, that her William should be a minister. For this she struggled, keeping him steadily at school, sacrificing her evening cup of tea, contenting herself with dry bread

when there was demand for the whole milk of her cow ; for the fees and books were heavy charges on her since the boy had come to learn such unwonted things as Greek and Latin. On his part, the boy took kindly to his lessons and made progress. In the long summer mornings he was often up at four, getting up his fifty lines of Virgil or his *Æsop*, before the cow was milked, and he was sent out with the milk-pail. Nor did it ruffle the dignity of the young scholar so to go forth. He had in him much of the humble courage and enduring spirit of his mother.

Thus it was that Lizzie Mowat knew Willie Black. He was the boy who brought the milk for her porridge. Occasionally, too, he brought her a flower from the garden ; a rose sometimes, sometimes a spray of honeysuckle, sometimes of the few other flowers that grew in it tended by himself. And Lizzie was always gentle with the pleasant boy. Was she not always gentle ? And in her childish way she had long ago called him 'Billie B.,' and she used to rhyme 'Billie B., Billie B., he brings milk to me,' and so on. But that was in younger days. Now Willie often looked into the sweet face of the little girl, and lost himself in the soft blue of her eyes. There was a long distance between the daughter of the enterprising mason and 'the milk-boy,' as Mrs. Mowat called him. Yet often, after staring into Lizzie's eyes as he delivered his little flower, he would return uncomfortably to his Virgil and Sallust, and have difficulty in settling down to address 'Patres conscripti.'

Mrs. Mowat had her way. Unbendingly persistent, she always, in domestic matters, had her way in the end, changing the mason's purpose, or ignoring it. The servant lass was dismissed, and Lizzie was charged with the bulk of her duties—the sweeping of the floors, the washing of dishes, the scouring of the uncarpeted floors, and the entire management and nursing of 'baby

Johnnie,' now three years old, but feeble and sickly, scarcely able yet to put his legs under him; 'delicate' they said he was. Lizzie thus had to lay down her books, and to abandon the conquest of the compound rule of three, which she was beginning to comprehend. Instead of books and sums came sharp lessons from her querulous mother in the scrubbing of floors and the wiping of dishes. She had been wont, under and up in the apple tree, to sing such little ditties as she had picked up, either from Mrs. Archibald at school, or from her playmates. But now indoors her mother objected to singing. 'Sangs,' she said, 'are the weans o' idleness. A singin' tradesman has aye a cauld hearth and a dirty hoose. Nae lass o' mine'll forget she's no a mavis while under my han's.' Thus, while the soul of the little girl was longing for the blue sky and green fields, and to vent itself in bursts of song, she was held to scrubbing and dusting, and to urge her to exertion she had promises of cookery to be learned. Mrs. Mowat had a faculty for making work, and Lizzie was fully occupied from early morning 'till after the tea-dishes were washed.' No doubt, some days and most evenings she was sent 'out with the bairn,' and then had leave to wander at her will, through the green lanes and by the hedgerows. But wearied and crushed with work, sore from her mother's acrid tongue, and freighted with the heavy boy in her arms, what pleasure had she in sky or grassy lane? None; not even in the tidiest of sun-bonnets, nor the prettiest of print frocks to be seen in the village, with which it was the pride of her mother that she should always go forth. But a sweet rosebud, or a cluster of carnations, now brought to her by Billie B., appeared more pleasant than heretofore. Put in water and placed in the window, the flowers were full of goodness and beauty; and Lizzie often turned to them and took courage when her mother was keenest for work, or sharpest with her words. Strange, was it not, that

the mother never suspected an insidious spirit in the flowers, and did not rend them as evil?

In August William Black won all the senior prizes in the parish school; and the minister who presided at the examinations declared he was proud of the boy, and that if he continued in well-doing the parish would have credit through him. Then the widow confided to the minister her heart's desire to send the boy to college, whereat the worthy man smiled and shook his head. She was not discouraged. She had had a brother, she told him, long since dead, as friendless as her Willie, who went out like a stripling from a shepherd's hut, and had won a bursary in contest with Goliaths at Aberdeen College. Why should Willie not do as much? The minister said that might happen once. He wot not of the deep enthusiasm of the widow, nor that her spirit had entered into her son, nor did he gauge the lad's capability or power of will. Thenceforth the widow would no more send her son out with the milk, and went forth with it herself; while he, recognising the responsibility of his seventeenth year, toiled on unceasingly at his books, now his own tutor, but making occasional reference to the old schoolmaster whose curriculum he had finished. There, in the cottage, under the red tiles and the ivy, by the little window embowered in the honeysuckle, he plodded on day after day, preparing himself for the battle of life, proud of the title of 'student' bestowed on him by his mother, mindful of the things and terms of her dead brother; and although anxious ever as to his preparedness, Willie, withal, was contented and happy.

The widow on her daily round with the milk saw the sweet girl, Lizzie Mowat, and opened her heart towards her, seeking to take her into its warmth and tenderness. If her own little girl, whom God had taken so early, had been spared, would she have been beautiful and gentle as Lizzie? She thought she would. What

daughterless mother of a dead girl-child would not think so? And the soil-bedaubed woman yearned towards the girl as she heard the sharp tones of her mother, commenting on the scouring or the dusting of the door-mat. The widow also brought flowers in token of amity.

'They are very pretty; thank you, thank you.'

'Will missie not come to see William's annuals? Baby can see the cow in its own little house, and perhaps get a cup of milk.'

And the sickly boy said, 'Yes, yes, Lizzie, take me.'

So one bright afternoon Lizzie turned into the field with her burden, and the little dog barked, and the widow came out to call off the doggie. She warmly welcomed the girl, and took the little boy with smiles and caresses, and went into the old cottage with him, followed by her visitor.

'My! there is Billie B. at his books.'

The visitor sat down as invited, but was instantly up again examining the books—books of Latin, and books of Greek, and books with curious plates that were not pictures, and full of figures. Of all these she could make nothing; but on the table she found the 'Queen's Wake,' and the first line she read struck the secret chord of her soul—'Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen.'

The annuals were admired, and a nosegay gathered; the feeble child crowed at the cow, and was set on its back, and handled its horns, and drank a cupful of its milk; and Lizzie went home with her burden and her book. It was a pleasant hour, for which, through the cheerfulness and gentleness of the widow and her son, she had forgot her daily task of work and the shrill voice of her mother. And from the book her mind found a new pleasure. Kilmeny and fairy life were a new revelation. True, she had had some inkling of fairydom, but coupled with vague fears. Now a world of pleasant purity and most pleasant sadness was opened

to her, pure and beautiful, and in harmony with her own strange fancies ; and she often wished herself there when her mother scolded. And she dreamed of it under the apple-tree at dewy morning before her mother was up ; and again down the lanes and in the wood when she went forth with Johnnie ; and again under the tree in the twilight, when the shadows aided her strange imaginings. The old tumble-down cottage of the widow, too, took some new colouring from her dreams. Was it not in fairyland, and full of fairy promptings and light and brightness ? And week after week found her with her weakly charge, sitting in the cottage with Billie B., or loitering on the grass-plot admiring the silky-skinned cow, which undoubtedly had much of fairy in it too. The widow loved the girl ; and William did not grumble although interrupted in his study.

The apples had disappeared from the trees, the flowers had mostly faded from bank and hedge, even phantasy was fading in chill nights and frosty mornings. October had come, and William Black must go forth to meet fate in the bursaries' competition at Aberdeen. And Aberdeen was so far away as to seem to the widow and her friend Lizzie, and to the lad too, wrapped in the mystery of all lands unknown. He was going provided with one solitary pound note, the charge of which was an anxious affair, as serious almost as the hazards of the competition. With the pound he was to defray his passage from Inverwick to Aberdeen, 5s., for he travelled 'in the steerage' ; 1s. 6d. for the portorage of his box from the steamer to the Auld-toun ; 5s. 6d. to cover his lodgings and food through the competition week ; and the balance was to freight him home if God prospered him not. Thus was his scrip scripply furnished. He had not two coats. Often did the widow urge him to beware of thieves ; as also of a certain wicked porter at Aberdeen, who there had defrauded the scholar's uncle on his first landing. The fraud lay in charging

half a crown instead of 1s. 6d. for the carriage of the lad's trunk—a shameful and nefarious wrong, regard being had to the value and paucity of the student's shillings.

Lizzie bade William Black good-bye, and hoped he would win a big bursary, and not come back for long; and he, looking into her sweet face, fancied he was certain of success; and her sweet smile haunted him all through the dull dropping night, as he sat beside his mother in the carrier's cart to Inverwick, or walked by the cart-side to shake off the drowsiness that crept on him at times. And at early morning he went on board the steamer with his mother's blessing and the pound intact, and 'went down into the sea' and was sick. But he won no bursary in the competition; and, I doubt not, he wept bitter tears for his discomfiture. He came home very humble and shamefaced, feeling much as if he had committed manifold crimes. His mother met him at Inverwick. She also was sadly dispirited; but again she blessed her son, and thanked God who had restored him to her; and dully, drearily, they took their way home, all their high hopes vanished, the black night through which they wearily trudged seeming a true figure of their blighted prospects. The delivery of the milk next morning was a sore task to the stricken widow, who shrunk from the lukewarm sympathy expressed for 'her laddie's failure.' But to Lizzie she brought a monthly rose, 'the last flower of their garden'; and said, 'Willie was very dowie and downcast, and might be encouraged a bit if Miss Mowat would kindly see him.'

But when the widow was gone, Mrs. Mowat broke out, 'I'll no lat ye gang traiking aifter the lazy ne'er-doweel. Widow Black'll fin' oot her mistake afore she dees, breedin' up a lad to idleness and book nonsense, instead o' makin' him dig and delve. If the lazy lout was mine, I'd gar him wark I'se warran' ye. Ne'er a fut o' ye'll gang near.—Deil ha'e ye! Canna ye see the

parritch-pat fornent your een, but be skailling the meal that gait, ye senseless hizzie!' and she shoved her daughter in anger from the porridge-making.

So Lizzie Mowat did not see William Black on his return, and the widow, offended, did not again invite her. And, after a few weeks, William went to teach in a respectable family in a distant parish. 'God had opened a door for him,' the widow said, both in pride and gratitude.

It was August of the following year when he returned to the village. He had grown into a handsome lad, and was well dressed, and had the carriage and bearing of 'a gentleman;' so all the villagers thought. In truth he was a comely lad; and his simple dress, bought with part of the gains of his nine months' teaching, looked well indeed. The widow was inordinately proud of him, and no doubt hugged him often in maternal transports in being thus restored to her. He was to stay till October, and then again to venture to Aberdeen. Mrs. Mowat and her daughter saw him at church. He too saw Lizzie. She had grown into a young woman, but she was thin and pale, and her face lacked that animation which had shone in her smile into the student's heart when last he saw her.

Mrs. Mowat was furious in her abuse of the 'upstart gerd'nar.'

'Gude save us!' she said, 'I cudna mak oot wha the callant was, wi' his braw suit o' blacks, an carryin' a numbrella no less—springan' oot o' the dunghill lik' ane o' his faither's rhubbrubs,' and so on she railed.

The mason bade her hold her peace.

'There's much to be praised both in the widow and her son. If you have the sense of a mother, you'll bring up my boys much the same way. But you'll never do it. You'll gird them to carry and build, and grind their young lives out of them, as you're doing now to Lizzie.'

'Gude save the man's judgment, and mine tae!' she hissed. 'If it wisna for ma thrift and ma thrivan', and the bawbees I brocht ye, whaur wad ye be the day? But o' coorse, o' coorse, ye're nae behadden tae prudence or thrift or raison. Na, na; and A'm, tae be sure, grindan' Lizzie's life oot, 'cause she's no lat gang traikin after the lik o' this upstart callant. And, nae doot, ye're sair hadden doon tae, puir man, that ye're nae lettan be in the public ilka nicht o' yer life! But dinna ye lose yer puir raison a'thegither. I'll sune be oot o' yer road, an' I wish I was, to yer great relief—yer great relief.'

At this stage the mason, as usual, took himself off from the contest and the house, leaving the woman raging. Such scenes were not unfrequent. Lizzie, poor thing, sat silent and pale; but, as soon as she could, without challenging remark, she went to her little crib upstairs, where she had a quiet cry. When she had recovered composure and bathed her eyes, and prepared to return to the sitting-room, she found herself saying, 'I wish, I wish he may get a big bursary, and lots of prizes, and be a gentleman. I do wish it, poor Billie B.' It is really a dangerous game for mothers to rail beyond reason against promising and interesting young men.

A few evenings thereafter, it happened that the mason was sent for to the inn by no less important a functionary than the Earl's factor, and employed to estimate the cost of building a bridge and approaches on the new avenue to the castle; and he was specially enjoined to forward the estimate by the next evening. And the plans and specifications having been delivered to Mowat, the factor entertained him with a glass of toddy. But Mowat stayed after the factor was gone, his friend James Moffat, cattle-dealer at Braefoot, being at the inn, and increased his quantity of drink by several glasses, and then went home to his wife in the highest spirits and at a late hour, elated by the drink, and by

this testimony to his ability implied in the factor's business. Mrs. Mowat had always sense enough at such times to hold her peace, it being dangerous, as she knew, to assail the mason when in liquor. Besides, she always had compensation when next morning she attacked him, dispirited after his carouse, and conscious of wrong-doing. On this occasion the morning brought the usual sequel—the mason downcast and apologetic; he 'could not get away from Moffat, having to talk to him of the renewal of some bills,' while his wife was sharp, shrill, abusive, vexatious, and triumphant, and Lizzie sad and pale—paler than usual. The mason at length unfolded the plans and papers, and sat down to work, but found himself utterly incompetent for the necessary calculations. He tried various expedients to bring himself into working condition—all in vain were bitters, salt herrings, and strong tea. He gave it up at length, and went out to bespeak the aid of the schoolmaster, his usual assistant in difficult calculations. The schoolmaster could do nothing for him till evening, but recommended him to William Black, the student, an excellent arithmetician and writer, as the old man alleged; and Mowat directed his steps to Widow Black's cottage. William readily agreed to help Mr. Mowat in any way in his power, and noon found the mason and the student in the mason's parlour, hard at the plans and specifications. The mason was delighted with his assistant's ready figures and neat handwriting, and declared that he was born 'a ready reckoner.' The lad went home to dinner at two, but was speedily back after his meal; five o'clock saw the work finished, neatly copied out and despatched, and William Black 'must stay to tea.'

Lizzie's heart had all that day been throbbing with pride and pleasure, because William Black was serviceable to her father, and she had smiled her sweetest smile when she brought water and glasses to the parlour in obedience to her father's call.

'How are you, Miss Mowat?' said the young man, rising from the papers to shake hands with her.

'Nicely,' was all she answered, but her heart was full of tender and kindly words; and her smile came to him like one of his early dreams of literary distinction and collegiate success.

But Mrs. Mowat sourly sneered all day. 'Ma husban' has surely gane gyte, when it is a schuleboy he has to guide his wark. Ma certy, if it's on the like o' him that brig-buildin' is to depen', brig-buildin' wad better gang out o' fashan.'

But when the mason, in his most peremptory way, said to her, 'Master Black is going to take tea with us. Get the nicest cakes and some eggs, and have them ready in the parlour in half an hour. We're going for a walk'—she received the order in silence. They had scarcely left the lobby, however, when her hands were upraised and her eyes contorted, and she was exclaiming 'Set us a' up! The parlour na less for the gerdnar's son. The man's dementit.' She obeyed the order, notwithstanding, and the appointed time found the mason, his wife and guest in the parlour, and the tea-tray duly garnished, but provided with only three cups.

Lizzie brought in the tea-pot and set it down, and was leaving the room when the student spoke out. 'You are not going away, Miss Mowat? I hoped to have tea with you; I won't enjoy it otherwise.'

The girl was standing grasping the handle of the door-lock, blushing and 'like to drop upon the floor' with the vexatious thought that the lad saw 'how she was kept under at home.' Her mother screwed her hard face, but did not speak.

Mowat said, 'Bring a cup for yerself, Lizzie dear. Let the bairns take care of one another—no fear of them for a while.'

When she was gone for the cup, and William had said that she had grown very tall and was thin and pale,

Mowat took pains to explain, while his wife had enough to do to suppress her anger, that Lizzie was needed for the children and the house, as her mother thought it right to do without a servant lass, much against his (the mason's) will, for he knew that Lizzie was delicate, and that it was not the right thing to make her a household drudge.

Mrs. Mowat could not forbear muttering, 'Ye're the man that never thocht it wrang for me to be a household drudge, or any ither drudge.'

But Lizzie came in and they had tea, and William Black chatted and made fun, and mollified even Mrs. Mowat, so far as that was possible. And in course of his talking, he trysted to walk out next evening at four with Lizzie and Johnnie, and the parents heard it and did not object. When the little party broke up, I fear that Lizzie in her heart was calling him 'Billie B.' and rhyming it with little words of love, the silly girl. And he—his head was turned by her beauty and gentleness. So they met and walked occasionally thereafter, until October came again, and William again went by sea to Aberdeen, this time a cabin passenger. And he achieved great success. Was it not in the Inverwick newspapers? Did not Mrs. Mowat, with a grudging heart and disappointed grin, read it herself? 'William Black took the second bursary of the year;' and as the papers truly observed, he thus had beaten the whole world except the first bursar, for the whole world had been invited to compete. Mowat was delighted, for he had come to think highly of the lad; and he went to the nursery to congratulate the widow, who, now seeing of the travail of her soul, received his compliments with a courtesy proper to the mother of so distinguished a son. Lizzie also stole up to the cottage to say how glad she was; but the widow chilled all the girl's warmth of feeling, saying, 'It's a fine thing, Miss Mowat, for him to be successful, poor lad! and it's happy I am to have such a

son ; but, in the time of his adversity for ten months, you never darkened my door.' But when she saw the whiteness that paled the lassie's cheeks, she more kindly added, 'I'm not angry, though, Miss Lizzie ; I'm lonely and want you to come to see me, and Willie will be pleased to hear you came just now.' Lizzie could not tell why it was that she had not come—nor say that her hard and grudging mother had forbidden her visits.

In November little Johnnie fell ill, and his illness was even unto death, but he lingered until the long dreary haunted nights were longest and dreariest in December. In his illness they watched him for weeks, thinking every night might be his last. And as he still lingered, Mrs. Mowat made her arrangements ; she would watch from the usual family hour of rest, ten o'clock, until three of the morning. Lizzie was then to be aroused to watch till daylight, with strict injunctions to call the household if there were signs of the coming change. The mason remonstrated.

'It is not fair to make a poor child, who never saw death, watch for its coming in this way. We have plenty means, woman. Get some of the neighbours to watch the boy. Don't put it on Lizzie.'

'I'll no hae a hirelin' tae watch ma deein' bairn.'

Nor did she ; for the mason had to go away to a distant job, and was absent for a few nights, and when he returned he found his wife's arrangement in operation. The father said—

'Lizzie, dear, this is hard on you.'

But she meekly answered—

'No, father ; I feel no hardship, if only I could ease or strengthen our poor dear Johnnie.'

And she sat through the eiry, weary mornings, the chill, shadowy, shivering mornings, watching the brother who lay pining, now restless, now dwining, in moanful slumber ; and she grew thinner and paler as the mornings passed. But one morning, as the wind surged

in fitful howls along the snow-clad village street, and the drifting snow beat on the pattering creaking window, there was a crash and a heavy fall within the sick-room. Lizzie's mother had put her up as usual, and had left her, and had undressed, and getting into bed had awakened her husband. They heard their daughter's footsteps in the room over-head, as if going from the fire-place to the sickbed—then came the crashing fall. Husband and wife sprang wildly out of bed and rushed upstairs. They found poor Lizzie stretched on the floor, apparently lifeless. The father raised her in his strong arms, and put water on her face and palms, but she revived not; and he broke out in a burst of grief, calling on God to help him. His wife came with whisky to rub on her brows; but he, with clenched teeth, ordered her away.

'Woman,' he said, 'this is your handiwork. My loving daughter! You have crushed her to death.'

But it was not death just yet. She revived, and the doctor came to her. He said Mowat was quite right. She had certainly been overtasked and overstrained. She must have entire relief; plenty of nourishment and stimulants in the first instance, and afterwards amusements, if possible. It was a nervous ailment, he thought. He could detect no serious affection; but too surely Lizzie had sat in the region and valley of the shadow of death, and the shadow had chilled her young life at its roots. But yet she bloomed awhile with increased beauty and fragrance.

CHAPTER II

FEBRUARY found Lizzie still feeble, but enjoying all the luxury of convalescence. Her father daily came to her with kisses and kind words ; her little brothers ministered to her assiduously ; even Mrs. Mowat was softened, and never spoke above a shrill whisper, being now fully aware of the evil that her short-sightedness had wrought. The mother's grudging and niggardly housewifery had never been the result of necessity, and the mason was now in the full tide of prosperity. That morning's misery, her lifeless daughter, her husband's bitter words, the doctor's distinct statement of the cause, and his peremptory injunctions for the girl's future treatment, had completely routed the mother's notions of thrift and economy. Now Lizzie was lying indolently on the sofa, wrapped up in rugs. The sofa was a new one, bought specially that Lizzie might lie on it before the blazing parlour fire. It was in February—the month of valentines—and was there anything surprising that so pretty a girl as Lizzie Mowat should receive a valentine ? Yet one delivered to her now did excite her a little, I fear, even before she had extracted it from its embossed envelope. The postmark was 'Aberdeen.' It must be from Billie B. : she knew no one in Aberdeen excepting Billie B. Trembling a little, she opened it. It contained not a painted goddess, but a perfumed note containing the following :—

- ' Of love I am declining, I
Can, in my sad predicament,
Nor eat, nor sleep, nor aught but sigh,
For feverish feelings in me pent.
A restless, undefined desire ;
Fear freezing cold, and hope's fierce fire ;
And fancies, wild beyond control,
Cheat my weak sense and craze my soul.
- ' And thus it is when dawning day,
To the black clouds piled o'er and o'er
Gives feeble tinge of darkling gray,
Floating my half-oped eyes before,
An Angel form from out the gloom,
Stoops o'er my bed, flits through my room ;
Then melting in the brightening day,
Smiles in my face and flits away.
- ' Oppressed I seek the dawn. The fair
Flowers greet with grateful tears the sun :
The lark sings joyous songs ; the air
Wafts indolent the perfume won
From fragrant hill and dale. I ope
My soul to all this joy and hope
Of morn ; but downcast then I see
Such joy and hope are not for me.
- ' Shunning my thoughts, I seek the place
Where busiest crowds shall pass me by.
With heedless eye and reckless pace
I go—but I unconsciously
Gaze on a female form—and, see !
My loved one's face appears to me :
I know 'tis but a vision fair,
Yet phantom-struck, I stand and stare.
- ' Thus haunted and excited, I,
With aching heart and jumbled brain,
To learned books for refuge fly,
But here am victimised again !
My books I cannot read ; I hear
Low silvery tones pulse in my ear.
In gentle love-note thrills the voice,
And I, in mid-day dream, rejoice.

'The tender eve ; the pensive air
With perfume thick ; the cooing dove ;
The stillness of the earth ; the fair
Stars' gentle shimmer, cannot move
From me my mind's turmoil. My heart
Still beats with fitful pause and start ;
And, in the beauty of the hour,
My passion ever swells the more.

'Devotion surely will repress
The surging of my troubled soul—
I bow me at the throne of grace,
Ah, no ! it is beyond control.
I think of love divine—but " Love "
Banishes thoughts of grace above,
And rears an idol and a shrine
Vested with grace more than divine.

'Drink, drink, my soul, the philtered cup,
Which love-born fancy holds to thee ;
And keenly gulph the opiate hope
Of joy—which yet perchance may be—
Till bounding heart and reeling brain
Give me my visions o'er again ;
While sleepless night and feverish day
Consume my dreamy life away.'—' B. B.'

It was only an exercise of the student, as any one might have seen from its struggling yet ambitious lines and broken metres, and its total inapplicability to the circumstances of the writer and recipient, and the season of the year. But to poor Lizzie it was a sign and a seal of the fact that he was dying for love of her.

'Poor Billie B. !' 'dear Billie B. !' she said over and over again, as she thought of him consuming in his strong and burning affection. And she must needs write to him, if only some little word.

'Just one line,' she said ; and she got her pen and her paper, and betook herself to the unwonted task. What was she to say ? She found she could write nothing, and still in her heart and on her lips were

these words of love—'Poor Billie B.!' 'dear Billie B.!' and she sat and pondered and repeated them until there grew on the paper before her—

'Dear Billie B.—L. M.'

Then she folded the sheet of paper awkwardly, leaving its tough folds uncrushed; and she addressed it in a large, unformed, and scrawling hand, 'Mr. William Black, King's Colledge, Aberdeen;' for so the word 'colledge' commended itself to her suppositions of orthography. So far she had overcome her difficulties, but how was it to be posted? She had no penny. She sat tired in mind and feverish in body. She could not ask her mother for a penny, or to get the letter posted for her. She had not yet forgotten the old scowl and scoff, and still dreaded them. As for her father, why, her cheeks just then were crimsoned with maidenly blushes, as she thought of her father and his loud laugh, so kindly but so mocking withal. While thus she lay tossing and excited on her sofa, her father and James Moffat from Braefoot came in, and after inquiries as to her health, Moffat sat down, and the mason produced his bottle, and they had a dram and bread and cheese from the cupboard; and they fell to talking of bills and renewals of bills, and of sundry contracts in which Moffat stood as surety for performance by the mason. Then it occurred to Lizzie, irritated by their loud voices, that Mr. Moffat might post her letter. So when her father went for water to mix with their second dram, she took the opportunity to tender the missive to Moffat.

'It is just a shabby valentine,' she said, 'because William Black sent me one. Will you kindly post it? I don't want mother to know.'

She looked very lovely in her blushes as the cattle-dealer gazed hard at her, and said quietly, 'Yes, yes, Miss Lizzie; a'll post it for ye. But if ye're thinkin' o' the lads, just haud oot ower yonder to the Braefut, an' ye'll hae a gude steadin' ony day ye like.'

His eyes were steady, and earnest, and gray, as they always were. Poor Lizzie fell back on her pillows speechless; but speech was not needed, for her father came back with the water, and Moffat slipped the letter into his pocket, and after their second dram they went out. That evening the doctor, looking in to see how it was with his patient, found her in worse state than a month before.

Now James Moffat was a bachelor, forty-six years of age, tall and gaunt of figure, very straight brown hair, gray eyes, large mouth drawn straight across his thin and tawny face, with a protuberant nether jaw and chin partially, but almost constantly, wrapped up in a red handkerchief with white spots. Starting in life with some knowledge of cattle, and a ten-pound note hardly won as a ploughman, he had gone on dealing in cattle, 'trocking' at the first, but dealing extensively as he won cash and credit, until now it was reputed he 'was worth thousands.' Certainly he was tacksman of a large farm at Braefoot, which had long been mismanaged and well-nigh run-out, but which he had well stocked and cultivated, enjoying all the advantage of a moderate rent. With much shrewdness in his calling, and a capacity for keen and hard bargain-making, he combined a frank and open-handed manner, and a temperate good-nature. Thus, while he had made money by his hard dealing, he had not refused the use of his name on the bills or obligations of his acquaintance who needed temporary assistance. He had often helped Mowat the mason in this way—so often, indeed, that it had become a thing of course that when Mowat undertook a contract in which a 'cautioner' was required, James Moffat, tacksman at Braefoot, was the usual security. Had James Moffat, who had gone on living a bachelor life in the dilapidated steading at Braefoot, eating sparingly and in discomfort his ill-prepared meals, ever thought of matrimony, or ever looked on this puling girl Lizzie as a possible spouse?

I cannot tell. I believe not until that luckless little note, which was meant to certify another of her affection, was slipped into his hand ; and then, certainly, it did occur to him that Lizzie Mowat was a pretty girl—very pretty ; in fact, such a girl as he might be proud to see at his side at kirk or market ; and, with his prompt business habits, he no sooner thought so than he resolved to have her for his wife. Failure in this never occurred to him ; and as he went homewards in the drizzly night he turned over and over in his mind all the advantage and comfort and pleasure of the marriage. To do him justice, too, he thought of her weak health, and pleased himself with the notion of petting and pampering 'the dear lassie' ; and as he got under his thatched roof, and into his dirty smoky room, he thought how nice it would be to come home of nights to that pretty one ; and, then and there, he resolved to have a new house.

Next morning the visions and resolves of the preceding night were still strong in James Moffat, and while he went about, seeing after the ploughmen, and through the feeding byres, he was busily occupied with thoughts of Lizzie, and all that he should do and enjoy when she was his wife. He made up his mind that his scheme—not his 'wooing'—he had no notion of wooing—should make progress before the day was done. He gulped down his porridge and ate his eggs earlier than usual, while he complained loudly of his servant lass, blaming her in the most snappish way ; and then he went briskly off towards the village, feeling much as he usually did when he set out to conclude an important bargain, with prospect of much profit. Ten o'clock found him at the mason's door. Now, as he approached the village, it occurred to him that his errand was not precisely of the usual matter of bargain. 'Lizzie was not a quey to be sold off-hand to the first dealer that offered ;' so he thought ; and he had a dim perception of difficulties ahead as he traversed the long village street, and actually

his heart was beating when he knocked with his stick at the door. While he stood waiting till some one came to him, a mocking devil suggested that the true thing to do was to ask if they had a quey named Lizzie to sell. But the servant lass came. 'The maister's out, and Mrs. Mowat is washin',' said she; 'but ye can see her if ye lik';' and the farmer went into the kitchen. Mrs. Mowat was up to the elbows in soap-graith rubbing away briskly.

'Deed, Maister Mowfat, ye're gey early in the toun; and yet ye're late for the gude man. He's aff to the workmen at Knockdry twa hours syne.'

'I cudna bide at hame,' he said, 'I'm downright miserable yonder. Last night the rain cam' in through the roof o' ma auld biggin', and nearly soakit me in ma bed; and the smoke the morn was eneuch to shut oot the daylight. I maist think I ate soot-stour for porridge. It's i' ma thrapple yet.'

'Ochane,' groaned Mrs. Mowat; 'ye're in a bad way, man.'

'Am jist that, and am no mindit to stan' it langer. The Earl is bound to build gin I quarry and drive, and I'll no stan' it langer; so I cam' to tell the mason to mak' me plans for a new hoos.'

'Ye're quite right, man. Why shud ye be burrowin' in a bothy when ye hae the ways and the means, Maister Mowfat, why shud ye? Ma man'll be gey weel pleased tae dae the plans and the wark baith, and it'll be weel his pairt, I ken, tae dae them baith weel and cannily.'

While she was speaking, the farmer was thinking of the little girl, and it was in his heart to say, 'Mrs. Mowat, will you give her to me,' but he could not say it; the words stuck somewhere down his throat, while the same mocking devil again whispered in his ear—'Say you want to buy their white quey Lizzie; say it, man;'; and this so confused his brain that he did not note what Mrs. Mowat said, and he felt himself perspiring, and took off his hat and wiped his forehead, and so went off,

saying, 'the room was gey hot.' At the door he met the doctor, who spoke to him. Then he recollected that he had not inquired for Miss Lizzie, and he asked the doctor how she was. The doctor said she was far from strong and was very nervous, and that he did not expect she would be stronger until she went out a little.

'For instance, in such a morning as this, a drive would do her good.'

'A drive!' said Moffat.

'Yes, it would brace her up, no doubt,' said the doctor.

'They have no machine.'

'None,' said the doctor; 'and that is just my difficulty,' and he went into the house.

'No machine! Faith, I'll buy ane!' and forthwith a brilliant vision arose to him of a one-horse dog-cart conveying him and the object of his desires in pleasant speed over roads unknown.

He went out into the village street, and was entirely conscious of his failure, for the imp was telling him that 'he hadna pluck to buy or even bid for the bonnie quey.' He walked down to the inn, but refused the landlord's offered dram; and by and by he found himself at Bræfoot again. There he saddled his horse, and was presently on the way to the factor's. He found the factor, and told him he was unable to live longer in that hovel of a dwelling-house at his farm. He would procure a plan, and quarry and cart the stones, if the proprietor made arrangements to build. The factor was an easy man, of pleasant modes, conversant with the lives of men like Moffat.

'What ails you, James, at the house? You have grudged the labour for eight years and remained in the old house; what has set you against it now?' Moffat repeated the story of the rain and the smoke.

'Nonsense!' said the factor, 'the house was not worse last night than many nights before. Are ye thinking of marriage, James?'

The cattle-dealer blushed—'Weel, if I did,' he said, 'it's no afore time, sir. If I got a richt lass tae tak' me, I guess I'd be a hantle better for't.'

Whatever might be his object, the factor told him that the Earl was bound to build, on Moffat providing the materials, and that arrangements would be made without delay. Another hour found Moffat at the Lowes, bargaining for Mr. Morris's two-wheeled dog-cart, which was to be discarded for a four-wheeled conveyance. He bought it for £12, and then he rode again to the village, entirely satisfied with the progress of the day, and silencing the imp that kept upbraiding him with cowardice in the matter of the quey. He had a dram at the inn this time, and then went home, chuckling in his heart at the train of circumstances he had arranged. He had distinctly set his heart on an object, and dimly fancied a way to its possession. Alas! poor man! are your dreams of happiness, and willingness to do aught to win it, anything other than a miserable storing up of grief and bitterness? Lizzie's coffin-lid too plainly told us that it was so.

William Black was in the chemistry classroom when the janitor brought the billet which Moffat had posted, and which, it will be remembered, was addressed to the college, and not to his lodgings. He was seated several benches back; and so the letter was handed from one quizzing youngster to another, till it was put into his hand with the remark, 'Gulielme Niger, a billet-doux from your washerwoman's daughter;' and there was a general titter.

The writing might have supported the impertinent allegation, and Black, proud and sensitive, blushed as he thrust it into his pocket. When he got home and opened it, did his heart warm and glow while he read the little words 'Dear Billie B.,' as my heart did, nay, does now, as I repeat them? I fear not. Success and a little experience had greatly altered the lad. He had

been to tea in several houses, and had actually danced and supped at a reverend professor's. He was great in debating societies. But all that had not contributed so much to the change as his friendship with Miss Polson, who owned half of College Bounds, and lived alone with her maid in the midst of the students, and gave tea-parties to the young men, and patronised them, and, it was said, suffered the smoking of her masculine friends in her apartments. She had made the acquaintance of Black, and the other night had had him to her house, and in the innocency and frankness of her thirty years had sat on his knee and called him a handsome fellow, and so forth ; and had injected poison into his heart, and so disordered his brain. Thus it was that my Lizzie's little words of love found no sympathetic response, but annoyed him rather ; stirring up memories of the tin-pail and milk measures, which, although not intolerable, were more pleasantly forgot.

'Billie B., forsooth' he said. 'An educated girl would have admired the verses.'

And he chuckled the note into his grate. But a pang shot through his heart, for, as the burning billet blazed up, he saw the sweet face of the writer in the flame ; and for a moment he was Billie B. again, and for a moment, too, he felt the lovingness of the writer. The vision departed, however, with the flickering light, and all thought of it was speedily buried in his Lexicon. Lizzie, poor girl, how different it was with her ! How often did she read the student's valentine, and call him by the dear name she gave him long ago ! Did she kiss the lines and print them on her heart ? Ah, well, we all have had our times of loving weakness. Happiest they on whose souls loving impressions are not too deeply etched.

A month and more had passed. It was early April ; and Mowat sat with his friend, James Moffat, in his dwelling-place at Braefoot. They were looking over the

plans of the new house, and Moffat was liberal with his grog as usual. Hitherto he had confined to his own breast his desire to wed the daughter of his friend, and his reticence had strengthened his desire, which now was almost a passion in him. The stronger it had grown, the more had he shrunk from its avowal. He had feared to approach her, and dared not mention her name. He was sorrowfully convinced that the whispering imp spake truly, 'the pretty white quey was not to be bought'; and hitherto his provision of the dog-cart had had no beneficial results. He had drunk an extra glass of spirits, resolved to break the matter to the mason as one of his objects in connection with the new house, when the mason himself turned the current of his thoughts away from the revelation, by asking the use of his dog-cart on an occasional day to drive out Lizzie. The farmer's hopes were all aflame. His heart was beating so that he feared his friend would hear it. With difficulty he contrived to say, 'Ye—ye're welcome tae't for the sake o' the—the lassie—but the pownie is so little used tae harness, I maun—maun drive her masel—first aince or twice.'

Then it was arranged that he should be at Mowat's door next day at noon, if the day was fine. What a night of exquisite anticipation was that for Moffat! What a rich reward his foresight in the matter of the dog-cart had brought him! Wisdom in love was plainly the right thing. He would tenderly care for the girl, and would hap and screen her from every breath of wind. To have her, thus, beside him and under his protection, surely it was a foretaste of that happiness which his heart desired.

Next day, sharp at noon, he was at the mason's gate. He had driven proudly up to it, full of ardour and excitement. Mowat was at the gate, and, on the arrival of the curriele, shouted for Lizzie to come forth; and she came cloaked and wrapped up. But the horse, fretted

by the unusual harness, would not be stilled by his master's 'who-oa, who-oa,' and kept plunging now forwards, now to the right, now to the left. When checked by the reins, he backed and dodged about, so that he was well-nigh into the windows of a house on the distant side of the street, when the nymph presented herself at the gate. At sight of her, Moffat, conscious that he appeared at disadvantage, plied his new whip with more force than discretion; and then the conveyance came plunging to the mason's door again, filling all with alarms or frets. With difficulty Mrs. Mowat, who had also come out, had, with many a 'Losh save us, sic a brute!' got her trembling daughter seated beside the farmer; while the mason held the horse by the head. But no sooner was the beast set free than again he backed and plunged, and the mason was obliged again to seize him and to lead him along, while the village boys crowded and shouted, and all the slatternly matrons stood staring in their doorways. The mason ran so as to break the horse into a trot. When, at last exhausted, he let go the bridle, intending to climb to the back seat, the ill-conditioned brute went swiftly ahead, and he was left behind. Then Lizzie looked back, crying, 'Father, father!' and saw him in the distance surrounded by the yelling boys, while the dog-cart bore her and her muffled companion out of the street into the highway beyond. Now she had stipulated that her father should bear her company; and here was she carried away from him and home; and in her weakness and sensitiveness she shrunk from her companion. Indeed, she was gravely discomposed. Moffat, on his part, was also 'put out.' He did not venture to speak. In fact, through the bad conduct of his horse and the excitement of his own feelings, he dared not speak to her, but with voice and whip he kept the horse going, and looked not to the right or left, earnestly desiring to do the driving well and safely. This he realised—his anticipated happiness on this

occasion had been greatly exaggerated. On they went, each in silence digesting his or her own bitter thoughts, while the jolting of the dog-cart pained the weak girl and made her head ache. But three miles of the road were soon passed over. They were at the church of Howe. Beyond it in the trees nestled the snug manse. And why did Lizzie start and utter a pained exclamation? She really was too weak for the hurry and scurry and roughness of this drive, and had been sadly jolted and pained; but they had passed two persons in the road, gaily chatting and laughing. They were William Black and Miss Rose, the minister's daughter; and perhaps Lizzie knew that Black had been at home for a week, and she had not seen him till now. Half a mile beyond the manse Lizzie faintly begged Moffat to return; and when he said, 'Ay, jist when we get to the fut o' this brae,' and cast a sidelong glance at her as he spoke, he saw her pale face wet with tears, and he wondered and sorrowed, thinking she was very ill. He stopped the horse instantly in order to return, but the untrained brute would not turn. There was a repetition of the backing and the plunging, and Moffat had to get down and take the beast's head to turn him, and thereafter had to lead him by the bridle, for as often as he let the bridle go, intending to resume his seat, so often the beast did back or bolt, until the girl cried openly in downright fear. Thus the worthy man, in topcoat and spotted muffler, had to trudge all the weary miles back to the mason's door. Could any anticipation of happiness have turned into disappointment more vile? Moffat felt it at the time.

My good old sister and I had returned to our village home two or three days before this event, and from our cottage-window we noted the circumstances of this setting out and return. We visited the little girl that afternoon, and soothed her with pleasant words, and arranged that she should drive out with us in our pony-

phaeton, and be no more exposed to the rudeness of James Moffat's horse. We did not know that Moffat would regard us as the cruel means of blighting his prospects of happiness and love. But so he did look on us. For in a few days he came to regard that drive as the great event of his life. According to all ordinary reasoning, he should have felt humbled both for himself and his horse. Yet had he a sense of success and elation: had he not been with this bewitching girl for full two hours—alone with her—her sole protector and solace? It was true that he had spoken not many words to her, his longest argument having been 'Wheesht! be quate, dear Lizzie. There's no fear. A'll jist keep his heid.' But it must be remembered that love can elevate a sentence even such as that into the sublimity of spiritual intercourse. True it was, also, that he had trudged on foot and perspired; but that had left a sweet sense of suffering for her sake. Whatever way it came about, there was the fact: the incidents of the day had confirmed the farmer's love, and, what was more, had, in his own opinion, put him into the position of a professed lover. What strange beings we are! Who could have suspected a curious evolution and exquisite phase of love under the spotted comforter and greasy brown topcoat of this man of drams and cattle-dealing?

My dear old sister is an indefatigable woman, always in quest of some object on which to expend her superfluous energies and ever ready emotion. The case of Lizzie was important and providential; it gave zest to our return home; and to the young girl it was beneficial, for the quietude and gentle influences of our fireside, to which she was now daily transported, materially aided her restoration to health. She was very beautiful at that period. Slightly taller than the average size of woman, her every motion was full of natural grace. Her oval face was finely chiselled, and her transparent

complexion, with a faint trace of damask on each cheek, made her lovely, even while it told of her inherent gentleness, sensitive nature, and weakness. Had I been a young man, I could—I would have loved and wooed her.

William Black came to see us soon after our return, and Lizzie was at our cottage. I fear he had postponed his visit to us, the kindly friends of his boyhood, unwilling to meet Lizzie, as he had omitted to call at the mason's house. We received him gladly, and invited him to tea on an evening soon after, and he left us much pleased with the improvement of his person and manners. That evening, my sister showed me the student's valentine, and told me she guessed the girl's deep love.

'Was a sweet young thing like Lizzie in love not the most interesting of objects?'

'Nay, old sis, I know not; I remember when you were breaking your heart for that most noble youth'——

'You are really provoking, P. F.,' said she pettishly, 'with your miserable disbelief in all true affection'; but here our Lizzie came cloaked and bonneted to say 'good-night' to sister, and that I might escort her to her father's door. On her way thither, in the twilight, I saw a gaunt form, a man muffled and topcoated, watching our way across the street. I had no thought of Moffat, or that green jealousy was sickening his soul.

Round our tea-table we gathered some of the young gentry of the district together, with our two village friends, and I watched the tender and changeful face of Lizzie as it followed Black throughout the evening. How bright it was while they alone were our companions, before the arrival of our more distant visitors! How she drank up all the utterances of that soft voice of his! How she brightened and sparkled with smiles at his college wit! I knew she loved him before the tea-things came. Was her love reciprocated? I could not so easily judge of that. But when our young

friends were mustered, it was clear to be seen that Lizzie did not engross all the lad's thoughts. He sported with Miss Rose; he gaily dallied with Jemima Maclean; and again with Mirabel Thomson he was full of drollery and anecdote. For Lizzie he had not many words; and I was angry with him as I marked the pained expression of her sweet face. Black's college friend, Tom Rose, was unable to bring back the smiles which I had so much admired, although, captivated by her beauty, he tried hard to do it. He came to me in the window, saying she was very pretty, but very dull. I bade him send his prattling chum, Black, to her, as he seemed to have a faculty of pleasing the girls. Then Tom, in secrecy, told me the story of the lady of College Bounds, and I thought Black, with all his ability, no better than a common flirt, and utterly unworthy of Lizzie's heart. But when I looked again, and saw that the silly thing could scarce control her emotion, I knew that her heart was not in her own keeping, and my soul was grieved.

Now Moffat, filled with bitter feelings of disappointment through our arrangement to drive out the dear girl, dared not whisper his love to human ear; but he found his tongue loose in warning the mason to take care lest 'that canny auld nabob was wantin' the lassie for a wife.'

Mowat, however, had no jaundiced jealousy to warp his judgment on this point, and with laughter he assured his friend that the suspicion was nonsensical.

'Who could dream of marrying such a child?' he asked. 'She might be his daughter.'

This was no comfort to poor James, who, judging others by his own case, firmly believed that I intended matrimony. Thus, he hung about the village; but, strange to say, he avoided the mason's house, possibly with an instinctive dread, lest, within its walls, his compressed longings should burst out. He sedulously

watched the outgoings and incomings of the girl; and thus I saw his tall uncouth figure many nights, when, in the gloom, I went home with Lizzie. His conduct had one result which Moffat did not calculate on: it delayed his receiving a vast amount of comfort from an unlooked-for ally and friend of his suit in the person of Lizzie's mother. That worthy matron had helped Lizzie into the dog-cart to Moffat's side on the eventful day of that ride, and had witnessed, with all a mother's satisfaction, the pair drive away. She did not see her husband running, 'like a gouk,' at the horse's head; otherwise, possibly, the pleasure might have suffered diminution. What she saw was her daughter, cloaked and wrapped up to a portly figure, seated by the side of the man who, she knew, was both rich and kindly; and in her heart she said they 'wad make a gude couple'; and she wished her daughter so much good luck. She had thought of it and wished for it repeatedly since then, but Moffat came not near her until the night of our tea-party. Then he came in with the mason to see a change on the plans of the house suggested by the factor. They had a dram, of course, and Mrs. Mowat joined them in the parlour. She at once went at the subject.

'I haena seed ye, Mr. Mowfat, tae thank ye for yer kindness tae ma lassie yon day. Wey, man, ye was unco carefu' o' her, walkin' hame a' yon lang road wi' her. It's jist tae a canny man like yersel that the lik' o' her ought to be lipened.'

'I was gey and pleased haein' it in my pooer tae drive her,' said he, wiping his forehead with his hand.

'Deed, man,' said she, 'whan I seed ye drive aff in the braw gig thegither, I cudna help thinkan ye wad mak' a richt sonsy pair, and I wish it was the case nae less.'

'Hold your tongue, wife,' said Mowat, peremptorily. 'Moffat is not a fool. He has gone through the world a deal further and quite as long as her father.'

'O' coorse, o' coorse, I'm the fule; but what mair wad ony fulish woman want till her dauchter than tae see her mistress o' the fine new house at Braefut, wi' a kin' man lik' James Mowfat to coddle and tak' care o' her? Fule, indeed!' and she went out, banging the door.

Moffat's heart bounded at the discovery of this powerful ally; but, like a wise man, he was mute for the time.

Why did Lizzie Mowat sit at her window next day all the patient expectant hours till three o'clock, peering steadily through her narrow lattice, as if anxiously waiting for the coming of some one? Early in the day she had seen James Moffat pass into the house, but his arrival did not interest her, as she sat watching still. Ah me! had she known his errand, had she known that he had come to recur to those words of her mother, to pour out his longing earnest desire to get her—Lizzie Mowat—to nourish and to cherish as his own for ever; had she heard him tell, with his dry soul staring out in those gray eyes of his, how he was building that new house solely in the hope that there she would dwell with him, and how he had bought that dog-cart, in the expectation that therein he would drive her, and how his soul was not his own with longing for her; had she known that her mother was clapping the lank man's shoulder, telling him 'tae keep up his heart blithely, for she wad dae ilka thing in her pooer tae get the lassie tae be his bonny bride, an' a braw bride I wot she'll be, man';—would she have been interested? Would no other feeling have aroused her poor palpitating heart than that which led her to watch there at the window with those liquid eyes of blue, intent on that dusty street? Would she not have shrunk and shrivelled like the sensitive plant which she so much wondered at in my glass-house; or, crushed by this astounding and unthought-of revelation, would she not have writhed in her spirit's anguish? Well,

well, how often do we escape misery by not guessing the evil thoughts of wife or husband, or parent or child? There she sat, merely snatching a morsel of her two o'clock dinner, lest the object of her watch should escape her. At length William Black passed by, going away from his mother's house. She had watched until he should pass by. Then she hastily dressed and went out, seeking the old cottage at the nursery.

The little dog barked, and the widow came forth and silenced it; and coldly, coldly she welcomed 'Miss Mowat.'

'A sight of you, Miss, might have cured my old eyes many a time through the lone months back, but an old body like me canna be looking for the company of young ladies.'

The querulous tone smote Lizzie's heart more than the spoken words of reproach. She was going to say how long she had been ill and lonely and sad herself, or to aim at saying it; but the widow went on, 'My young man has gone out and I kenna when he will come home.' She said this stiffly, but her tone softened and her voice was broken as she proceeded. 'He is much changed. He used to tell me his every outgoing, but he does not now. "He must increase, and I must decrease," but his mother's love is ever the same.'

Then the girl sat down in the cottage unbidden, and the tears were quietly running down her cheeks. The widow saw this, wondering. 'What ails you?' she said, still coldly; but the girl, with a sob, found words, 'If you knew how ill and lonely I was since Johnnie died you would not blame me.'

Then the widow melted and took the maiden's hand, saying, she knew she had been ill, and feared that she must have been lonely, whatever comforts were around her. It was the lot of many women to be lonely. As for herself, all the long winter she had ailed without a comforter—her only companions the doggie and the old

cow—and often she had longed for human sympathy, and pined till her son came home. Now, when he had come, he was no more the sweet all-loving boy whom she had nourished, but was self-engrossed and self-important, reckoning not his mother's heart for much among his idols; and, 'Waes me!' she said, 'he does whiles speak to the doggie, but he hasna gien a look to the coo.' And the women were in tears together when William Black came in.

'Mother! Miss Mowat!' he said perplexed; 'what is the matter?'

'Nothing, nothing, Willie,' said the widow. 'I have not seen my pet lassie for weary months, and she has suffered muckle'; and they wiped up their tears while Black said, half-seriously, half-gallantly, that he must strive to comfort them both. Forthwith, as there was nothing to exhibit in the garden, he set to show Lizzie his prizes, and a number of new books—the poets chiefly—which he had brought home. And this led Lizzie to recollect his own poem, and to compliment him in her feeble way; and in downright childlikeness she told him that after her illness it was the first thing that had filled her with new life and impulse, even while it took her heart away. Such were not her expressions. What she did say was in guileless, almost tearful little words that touched the lad's heart with their simple tenderness, while they aroused his gallantry and flattered his self-esteem. So he fell into the graciousness of the moment. He would give books to Lizzie. He pointed out and read droll things to her in his books. He talked of reading and walking with her. And when she had been brought round to laugh again, and the sweet old smile, and the light of her eyes had again shone into his mind, all the old feelings, stifled within him and buried under many burdens, came forth fresh and sweet from their concealment; and he told his mother, as if it were a thing that she could have forgotten, how the little girl,

1

Lizzie Mowat, used long ago to call a certain little boy, 'Billie B.,' whereat the widow smiled lovingly in her heart regarding that little boy. Now the name must be the family name. To mother and Lizzie he must always be, 'Billie B.' Dear me! All their tears were wiped away. The widow had found her son, the maiden was joyous over her recovered treasure, when my sister, Tabitha, walked into the cottage to find it luminous with love. Tabitha told all about it that night with much sympathetic pleasure. I suggested that the young man, impetuous and generous as youth is usually, without defined resolution or fixed affection, and not knowing himself, had, in momentary emotion, purposed what he would not, could not, perform. My 'perfidious distrust of affection,' for so my sister styled my doubting, was denounced by her. I doubt not poor Lizzie recalled that afternoon among the bright hours, in her sickbed retrospect.

CHAPTER III

YET that bright day was overcast. Mrs. Mowat was not a woman to allow the grass to grow on her paths; and from the moment when she pledged herself to James Moffat to do her utmost to aid him, she was restless till she found opportunity for action. Such opportunity was not long deferred, for Tabitha, walking with Lizzie homewards from the nursery, after that most happy interview, and strongly disposed to fall upon the girl's neck and kiss her in respect of the maiden's recovered happiness, went into the mason's house with her young friend, and there, meeting Mrs. Mowat, incautiously mentioned where she had found her daughter. My old sister had scarcely left them together, when the mother, with a mock curtesy to her daughter, commenced,—

'Jist sae, Miss, ye turn the laa o' natur' topsiturvie! Ye gang aifter this creatar o' a studdant sin' he'll na cam' tae ye. Ma leddy, ye'll miss mair nor ye'll catch that gait.'

Lizzie said she had only gone to see the widow, not the widow's son.

'Noo, a wunner wus it a veesit o' chawraty, or are ye in real love wi' the dirty auld wife? She's a gey sleekit ane. Butter wadna melt in her mou'. Belik' the son is muckle the same; an' nae doot ye'll get unco sweet words frae ane an' tother o' them. But a guess,

Miss, ye'd be a hantle nearer the mark gif ye helped yer mither whiles, 'stead o' glowerin' through the panes and glaikin' aifter thae gerdnar folk.'

They were in the lobby, and the mother was talking with much bitterness, when suddenly William Black stood at the open door. He had come, in joyous spirits, to deliver to Lizzie her gloves, left behind in the cottage, neglected in her overflowing pleasure. He presented the gloves to the girl. Then, said Mrs. Mowat, with her hardest face—

'Aweel, Maister Blake, ye hae cam' hame frae the colledge. A's weel that en's weel, laddie.'

'I'm thankful for the measure of success I have had,' he quietly answered.

'Noo, gin a body mae speir, hoo muckle de ye gat frae the great colledge be the year?' she asked.

'No great sum, ma'am,' he said; 'and yet a large sum for me. Eighteen pound ten.'

'Auchteen pun' ten!' she echoed, in that vilest of sharp voices. 'Auchteen pun' ten! say ye? An' was that what a' the paipers mad' sic a yammerin' and clamour aboot. But ye ha'e surely yer meat an' claiddin' forbye.'

Black was by this time fully aware that he was engaged with no friendly inquirer, yet he quietly replied—

'No, ma'am, the whole sum allowed by the college is what I mention; but it pays all the college charges, and my board and lodging while there, and leaves me a pound or two over.'

'Aweel!' she said contemptuously; 'I'd as lief ha'e ma sons at the plou' or the truel, wi' their wames fou, as at yer colledge wi' heads jamlin wi' book pride and toun stomachs, as yers maun be mony day, puir laddie'; and she went into the kitchen, adding, 'James Mowfat cud buy a score o' the lik' o' him.'

Black also disappeared from the door. For a moment

Lizzie stood alone in the lobby, trembling. Then she followed her mother, and went up to her, and put her arms round her scraggy neck, and kissed her; and, looking straight into her face, said—

‘Mother, William Black is climbing the hill as God leads him. Is it fair to cast bitter words in his path while he is struggling bravely?’

For a moment the woman was perplexed. She was not accustomed to have her violence thus met by loving action and soft words; but she thought that to yield would be to lose all hold over her daughter for the future: and family government must be carried on. So she parried this attack of love; and, as she put aside her daughter’s arms, she said,—

‘Are ye a fule, lass? Is it God that’s fillin’ the upstart skaimp wi’ pride and vainety, I wonner? and dae ye ken hoo mony placks is in aughteen pun’ that ye’re dementit glowrin’ at him? Tak’ a care o’ yersel’, lassie.’

‘Mother,’ replied the girl, still standing straight up and facing her, ‘his riches or poverty have nothing to do with your use of rude words to him. The world knows that he is doing rightly, and in the path to do better. Besides, he is my acquaintance and father’s friend, and you have insulted him at your door.’

She said it quietly, and simply, and firmly, and the right was distinctly on her side, and the mother, surprised at this exhibition of independent thought in her daughter, totally unexpected and entirely novel, did not venture to reply. Now, never before had Lizzie Mowat opposed words to her mother’s speech or action, and she wondered at her own calmness and courage while she stood before her mother. For the first time she felt the power and state of womanhood, as she turned away and sought her little chamber. There, I fear—there was little trace of intrepidity in her trembling and tears.

After this Black did not call again at the mason’s, but Lizzie met him almost daily for a fortnight at my

cottage, and Tabitha drove them out together ; but these pleasant days were interrupted. Black was appointed interim-master of the Inverwick Academy, where the teacher had fallen ill.

James Moffat's interests were not neglected during this time. He had had several long consultations with the girl's mother, who had told him how she 'haed gien the loon a scunner o' oor door. I warran' I sent him aff wi' a flea i' his lug.' But it was necessary to go on cautiously, she said ; for the mason was proud and fond of his daughter, and anything like a rude approach to her affections would 'jist set his back up' ; and so, to begin the courting cannily, she invited Moffat to tea.

'Me!' said the man ; 'a canna bide tea. A dunna drenk tea, and the mason kens it weel.'

'Hoot, toot,' said she, 'ye maun learn tae drenk it. Ye'll ne'er be youngar tae learn. It's the ae road tae get speech o' yer dawtie ; an' wi'oot speekan' a guess ye'll no com' muckle speed.'

At tea-time in came Moffat, as if he had come by accident, and being invited to join in the repast, he at once consented, to the surprise of the mason, and had two cups of tea and many scones. Then he talked of his new house and how he would furnish it ; for he 'haed a few pun'-notes by his han', an' he wadna spair them,' he said ; and Lizzie must tell him how the houses of the grand folk were furnished, and keep him right in the matter. And Lizzie, always courteous and gentle, delighted him with her willingness to listen to him, and her promises of such aid as she could give, and by remarking that his future home would be 'so nice.' More in love than ever, he refused any drams, and went home sufficiently intoxicated by his tea. He came again and again, to the mason's astonishment, drinking tea and still persisting in his abstinence from liquor. On the fourth occasion Lizzie was not at home, being at tea with us to meet Black, who was going to Inverwick next day.

Moffat had brought under his arm a large and excellent work-box as a present for the young lady. It cost fifteen shillings sterling, he told her mother. He was almost glad that she was absent, being thus saved the emotions attendant on the presentation. He was still more pleased to hear that Black was going away; and his pleasure was perfected by meeting Lizzie on the street next day, and being subjected to the sweetest of smiles, while she thanked him for the gift. Poor Lizzie at that same moment was not in the happiest mood. Black had been very pleasant and gay and amusing when with her since that afternoon. He constantly called himself 'Billie B.'; but the love and tenderness that she longed for—a tenderness which would have sweetened the whole cup of her life, and for which through all her life she had yearned—were absent. He used not those little words of endearment that would have been precious to her; and now he was gone away.

As summer passed, James Moffat's capacity for tea was fully developed, and he became a bore unaccountable to Lizzie, who never harboured a thought that the man loved her otherwise than as the little daughter of his friend. She still had the belief that she was both very young and little. Her thoughts, too, were fully occupied by other objects than Moffat. She had not seen Black since he went to Inverwick, nor had she any letter or message from him. The widow told her that he was well and happy. He had come twice to see his mother on Saturday, getting a seat on the conveyance of a commercial traveller, led by business to our village. He had been mindful of his mother, too, and had brought her a new gown and shawl and bonnet; and of the gown and shawl she was very proud, putting them on to show their glories to Lizzie; but of the bonnet she said, 'Na, na, I'll no wear it. I have worn mutches ower lang tae feel comfortable with the like of a bonnet; 'though I'm very willing to please my lad.' But for Lizzie she had no

token of love, no little endearing message. It almost seemed to Lizzie that the widow was now so proud of her son that she thought he was too good for her young friend. With many a pang, too, Lizzie brought herself to feel and confess that he was too clever and great-minded and ambitious for her. What attraction had she to win or keep his affection? she painfully asked herself, forgetting her peculiar beauty and gentleness, which might have won, nay, which I am sure did win, the love of angels. Thus her heart was sore and aching; and she reckoned not of the lanky uncouth man who came every other night to her mother's tea-table. But in the end of June her mother broke the matter to her. For some time she had, in her shallow and hard way, been very affectionate to the girl, fawning on her with sugary words and cat-like caresses. 'Ma dear!' and 'Ma dawtie!' she constantly called her; and one evening, when Moffat had just gone out, she came leering and winking to her daughter, saying, 'He's awfu' fu' o' luve for ye, yon puir man!' Lizzie did not comprehend, nor did she reply; and the woman continued—'He cam' tae me the morn, sayan' he'd gie a' he haes o' the warld tae hae ye for his bonny wife. The foolish creatur'!' At once the whole truth flashed on the daughter. This was why Moffat had lately been there so often, and why her mother made so much of him, and why she had latterly been caressed. I have often wondered at the distinctness of perception, the clearness and purity of purpose, and the determination of manner, exhibited by young girls in matters of sudden trial, wherein their inexperience and new and excited feelings might reasonably be expected to exhibit themselves in tears. Now Lizzie stood before her mother, calm and erect.

'Mr. Moffat told you so, mother! Did you tell him it was foolish beyond thinking, that it could never be, and that he must not think it?'

'Na-a, dawtie,' said the woman, taking courage from

the gentle tones of the maiden's voice ; 'na, dawtie, I tellt him naething o' the kind. Ye're a vera silly quean gin ye'll nae tak' James Moffat's head, and purse, and mailin' under yer oxter. Deed, faith, maist girls wad jump at the chance. Aith, I tellt him, dearie, he was blythe and welcome for me.'

'Mother,' replied the girl, 'the man is older than my father. He is a worthy man, no doubt, and he has my best wishes. But, mother, I will marry no man for years to come' (was she thinking that Black could not marry for years to come?) 'I never will marry any man for mere worldly comfort. I never can marry Mr. Moffat. Let there be no mistake between us, mother. When next you mention his name to me with love or marriage, I will leave home. I am not strong, but I may be fit for some work, and may earn my bread. Does my father know of this?' she asked, trembling.

'Na, na, I didna tell yer faither. Yer faither's unco lik' his daughter, a wutless body that canna see wi' een like ither folk. He kens naething o't ava. But he's much behadden to James Moffat, and I'se warran' he'd be a cruse man geif ye tak' his freend.'

'Mother, I have said it can never be ;' and Lizzie went to her chamber and wept bitterly.

On the night of the 15th of July, the new steading which the mason was building at Knockdry was burned to the ground. The flames were seen at the village at midnight, and the mason's family was aroused by tidings of the calamity. Knockdry is two miles off, but being situated on the hillside, the blazing pile was visible for many miles around. The mason and his wife hurried to the spot through the pelting rain and muddy ways. Little had been done, or could be done, to stay the progress of the fire ; and at six o'clock next morning William Mowat, who was sole contractor, was seated at his fireside, still excited and bewildered by the night's

occurrences, and fully persuaded that he was a ruined man. £600, he said, would not cover the loss. £200 would exceed all his available means, and he was sadly dejected. His wife, as usual, was louder and shriller than he, shrieking out curses on the workmen, whose recklessness had led to the fire; reproving the mason, too, because there was no insurance. He made no defence, but bemoaned his poor children, and cursed himself, because they must suffer, and because 'that friendly man, James Moffat, must lose money by him.' Lizzie stood beside her father's chair, her hand on his neck, and she said, 'What does worldly wealth or poverty signify while our father is spared to us?'

She was coughing, and her father for a moment interrupted his own grief, hoping that she had not got cold and wet in that weary night; and then James Moffat walked into the room.

'Speak o' the deil an' he'll come,' said the wife. 'I'm fearin', Mr. Mowfat, it's a black mason ma man'll be till ye. He's clean brock and ruined noo, and he haes himsel' tae blame.'

'He canna hurt me muckle,' said the gaunt man, 'gin I paid the haill loss. Hoo muckle may it be noo! I gaed ower it the noo, an' I thocht twa hunner nots wad cover it outside.'

'Six hundred will be nearer the mark,' groaned the mason.

'Na, na; I ken better. The haill contract was just £650, an' the stable wusna roofed in, and the west side is vera little spiled; scaumed, nae mair; and the stanes are a' there ready to be biggit again. It's jist the laybur an' the wud, man. Twa hunner 'll dae it.'

'But I'm not worth a rap. I'm a brocken man, James Moffat.'

'William Mowat, ye haena the speerit o' a chicken sittin' there coanan and groanan. The wark maun be dune ower again, and ye maun dae it. Get up, man, an'

coont the cost, an' if ye need a hunner pun' or mair, I'll back ye for the siller. I ken ye're worth it a'.'

And Lizzie stood by and heard the man's kind words and proposals ; and she saw her father, as easily elated as dispirited, get up in newness of strength, and go out with his true friend, to set himself to the work of retrieving his misfortune ; and knowing the secret of Moffat's love, her soul was pained for him, whose malady she could nowise relieve.

'That's the man ye wunna hae, ye senseless hizzie,' said her mother.

Tom Rose was at Inverwick in August, and came home with news of Black. Miss Polson of College Bounds was at bathing quarters at Inverwick ; and Black had constant meetings and junkets with the lady, so that the gossips of the town had occasion for much excitement regarding the young classical master. This news Miss Rose communicated to Miss Mowat at a casual meeting, with the additional information that the lady was worth just £200 a year, and was forty years of age. As I happen to know that the last two statements were not exact, it is possible that in other particulars Tom's facts were not correct. But Lizzie Mowat felt sick on hearing it, and went home and coughed more, for she had not got over her ducking and chills on the night of the fire, and she was ill. Jealousy, I fear, was hard on her. Was this old woman to carry off the one prize that would brighten Lizzie's life ? Were there no means by which the evil could be averted ? Lizzie could see none. Her future seemed a hopeless, dreary blank. Moffat still came for tea, never hinting at his love, but ever wistful to gain a smile from the girl, while she shrunk from him, notwithstanding all she knew of his goodness of heart. One evening she came not to tea. She was strangely tired and discomposed both in body and mind, and lay down in her room. Moffat, alarmed at her illness, and recollecting the doctor's prescription of a drive—the only

prescription he recollected—recollecting vividly, too, that one heart-cherished drive of his, urged her mother to arrange that she, with her daughter, should next day accompany him to Inverwick, to which place he was going to ship cattle. But Lizzie was ill, and told her mother that night when she proposed it that she could not take advantage of Moffat's kind offer. And the mother was angry.

'If it wus the gerdnar's son, or that stuck-up auld body Miss Tabby, ye'd gang brawly oot, I ken ; but wi' this man, whase hairt is worth a dizen, wha's uphaudin' yer faither's wark and credit, ye'll no gang. No, ye—ye Judas, wha wad betray yer ain hoosehald tae ruin and starvation, if the man war lik' ither men.'

Such was her good-night to her child ; and the girl lay in her lonely little room awake for long hours, coughing in the darkness, and feeling that darker night which was besetting her soul through the loss of her heart's idol ; awake, too, with a dreary consciousness of coming evil, from which there was no deliverance ; and of isolation and desertion like that of the drowning mariner alone in the surging sea. Towards morning she fell into uneasy slumber, accompanied by copious perspiration. But when she awoke the sun was shining brilliantly at her little window, and the old apple-tree, whose branches stretched to the window, looked glorious in the light, as it seemed to offer its golden fruits to her. Now her thoughts were more cheerful and hopeful as she dressed herself. If she went to Inverwick, she might see William Black, and possibly—possibly the evil she feared might not come to pass. She resolved to accept her mother's invitation to go to Inverwick, and she told her mother so at breakfast ; but her cough was still troublesome. Her mother smiled her hard smile again, and her father kissed her ; for he had seen Moffat there that morning inquiring if the ladies were to go with him, and had noticed his disappointment. Moffat, however, could not

be far away, and little William was despatched to look for him, and quickly brought him back. So they would start at ten o'clock; and, no doubt, Mrs. Mowat took much credit, in a side conversation with the farmer, for the change in her daughter's resolution.

Then there was the hurry of preparation. The mother made the girl dress in her nicest things; and, not knowing why her daughter had consented to go, she promised to buy her a new bonnet at the town. Then they would walk by the seaside, and see the steamer sail down the firth, and enjoy themselves very much. The drive and change would rout away the cough, and they would be early home. She wrapped her up too in her heavy cloak, and with rugs; and while she tucked up and pinned her haps, the sweetly-solemn face of the daughter had so much the semblance of a sacrificial victim, that the mother's heart was touched. Could she give her beautiful child to that uncouth cattle-dealer? But the hour was come, and Moffat drove to the door, and there was much the same scene of backing and plunging as before. At length they were seated, Mrs. Mowat on the back seat, her daughter in front with the man, and they set off. And the mother and Moffat kept up jocular converse, and the road was quickly passed over, and the manse of Howe was reached. Here the man produced a large packet of sweetmeats, and delivered it in silence to the girl, and was pleasantly thanked; and he was watching her use of them and neglecting his horse, when they came to the foot of the ascent of Knock Howe, three-quarters of a mile beyond the manse. The horse suddenly paused in his trot at this point, and Moffat thoughtlessly tugged the reins and cut with his whip, and then the horse backed. Mrs. Mowat screamed and jumped down from behind, for the ascent commenced with an unfenced embankment there about ten feet high. Still the horse backed. Moffat strove to undo the tightly-buttoned

apron of the gig, but he could not; and he called to the woman to seize the horse. Then Mrs. Mowat, with her parasol up and her shawl flying about, rushed at the bridle-rein, and in an instant horse and carriage were off the road and lying smashed at the foot of the embankment.

When Mrs. Mowat looked down from the roadside, the horse was quietly standing in front of the dog-cart, but still attached to it by the traces. Both shafts were broken, and the box of the carriage was upturned. Lizzie was lying motionless, still enclosed, and held to her seat by the apron, while her head and shoulders were on the ground. Moffat was wriggling behind, but he was quickly on his feet, apparently unhurt. He uttered a yell as he came back to the motionless figure of his companion. 'She's deed, she's deed,' he cried, 'an' it's a' my faut. It's me wha kilt her,' and he was wringing his hands and yelling still when Mrs. Mowat came to him.

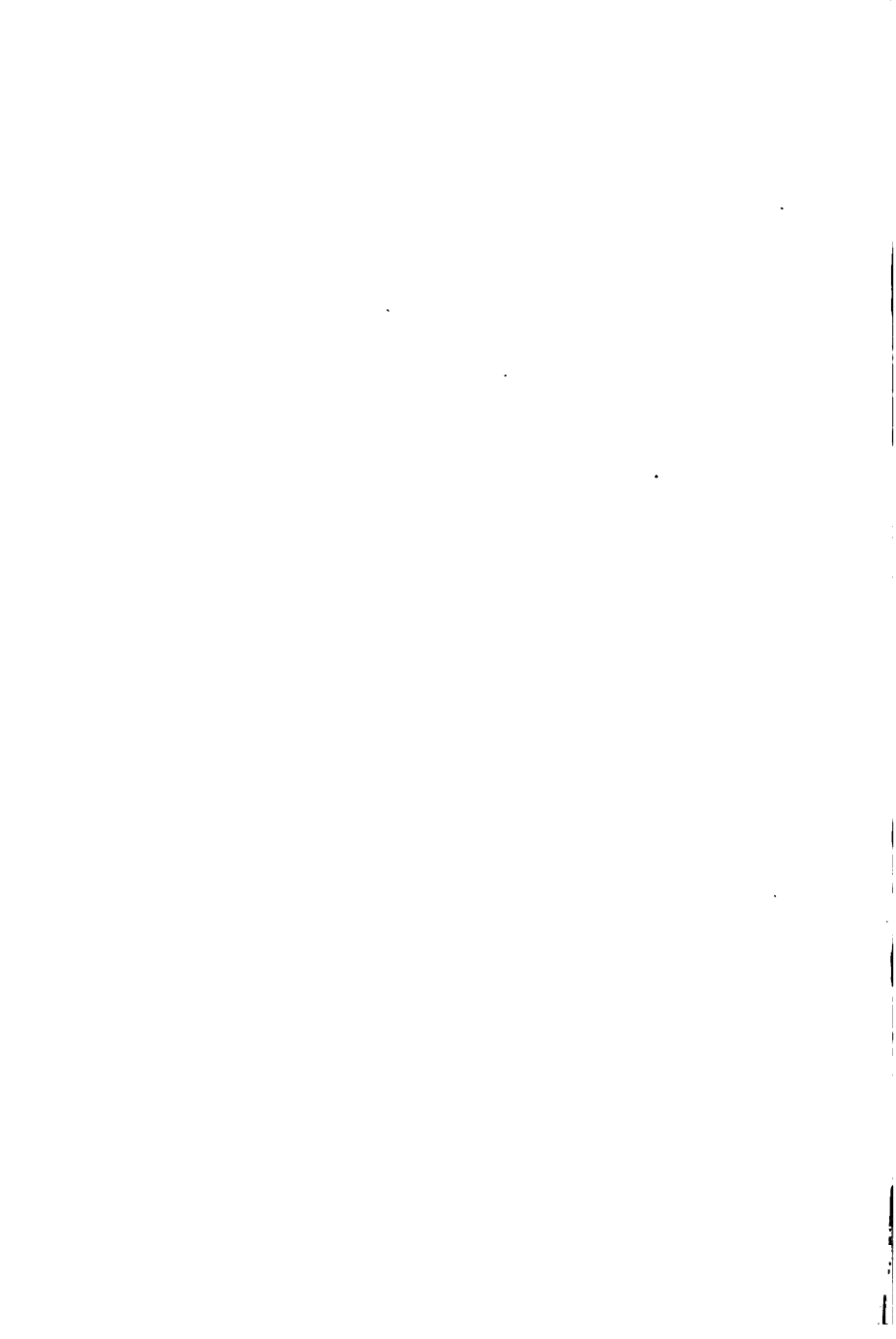
They raised the girl from the broken dog-cart, and laid her gently on the grass and brackens, while the mother bade him 'Stap yer screachin'. She's no deed. It's only a dwam lik' what she haed at Christmas. It's mair my faut than yers.' And the woman undid the girl's haps, and she lay in the pleasant sunlight, her ashy cheeks contrasting strangely with her dark mourning dress. Moffat carried water from a pool in his hat, and her mother sprinkled her, and slowly, slowly life came back with faltering course. They were both stooping over her, when the first faint flush of blood came to her cheek; and her breathing was still feeble and gasping, and her eyes were still closed, when she muttered, 'Billie B.' They did not understand or note it. And while each of them bent over her in bitter self-accusation, Tom Rose came strolling along, and, learning the facts, instantly ran home for his father's phaeton, and half an hour saw Lizzie, still faint

and feeble, set down with her mother at the manse. There she was somewhat recruited, and Tom afterwards drove them home.

Lizzie was again put to bed, and again the doctor came to her. Her feebleness and considerable emaciation surprised him, and her cough soon caught his skilled ear. Why need we linger? Lizzie's lungs were affected by tubercle, and she was on her deathbed. Months of fancied improvement and real relapse intervened before they told her. And in long nights of hacking coughs and clammy perspiration, another lover sought and found her, a lover, nobler than the noblest of human ideal. So that when they told her she must surely die, life had ceased to be greatly to be desired. But her lively fancy and gentle spirit gave many happy tints to the past, and draped with brightness many days which had been dark enough in reality—days in which she had yearned to be loved, and loved and yearned in vain.

What have I been writing about for hours by the clock? The silly, uneventful life of a village girl, gone to her rest in the churchyard. Only that. And what matters a village girl more or less? Well, not much, perhaps. But the humble wallflower yields richer fragrance than the rarest cactus; and a village life may evolve a sweeter memory than the biography of a prince.

WIDOW MACRAW



CHAPTER I

‘SHE’s deid, she’s deid!’

Three or four women all said it, and it was too true. The widow had her apron to her eyes, and, there was no mistake about it, her grief was unfeigned. She was a spare little woman, her thin figure clothed in a homespun gown, rough but clean. Her cap was neat and white, looking whiter for the broad black riband that bound it round her head. ‘Am sair veesited and straited, neebors,’ she said. ‘God only kens what wae we’re to win through noo!’

‘Ay, ay, ay!’ said the chorus of neighbours. ‘It’s vera hard, but it’s His will, poor craitar!’

The widow sat down on the haunch of her dead cow, and wept many tears, quiet and hot.

‘We canna help her na mair, friends,’ the women said one to the other, ‘we may be steppin’;’ and they went out of the byre and left her beside her dead beast, but not alone. There stood at the head of the cow-stall a young girl, quite a slip of a girl—thin, slender, and tall—a timid-looking lassie, who looked much less than the seventeen years that was her age. She also was piteously, although tearlessly, contemplating the defunct crummie. Perhaps she did not comprehend its death and the consequences of it in their entirety. ‘Dinna greet, mither,’ after a time, she said to the weeping widow. ‘Dinna be greetin’, mither.’ Her sympathetic voice was near ‘the greetin’,’ too.

'I canna help it, lassie. It wus maist oor a', an' it's taen frae us! Whaur can we look for breid, whan the beist's gane?' said the widow.

It was not unreasonable that the widow should mourn and feel desolated by the loss of her cow, for her mind took in the full compass of her misfortune—realised the whole evil that must follow upon it. That you may see her position somewhat as she felt it, I will briefly tell you her story.

Her husband, John Macrae, for Macrae was the real name, converted into 'Macraw' through local supposition of euphony, was a tall, bony man, who came into the district long years ago, from Ross-shire. After he had spent some years as a farm servant, he married this poor little woman; and, thereafter, losing regular employ, he built for himself, with permission of one of the small farmers, a bothy on the Langrig Braes, and toiled early and hard at all sorts of country work to win bread for his wife and the three little bairns that came to them. In his eager labour, striving to make a shilling, or, perhaps, but hardly, two, extra per week in 'piece-work' in a quarry, he overtasked and overstrained himself; and offended Nature, in her calm and unrelenting way, punished the transgression, making no account of the loving motive of the too assiduous toiler. The tall, spare Highlander laid down his ill-nourished and overtaxed body on a sick bed, 'put up blood,' and pined and died, leaving the poor ones he loved so well to struggle as they might, leaving them also, and only, that poor cow. That was six years ago.

Perhaps the fact that he was leaving them the cow mitigated for him the bitterness of his fate. Certainly it largely modified for them their great calamity. It was no fabulous animal, no miraculous mother of golden calves, but a commonplace 'coo,' valued highly, when poor John bought it, at the eight guineas, so hardly won and put together, which it cost him. Still it is wonder-

ful how much of the purchasing power of meal and necessities may flow from a cow. The bairns had only a stinted allowance of the precious milk; the widow rarely tasted it, excusing herself on the shallow pretext that 'it didna agree wi' her.' With jealous care the cream was gathered and consigned to the little churn, the skimmed milk, saving 'the bairns' pairt,' all to the cheese-vat.

And the widow was so tidy, clean, and nice in her ways that she coaxed more butter and cheese from her cow than came from any other beast on the braes. Her butter and cheese were of such flavour and manufacture, too, that when she took her little stock to market at Hallowmas, it was eagerly sought for, and obtained the top price of the day. In this, and in his little wife, the achiever of it, the poor Highlandman used to glory over his moderate dram before he left the fair.

But cows must be fed that they may live and give milk, and from this law there was no exemption of the widow's. For weeks, too, it gave no milk, and yet needed feeding. Its licence to stray and pasture on 'the hill ground'—that is, on the common—cost £2:10s. a year. While the husband's willing arm had kept want far from his little household, his cow used to rejoice with other cows in the fields of second year's grass, rich with the speckled daisy and the yellow cowslip; yes, and at times in sweeter fields of odorous aftermath. But it shared the privation which death brought to the family—shared it, of course, in much the same spirit—dumb submissiveness. Its days 'in clover' were ended and gone. The widow could not purchase for it right of access to the daisied pasture field. Its acquaintance with straw, that great necessary of bestial, also well nigh ceased, for the bracken, and 'the rashes' green, and the hill-moss, carefully gathered and borne home by the widow and her daughter, were its bedding. It must pick up its living on the hillside. A stinted supply of

turnips, produced from the byre-manure, was its main food in winter, supplemented sparingly with boiled chaff, liberally in later winter and spring with bruised whins. It was a hard and endless task to gather and fetch for it; but its owners were kindly, even affectionately minded towards the beast. Yet withal, I dare say, it had times of ruminating with little solid matter therefor, while ever it was carefully milked while it yielded a drop. Well, there it was now, its days of milking and misery completed; and with it the widow's sole source of meal and money was dried up. Since John 'was called,' no such grief as this had come to her. Even then she did not feel so helpless, so hopeless, as now beside the dead cow. Perhaps the six years of hard toil and stint had worn and ground down her spirit, so that little sorrow sufficed to crush her.

The April sun was shining cheerily when these two poor mourners, the thin little widow and her thinner daughter, came out of the dark byre into the daylight. The shadows of the byre, I fear, were upon them so that they could not see that goodness was abroad on the earth. Present disaster, instant grief, blind the eyes of all of us for a time, for a time seal up all those springs within us that freshen life with hope. In the sunshine the widow only suffered fresh pangs, for her eye fell on the store of ferns and moss, 'the bedding' so carefully garnered for the beast. 'What's it a' noo?' she thought in pain. 'Och, och!' was all that escaped her lips, as, with her child, she went into the bothy that was their home.

The youngest boy had gone away ten days before 'tae the simmer herding.' His elder brother had been 'oot i' the fraim' for two years past, so these poor women were alone in their trouble. No doubt this was well. If the boys had had to be fed the evil would have been much greater. Indeed, if the widow could have seen it, there were not wholly wanting streaks of light

in her dark affliction. 'The callants were earning their ain bit breid and their brose.' And would it have been well for that lanky lassie to be slave of the cow for much longer?

By eventide it was arranged that 'Jamie Knockans wad fley the beist the morn.' The morrow came, and Mary got sick when she saw the man thrust his knife into her dead friend. She was sent away. The hardier widow stood by and helped the man. Hide and horns were worth a pound, a large sum, and of increased importance now that the cow was dead.

Besides the pound thus sorrowfully obtained, the widow's treasury contained a few shillings only. Nay, therein I say not quite aright, for, with the shillings, in 'the shottle' of the big chest, there lay two pound-notes, as all the children knew. But they were sacred. Against the day of her burial the widow kept them, and had kept them for full five years. The notes were not for this world's currency while she was of it.

Two or three days of saddened idleness, there being now no cow to attend, brought thought and resolution. What a silly proverb that is, 'No cow, no care.' Blackest care broods in the empty stall. But this was what they set their minds to—they must part. The young girl must seek service, the widow quit the spot where now she could find nought but miserable memories. She could not, would not, stay alone in the old home, where, in happier days, her husband rose up and went forth, came in and lay down; where her little brood, now scattered, had nestled and grown up, and peace and humble plenty had been with them all. No, she 'cudna bide there by hersel' alane.' She would take a room at the Kirktown. She would spin and do odd jobs, and God would feed her while He was pleased to leave her in the land.

They made up their minds, but few words passed between them. Indeed, after the first burst of grief for

the cow, they showed little outward sign of their inward misery. Hope will find utterance and words; habitual suffering is usually voiceless.

'Ye maun gang oot, Mary, be the term,' said the widow, with a sigh.

'Ay, mither, I maun gang, am thinkin',' completed the agreement that she should go, and they spoke not of it again.

But, by and by the feeing-market came round with the last week of April. Thither the old woman and the young one must go, that the latter might find an employer, that the mother might see to her daughter's feeing, and might find a new home for herself. When they closed the door of the vacant house and set out on their errand, the lassie was thinly although cleanly clad; the mother had on her old plaid shawl, carefully preserved from her better days. Heavy-hearted they were, doubtless, but still willing to live, very willing to toil that they might eat and live.

They got into the village before the fair was fairly constituted; so they went along the back street, asking for a room to be let—'ony place,' 'ony kin o' shelter whaur a lone body micht bide'; but not a crib could they hear of. The widow's face fell, and her heart too, for although she had been silent, her heart was full of her scheme, and now it seemed doomed to go wrong.

Then they stood in the great throng in the market-place, the Square, and great strange men came staring carelessly into their faces, and passed them by. It was two o'clock by and by, and no man had asked them, 'What dost thou here?' New fear was besetting the widow. The young lassie was feeling the keen north wind, for the sky had become overcast. At length there came along a man who recognised the widow and stood to speak to her. He was a tall, brawny, rough man, clad in homespun, with a plaid round his shoulders and a battered gray hat with a mourning band. He

stood to speak to the widow, and forthwith set his stick under his oxter, pulled out his snuff-box, and began to take snuff lavishly. Mrs. Macrae quickly told her errand at the fair. 'Did he need a lass like her Mary?'

The farmer took a leisurely and careful survey of the girl, calmly, as if he were looking at a cattle-beast. 'Na, she's gey licht an' wakelik' for wark,' he said slowly. 'Ye'll no fin' mony tae speir for her, I'm feart. Widow, what wad ye say tae fee yersel'? Ye'd make a famous dey.' In fact, he wanted a dairy-woman and was willing to hire the widow, but he would have nought to say to her slight-limbed daughter.

'But ye see we maunna, canna pairt if she's no fee-ed.'

'Weel, weel, there's ma offer till ye. £3:10s., for-by cost as ordinair. I'll gie ye an oor tae rejec' it. Ye'll fin' me then by Polson's door.' And he left them in the crowd.

In the crowd, surging and swaying about, laughing, shouting, my-dearing, cursing, for the cold of the afternoon was bringing about no small demand for whisky, and the voice of the multitude was waxing hoarse. Up came a young farmer and laid his hand on the shoulder of Mary Macrae. 'Are you fee-ed?' he asked with a leer. 'Let's see your teeth.'

'Come along, Tom, don't you see she's no' speaned, man!' said a comrade. 'That old one would bite. Come along.' Staggering they passed away. Poor Mary! she had never thought much of herself, but her weakness and unworthiness now so confronted her that the tears were in her eyes. Was she indeed only fit to attend her mother's cow, fit to toil and slave for it alone? Now that there was no cow, must she helplessly weight down her mother?

Up came Kate Calder from the braes. 'Are ye no hired yet, Maraie?' asked she. Mary could not reply with words. Her face gave her answer, and Kate

understood it. 'Weel, then,' said Kate, 'come this way; here's a fairmer's wife wantin' a bairnsmaid.'

'Wha's she?' asked the anxious mother.

Kate 'kent naething o' her,' 'had jist heerd her speirin' for a lassie tae nurse and wark aboot.' But the woman was found,—a large, hard-visaged woman, at sight of whom the widow's heart turned faint. She did want a lassie to mind the bairns, to mind her cow, to clean the house—in fact to work indoors or out as need might be. For all this catalogue of services she would give no more wages than thirty shillings by the half year. Yet must the lassie find a home, and Mary Macrae was engaged to serve this Mrs. Davidson, who was the wife of a small tenant in the Newlands of Howe.

Now it was time for the widow to see Mr. Fraser, the old farmer at Knockdry, and, with her daughter at her side, she pressed her way towards Polson's inn. 'Hooray, hooray!' whooped a number of noisy lads, rushing from the inn door in half-tipsy uproar. 'Hooray, hooray!' shouted one little fellow of them as he came against the widow and almost overthrew her. 'Ah me, ah me!' groaned the woman audibly, for it was her elder boy, Sandy, who thus had run against her, and hurt her. There he was now, struggling to escape from Mary, who had seized him by the arm and by the coat. 'Stan', ye scamp, Sandy, an' speak t' yer mither;' but with an oath the boy broke from her and fled. 'Wae's me!' said the widow. The women looked at each other, and there was a tear in the mother's eye; but they spoke not, and went on to the inn.

They found Mr. Fraser, and the widow hired herself to serve him, and thus their lives were to be severed. Meantime, they must trudge home, tired and hungry and sad, and in drenching sleet, for their separation was not to be till the term. For minds and bodies roughened by usage, and to the manner accustomed, the feeing-market may be no ordeal. To these two poor women

the day and its events were a real trial ; to the younger more especially, who never, till then, had faced the world, crushing down the little elasticity of spirit that long privation had left her, and stamping her soul with abasement and self-depreciation. The two shillings got as arles the widow kept and carried home. They would help at the pinch to come at the term.

Half rations make weary, heavy-winged hours. Empty stomachs and idleness waste both body and soul. You know that the widow had some shillings, yet would she mete and measure the dole of meal, which was all the meal she had, and count out her few potatoes so as to stretch them, if possible, to the term-day. The daughter must have shoes and some little things, and these were not to be reconciled with plenteous feeding. But the term-day came at last—almost longed-for it came, although it was to extinguish their hearth-fire and give their home to a stranger.

The term-day came, and all their poor bits of deal furniture, and the spinning-wheel, having been duly washed and scrubbed with powdered freestone, were stuck up high amid the rafters of the outhouse of a neighbouring crofter, who kindly undertook to store them there. The big chest, filled with the much-prized blankets,—‘Wha kens wha may need them yet?’—was deposited, with the lesser meal chest above it, in a corner of the outhouse, and covered over with sundry broken hurdles and the like to avert the eye of the covetous. By eight o’clock in the morning, they had eaten their last drop of water brose in their home, all their earthly goods having been removed, save the deal bed-frames, sold to the incoming tenant at the modest price of five shillings. Then they ‘slocked’ the fire, gazed wistfully round the bare and blank walls, and went on their ways.

What is the use of being sad over such a matter ? You know that hundreds in our land on every term-day

have memories as sorrowful, lives as crushed, as these two, hearts with as little hope as there is fire in their extinguished ingles. Yet the sun shines blythely on the term-day, and the May wind whistles 'hope' to souls that hear it, and the laverock and all the birds sing forth the love and good that are in life.

They took their way together to the village. They wandered about visiting all the shops where such things as they wanted were for sale, priced them all, higgling and bargaining hardly, and going out and pondering the comparative prices and values of the goods. Thereafter they made their little purchases, and, when it was four o'clock, in a quiet corner of the Square, they ate each a pennyworth of wheaten bread—an unwonted luxury. Then they looked at each other, for their hour to part had come. They joined their hands, and the widow gazed into the face of her child. 'God bless ye, ma bairn, and keep ye, till we meet in peace.'

'Mither!' was all the daughter's answer, for the tears were in her eyes, and her voice failed her. A minute they stood thus looking. Their hands parted, and each went her way, stopping and looking back oft-times, till the curves of street and road hid them from each other.

They gave each other no kiss when thus they parted. Indeed, the peasant parent rarely kisses his grown-up offspring. Why it should be thus I know not. Perhaps the hard things of their lives gradually harden their ways so that they will not have softness to show itself in their manners. Hearts full of love or pity or sorrow for son or daughter may prompt the parents to words and acts full of intensest feeling; the unbidden tear may fill the parental eye, but the toil-strained arms are not stretched for embraces—kissing lips do not make exhibition of affection.

It is a weary, weary world, and mostly either the ways through it are dusty and dry, or the miry clay sticks

fast to slipping feet. And the weary way so occupies most of us that we cannot see the landscape, rich in beauty, that stretches all around. At least, Mary Macrae saw none of it, could see no merit in the scene that lay before her, on surmounting the topmost ridge on the south side of our valley. The undulating land stretched far to the south and west, towards the evening sun. Mile after mile spread the green and brown heath, with stretches of verdant pasture interspersed through it, with here and there blackened reaches, the calcined passages of recent muir-burn. Here and there also in the wide expanse stood a new-looking cottage, with its twenty or forty acres of new land attached to it,—new land recently rescued by dint of arm and pickaxe and fire from the ancient heath, and on which the new brairding grain was cropping out in lustrous green. Then there was the pine wood in the distance with the shooting-lodge on its outskirts, and afar off were the burnished crests of hills. She saw it, but she felt it not, for her heart was full of other things, and her little bundle was growing heavy on her arm as she wearily trudged in the glorious sunshine, feeling little else than the weariness of life.

It is a weary, weary world. It is good that there are corners of it where there is plenty of porridge. To one such corner Mary Macrae had come that night, for whatever might be the peculiarities of the large woman who claimed her services, she heaped the lassie's platter on her coming and bade her eat abundantly. 'Ye maun be hungry, lass. Sit down an' tak' awa', she said; and the young girl was an' hungered and fain to eat, but she could barely taste of the food. And wherefore, pray? The platter was heaped and the invitation was rudely kind. But, oh me! she who had never eaten save in the old home, off the old board, from the hand of a parent, could you expect her, even in her hunger, 'tae fa' tae' and eat in the house of the stranger? She could

not eat with the great round eyes of three or four little folk staring at her, with three great men at the fireside watching her, she knew, over their tobacco pipes. She sickened even amid the fumes of the porridge, which at the first were so fragrant to her appetised. A mouthful sufficed to fill her. She could have burst into tears and been the better for it, as she sat looking at the porridge, for her heart was sore and her mind perturbed, there at the great deal table sitting alone.

'Is aught wrang with the parritch?' asked the mistress dourly. 'I ne'er see a lass warth muckle for wark that's feckless wi' her horn-spune.'

'But they'll ait wha winna wark,' said her husband gruffly from the fireside.

They meant not unkindly. It would have all been right if she had bluntly answered them that she had come to work and would do it, although to-night she could not eat. I do not think she took it for chiding, but she could find no words or voice for reply.

'Let her alane. She'll be forfouchten the nicht. A day or twa'll bring her round,' said a man, speaking in a distinct way as if he had right to speak there. Mary timidly glanced at the speaker. He was sitting smoking, with a gun across his knees, and a shot-bag over his shoulder. He was what he looked—a game-keeper,—and was brother of Mrs. Davidson. He had helped her husband to take the piece of land, to reclaim it and to stock it.

'If ye canna take it leave it, lass,' the mistress said. 'I'll show ye the byre afore ye gang tae bed. Come this way.' And the girl followed her.

Hugh Davidson, the head of the small household, was a hard-working man, who had about him not a little of rude comfort. There stood in his byre two good milch cows; and the girl's heart warmed at the sight of them, although they were woefully dirty. There was plenty of straw, too, although the season was so far

advanced. It would be her duty each morning, her mistress told her, to turn them into the 'pasture field ayont the whin fence' at five o'clock. The mistress herself would milk them thereafter, while the girl 'redd' up the house and clothed the bairns and made the porridge.

They returned to the dwelling-house and found Mr. Davidson and the gamekeeper at the door. The latter had a spy-glass at his eye, and was saying he must be going. When the women came up, he closed his glass and fixed a keen eye on the lassie, and smiled to her very kindly. He alone smiled to her, and the smile went to her heart and did her good, she thought.

With calmer mind Widow Macrae went through the well-appointed byres and steading at Knockdry, which had been partly built and much improved only the year before. There were many cows and many young beasts, and there was no mistress, and scanty help in much work. Therefore it was apparent that her labour and responsibility would be great. And even on this, the first night of her servitude, she found that old Fraser, who kept prying about, had in him something to justify the fame of being 'a cankered carle,' which had reached her since she fee-ed.

What a weird strange feeling Mary had that night as she undressed to lie down. She was to sleep with two of the children in 'the kitchen bed,' for the kitchen was not only kitchen, but family room and the bairns' sleeping-room as well. As she sat on the edge of the bed, she saw Davidson, her master, rake up the peat ashes on the hearth, deposit in them a large peat, heap it over with the ashes, and lay a flat stone upon the mass. He was 'resting' the fire for the night, that there might be 'a kindlin'' for the morrow. All her life long the girl had seen it done nightly by father or mother, or she had done it herself. But to-night she watched it as if it were a proceeding utterly new and strange to her,

while she listened also to the ticking of 'the wag-at-the-wa,' the German wooden clock, sonorously sounding in the silence of the house, loud over the breathing and teeth-grinding of the children beside her in the bed. 'Get intae bed, noo,' said the master, going off to the bedroom where he slept. She was left alone in the twilight gloom of the kitchen, and then she fell on her knees.

Long she knelt and long she sat thereafter on the bedside, with silent, unseen tears coursing her young face, and long it was before she unclothed herself and crept in beside the children in the chaff bed, while sleep came not to her even yet. The ticking clock kept her painfully awake. It struck two long before drowsiness came upon her, and the faint light of dawn was breaking through the uncurtained window. She was roused before five by her mistress calling to her—'Git up, lassie! ye maunna lat the morn slip by. D'ye hear?' Awakening, startled thus, for a moment she thought she was at home—for a moment thought that the voice was her mother's, and wondered in confusion at its harshness. But in a moment more she comprehended the change that had come to her, and her heart fainted within her. Quickly she got out of bed and arrayed herself in the old faded skirt and dilapidated jacket, which she had brought rolled up in her bundle, and sallied out to the cows.

The sun shone cheerily, freshly, hopefully, almost tenderly, as oft he shines on May mornings. The dew lay heavy on the grass and gowans, and the gowans were still scarcely half awake. The cuckoo's voice came faintly from afar, from some point unknown in the wilderness of heath. A hundred larks were high above the corn land and the young grass, pouring out their souls in petulant song. The air was resonant of bird and early bee; and the cattle lowed aloud when they heard her footstep at the byre door. Mary felt the

brightness, perhaps, too, a little of the hope and tenderness of the hour; and before she went into the byre, she went outside the little steading, and gazed over the wide-spread heath, so unlike her native braes. She thought of her distant mother and her vanished home, and her heart was swelling. But the cattle lowed again, and slowly she turned to her work, and raised the latch and entered the byre, speaking soft prow-ings to the beasts that were to be her charge.

She undid the neck chains quickly and turned the beasts' heads towards the door, and one by one they slowly, lumpishly, after the dull nature of them, began to move out, while she within stood speaking to them. Suddenly the gamekeeper stood at the byre door, impeding the cattle, and inquired if her master was up. 'I hae na seed him,' said the lassie. The man pushed his way past the beasts and stood beside her, speaking of the queys and the bright morning. Unexpectedly he seized her round the waist, and, taking her wholly by surprise, kissed her, ere she could resist or resent it. For the moment she was too stupefied to resent or resist, but then she burst into sobs and tears.

He was not an unkind man after his way. He let her go, and spoke soft words to her, saying he only meant fun and kindness, and had no thought to frighten her at all. 'It's a way we hev' i' the countrae,' he said. But it took some time to quiet her, and dry her tears—some time before she went out of the byre into the sunlight, trembling and scared.

She drove her beasts into the dewy grass of the pasture field, where still, on the turfy soil, the herbage grew sparsely and with many weeds; and her heart was still beating and like to burst. She sat down, in the brilliant morning, on the western margin of the field, beside the ditch, now dry, which the cattle sought as it were instinctively. 'Ye'll be Hugh Davison's new lass,' said a girl-voice from beyond the ditch. 'He's gotten a

lass noo ! Am Sandy Ferguson's dochter. What's yer name ?' Mary had got up at the first words. She saw a girl of about her own age, also in charge of some cattle ; and the sight of her cheered and strengthened Mary. Not that 'Sandy Ferguson's dochter' had in her or on her anything to captivate or inspire the 'new lass.' It was the girl-voice and the girl-figure that whispered to her of companionship, sympathy, hope. So Mary greeted the lassie warmly, and they quickly exchanged names and other scraps of personal information. Alexandrina, or 'Ina' Ferguson as she was usually named, was the daughter of the conterminous crofter, and she spoke frankly and cheerfully to the stranger. Then Mary, in better mood, returned to the cottage. Her master was already afield with his horses, and her mistress on foot in the house.

There was plenty of work for the girl—drudgery, humble drudgery, no doubt—but she found herself not unkindly treated, and there was plenty to eat of the frugal kinds of food which the family used, and which she shared with the family at the kitchen table. Fully occupied, her mind wandered not to the wakeful, painful thoughts of the night before. Making the porridge, she found appetite in its preparation, while the children talked to her, this one bidding her to 'mak' it thick,' that other to 'laive mony knots intil't.' At night she lay down weary and slept, not hearing the wakeful clock at all. Nay, she took the youngest child to her bosom ere she went to sleep, so changed had the things and occupations of the long day left her.

John Bremner, the gamekeeper, did not again treat her rudely. He was often at the farm and in the house, and his words and ways were always kind. Indeed, Mrs. Davidson was somewhat influenced by him in the fair treatment accorded to the girl. For during the first days, being a frequent visitor, he interfered, now to excuse the lassie's physical weakness, now to extenuate

her blunders or her awkwardness, so that sometimes she said in her heart, 'He's a kind fella, the keeper.' Thus the days passed by, and a month wrought a great change on the thin girl. She grew full and hearty on the oatmeal, and her work did not oppress her.

How fared it with her mother during this time? Well, you see, she was at the head of a great department, and therefore above the sympathy of the people around her; certainly without the sympathy of her employer, who expected her work to be done thoroughly because she was paid for it. Then, she was unaccustomed to command, and did not fully task the young woman who was her help in the byres, preferring to burden herself. Thus much fell to be done by herself—more, in fact, than was reasonable. To do it she had to work late and be up betimes to labour again, and after all many things were not done timeously. This old Fraser saw—this chiefly. He saw nothing of the many little improvements in the management of his dairy wrought by the widow. Therefore he grumbled and growled. 'What, that ca-alf nae fed yet? If the day war lang as twa, ye'd fill it wi' sax hours' wark.' The widow's heart was heavy under such fault-finding, while her arms were weary with the hard strivings which still resulted in little that was noticeable beyond the commonplace doings of her predecessors.

Then the gaunt old churl would charge her with unfaithfulness, not insinuating it, but bluntly saying it, 'Ye maun hae maid awa' wi' the ile-cake! Whaur ever cud ye hae used a' yon o' it?' To the rigidly honest widow his suspicions were a sore trial; and her condition, alone, under the burden of her trust, was truly grievous to be borne. A mother's heart too will have its yearnings, and she had not heard of her daughter—her weak, inexperienced daughter—since the term-day. And that last sight of her boy, Sandy, was very sad. Under all these things, you need not wonder that the widow grew thinner as the days grew long, that faintness oft beset

her sad heart, and that oft her weary limbs grew feeble. Certainly the widow waned weaker in our Strath, while the daughter fattened and grew rosy on the muirlands, 'over the hill and far away.'

Indeed, Mary was changing, for, on the muirland, while she herded her cattle, with the children about her, pleasure tempted her. That gamekeeper came to her and the little ones, speaking kind words always,—soft words sometimes. He told her she was fair and bonny, and, in her youth and sprightliness, she believed him. To be sure, if she was bonny she was also sadly unkempt; but this, although apparent enough, was fully made up for by her prettiness and budding womanhood. And under cover of showing that he was pleased with her kindness to his little nephews and nieces, 'tae encourage the lassie,' he said, he bought her a quantity of ribbon—blue ribbon—well worthy to tie up her hair, on Sundays, when she went to church. There was enough of it, too, for her black straw bonnet; and with native taste she trimmed the bonnet, and her poor unthinking heart was lifted up when thus she was arrayed. Then he met her and protested she was very charming, and she coyly submitted to be kissed by him, and neither cried nor pouted. She never thought of evil. How could she, poor toiling drudge, in her innocence, suspect that the gift was aught other than the kindly gift of a good heart? So she rose up early, day by day, and did her daily round of duty, and felt no burden in her labour, because she seemed to satisfy those around her whom it was her business to please. Her mind was at peace, and therefore her life was still and sunny as the bright days of summer on the circumjacent muirs, those muirs on which the gamekeeper often sought her.

His coming was often, yet in nowise so as to alarm her. It was his business to traverse the muirland, to wend his way early and late through peat haig and wide-spreading heather, even to the distant tarn, to seek the

hoody crow, the sharp-sighted strong-winged falcon, and the no less destructive sea-gull, which all came on predatory errand to the haunt of the heathcock. Why should he not come daily to the farm of his sister 'tae speir war they weel?' Was it otherwise than kindly 'tae spake a lassie fair?' Was it other than the truth to tell her she was 'a bonny quean?'

Ina Ferguson said, 'Folk dinna lik' Black Jock, the keeper. He comes ower aften haverin' about yer fairm. Mind yersel, lassie.' Mary Macrae, as generous as she was innocent, was not pleased to hear evil insinuated against the man of whom she knew nothing but kindness towards her and the bairns, her charge.

There came to the quickset hedge of the pasture-field, where Mary daily herded with Davidson's little ones, a strong voiced mavis, who had his dwelling in some neighbouring furzy brake, and he poured out his noontide song with such vehemence that his little breast and throat seemed bursting with the great soul of song within him. Daily he came and wildly warbled, and Mary and the little ones knew him and looked for his coming, and rejoiced in it. 'Eh, Mary, look at it, lik' tae rive its neckie!' one little fellow would cry out when it came. 'Dinna scare it spakin' oot!' the child girl of them would whisper, with finger pointing to the spray on which the bird rested. One day the gamekeeper came among them with his bass voice, asking how they were. 'Wheesht, uncle, dinna gluff the throstle,' said the bairns. 'Look here,' said he, and up went the deadly tube, which he always carried, and there was a flash and a bang which startled them all; and, lo! the mavis had fallen from its twig, voiceless and motionless now, while a few of its speckled feathers were still fluttering downwards after it to the ground. There was a moment of frightened pause. Then the little boy ran forward and picked up the mutilated bird, and laid it in the lap of Mary Macrae, who burst into sobs and tears. 'What for wad ye kill

the throistle? What wae y cud ye dae it?' she asked, weeping.

'Whaur's the hairm o' killin' them trash?' asked the man gruffly. 'But I didna ken ye set oucht upon it, or I wadna hae dune it. Ye look awfu' bonny greetin' for't. I'll kiss ye a' roond tae mak' ma paice for't.'

And he kissed the children, no doubt expecting to be entitled to kiss the maiden, but she would not suffer him. So he left them, not softened by her tenderness at all, but the rather inflamed, because she was good and innocent and tender-hearted, so unlike him.

In the last days of June, six brief weeks after her coming, the gamekeeper, being at our village, spent a crown piece in purchasing stuff for a printed frock for her,—a great gift, viewed and valued as such a gift could only be by one so young and in such need of better clothing. This present, although put on the ground of 'kindness tae the lassie who haes sair need o' a new frock,' opened the eyes of Mrs. Davidson to see something of her brother's heart. But 'it wus nane o' her business. Why for shud she interfere? John can plaise himsel', an' tak' the rooin' o' it.'

The lassie heard no voice save that which spoke the girlish dislike of Ina Ferguson, and that she heeded not. Of herself thinking no evil, and arrayed in this new garment and with those ribbons, her heart was puffed up, and life was pleasant, and she began to have but stray and few thoughts of the mother who a short time ago was to her, and for her, all in all.

CHAPTER II

THE July market came, 'the midsummer fair' at Glenaldie village. The gamekeeper managed with the Davidsons that the lassie should be allowed to go to it—to meet her friends and what not. Indeed, he suggested to her to claim the servant's privilege of going to the fair, and she, all too readily, seized it, longing truly to see her mother's face again when once thought of that face and hope of seeing it were given to her. No doubt, too, the brave new frock and bright blue ribbons stirred up in her womanly desires to appear on the market day.

Her mother had thoughts of the market and preparation for it also. Two days before it, old Fraser was very excited and surly. 'Wull ye ne'er be dune potterin' about an' gie me detail an' waicht o' the butter and cheese?' he grumbled out, while the pale widow feebly strove to finish her ordinary work, so that she might go with him to the storeroom to deliver up to him the dairy produce, that it might be carried to the market. At length it was all weighed and set forth to him. 'There maun be a mistake aboot it, wumman!' he grimly said. 'There maun be a mistake somewhaur! It's full eicht stane butter an' mair nor I ever haed at midsammar, an' a great wheen mair cheese.' He counted the wooden kits again, and the kebbocks that lay piled on forms along the room. There was no mistake at all;

and he said gruffly, 'I kent ye war a guid dey, an' vera carefu.' Too careful she was, in fact, for while he complimented her thus, the rows of cheeses went floating around her, and she staggered giddily among them to the wall. She was wholly exhausted. She must demit her charge and lie down on her uneasy bed.

When on the morrow she rose not, great was old Fraser's anxiety and distress, not on her account at all, but because 'a' thing wad gae wrang.' The cheapest way might be to find what ailed her, and Dr. Blake was sent for. To him the source of the malady was apparent. The woman was done up, had never been fit for so much work as lay in these byres and dairy, and never would be fit to cope with it. It would take a couple of weeks to set her on foot at all. Great was old Fraser's distress, yet still not for the illness of the widow, superinduced by zeal in his service, but because his cows and beasts were without superintendence, his milk and cream without due care. Grumbling and growling he went about the steading, making attempts to skim the milk himself, but, of course, bungling the operation. And now that the doctor said the woman's strength was insufficient for the work, would never suffice for it, he set himself coldly to think how he could get rid of her. It was fortunate that next day was the market-day. He might find somebody 'tae dae his turn,' and, at least, he would try.

John Bremner, the gamekeeper, was to guide the maiden by the short cut, through muir and moss, to the village, on the morning of the fair. By nine o'clock she met him on the heath a mile off, at the spot he had pointed out to her the night before, even at 'The Elf Cairn,' the knowe that rose in a round green cone from the circling waste of heather. He praised her appearance, her beauty, and he kissed her when they met. 'The feys lauch whan there's kissin' on the Elf Cairn,' he said. But it was a morning for laughter. The sun

was shining in his July strength. Scarcely a puff of wind was there to move the heath bells. The perfume of the mountain thyme hung heavily in the stagnant, sultry air. And away they went through the heather, pathed only by the sheep tracks, making for a hollow in the distant ridge on their sky-line, which the man pointed out to her, telling her it was above the farm of Braefoot, and scarcely a mile and a half from the village. It was a glorious wilderness of sunlight and purple interspersed with green. At first they were alone in it, as they passed through the scattered flocks which filled the air with cries for wandering lambs. They startled the grouse in coveys as they passed along. But a mile or two on their way they came upon a shepherd sheltering from the sun under a peat bank, while he smoked his pipe. With him the gamekeeper sat a while, smoking also, and when they got up to proceed, two women were coming through the moss about half a mile off. Mary was certain that one of them was Ina Ferguson, and desired to wait for her, but the keeper would not wait. He put his arm round her waist, with rural licence, and hurried her forward.

And as they went he promised her a handsome 'fairin', and to take her to the peep-shows and the other entertainments of the fair, and he kissed and tugged at her in the way rude wooers will, and in such way as must have alarmed her if she had not known he was so kind. But she was not alarmed, and could not refuse him kisses, seeing that he took pleasure in them. And they left the women in the far distance, and at length, heated and tired, they reached the hollow on the sky-line, and looked down upon Glenaldie Strath and the village below them. Here there was a spring of water, and eagerly she stooped down on hands and knees that she might drink of the cool stream. But he took her by the waist and raised her. She must drink from his flask-cup and take some whisky with the water. This she

would not do, preferring to drink of the water pure, whereupon he scoffed and spoke roughly and was somewhat out of temper. 'Ye be it tae tak' a dram frae me on the market-day, since ye hae come wi' me as ma lassie.' But still she would not, and he scowled as he put up his flask. Then, for the first time, the maiden shrank from him, feeling in a dim way that she did not know him; feeling all the disparity of their years and conditions in life; feeling that all the acts of freedom which she had suffered as rough kindnesses to her, a little girl, might, possibly, be very wrong. For the first time, too, she thought of herself as a woman—thought also of the slaughter of the mavis. Her heart misgave her sorely, and she was like to cry. He renewed his blunt and kindly speeches as they went on their way, but her misgivings and her fear remained. It was half-past eleven when they reached the village.

Bremner had some things to do in the village, and he shewed her where he would meet her at two o'clock. Then he gave her half-a-crown as a fairing, and went on his business. She wandered about in the crowd, looking for 'kent faces' from the Langrig Braes, looking especially for mother and brother, proudly feeling the grandeur of her new print frock and decorations, feeling also the richness of that piece of money, her doubt of the donor quite gone in the excitement of the fair. Soon she found John, her younger brother, gaily eating oat-cake while he held his mistress's horse, unyoked beside her cart laden with butter and cheese. He was 'weel and gey cosy in his plaice,' he said. And he told her that Sandy was somewhere on the market-ground, for he had seen him. But he had seen and heard nought of his mother. Then the girl went in quest of Sandy, and when she had wandered long in the crowd she found him. He was a stolid laddie and had little outward show of affection for her, little concern to express for his widowed mother. But he had not seen his mother, and was sure

she was not at the fair. Knockdry, however, was not far away. He pointed it out to her on the hillside. If she desired to see her mother, two hours would bring her there and back.

While they were talking, a murmur ran through the crowd, and the people jostled and pushed aside and opened up a way for a cart which slowly passed through the throng in the village Square. It was a cart filled with straw, in which lay something rolled up in a blanket, which might be a corpse, but which quickly they heard people say was 'a sick wife ta'en hame tae the village.' At the unwonted and mournful spectacle Mary shuddered. 'Save us a'!' said she. 'Touns is awfu' plaices! the leevin' carried lik' deid.' But thought of the melancholy sight was quickly pushed from her by the bustling, shoving crowd, laughing, chaffing, gruffly babbling in the sweltering summer day. It was odd, was it not, that the girl had no recollection of the pain she endured when last she stood in the Square? But truly, in more than one way she was another creature, for she was full of health and blood and spirit, with the sense of womanhood freshly awakened in her. Presently it was two o'clock, and with Sandy she pressed her way to her rendezvous with the gamekeeper.

There he was waiting for her. No doubt he had had some drink, for he was in overflowing spirits. He was glad to see Sandy. 'He cudna help bein' gled to see the brither o' his winsome lass,' and he must treat them. In the Square were many places of entertainment, tents constructed of many pieces of wooden framework,—over which were spread and bound blankets and plaids. These were erected at regular intervals of six paces apart on the eastern side of the Square, and thither they must go with him. Sandy went readily in respect of the prospective dram. Mary would fain have declined to go. 'Na, plaise,' she said, 'come and show me the sights,' for from her earliest days the market booths had

been impressed on her mind as 'the tents of sin.' But the man insisted. 'What for wad she no hae a bun and laimanaid? Wus it tae cross him?' and with hanging head and conscience pricking her, he led her away to the booths, with his strong arm round her waist.

He led her into a tent, where were many people clustered at rough tables, drinking, flirting, shouting; and in a corner was a fiddler playing away briskly. He would have led her into the midst of the throng, but she would not go. She would not pass beyond the table next the door, although he pressed her forward with such violence as he dared use. All her doubt and her fear of him came back with tenfold force. He called for cakes and whisky and 'the laimanaid.' Sweet cakes and whisky he promptly got, but the lemonade was run out. 'Then ony ither fuzzin' stuff,' he cried, but there was none. He had swallowed his dram, and so had Sandy. 'Bring mair whisky,' he shouted to the waiting-woman. 'Noo, Mary, ye maun tak' a dram frae me,' he said, and he set a glass of whisky in her hand. 'Plaise, Mr. Bremmer, am no for't,' said she.

She sat trembling with this cup of iniquity in her hand, for indeed she regarded it as unmitigated evil. That was the creed she had been reared to believe. And if she had drunk it, the first great step of her soul's demoralisation had been wrought out, because she would have felt that she had done wickedly. But while she sat trembling on the brink of the wrong-doing, still feebly saying, 'Oh, am no for't,' Ina Ferguson passed by, staring into the tent as she went. And Ina, catching sight of her, came directly forward and stood before her. 'Mary Macraw!' said she, 'dae ye ken o' yer mither, an' ye sittin' there drinking?' In an instant the glass was set down, half emptied in the process by her trembling hand, and Mary was up, asking, 'What o' my mither?' 'Ye shud ken yersel', said Ina, with blunt vehemence. 'She's deein'! She was carried the day tae ma auntie's,

tae be nigh the doctar! Ye're her dochtar, I believe!'

Then Mary, with her face blenching through its sun-browned skin, and with quivering lip, begged the girl to guide her to her mother. She asked Sandy to go with her. For the gamekeeper she had no words. He gripped her rudely and would have detained her; asked her to tryst him again at the same place in an hour, in two hours, or three hours hence. She did not, could not, answer him, would not be detained, but hurried to her mother.

The fact was that old Fraser had early in the day found on the market ground a woman large-boned and able-bodied, suitable for his dairy. 'Gae hame, Jock,' said he thereupon to his ploughman. 'Ye need fetch the seek widow wi' a cairt tae the town here-awa', tae be by han' the doctar. By the time ye're yokin' and here I'll hae a plaice fixt for her,' and the man obeyed the order. The farmer resorted to Widow Ferguson in the Back Street, whom he had known in former days, and to whom, since her widowhood, he had sent a yearly boll of potatoes at harvest time. She, he thought, would take in Widow Macrae in her illness and keep her till her restoration to health. He was ready to pay her, too, for the service, not with his coin, however, but with the widow's own money, for she had earned about a third part of her wages. He came to Widow Ferguson and told the hardship of his case, in having on his hands this sick widow who never would be fit for his work. 'I maun send her oot o' yon. It'll nae dae tae be ruined wi' a doctar's beell, like I'd be if she bides at Knockdry.' He offered a pound, saying it 'wad surely keep her the twa weeks the doctar says she'll tak'. And Widow Ferguson agreed to receive her, did so, fully conscious that it might rest with her to have the burden of this patient on her hands and in her house for months. She saw, too, that the hard grudging man cared not save to

transfer his own burden to other shoulders, caring not how feeble those shoulders might be. The vulgar rich may calculate and grudge. The poor are full of sympathy for their fellow-sufferers, will oftentimes sacrifice of their little to succour sufferers greater than they who have nought at all. Thus it was that Widow Macrae was carted through the fair. She was 'the sick auld wife' whose case had caused Mary to shudder.

Well the widow knew that the reason for her hasty removal was but a pretext, that the truth was that the farmer wanted to rid himself of her; and while she asked the women to collect her few garments that she might prepare to go, her poor heart died within her, for truly the iron heel of poverty was sorely pressing on her soul. 'He'll be pittin' me on the Boord,' she thought, and the thought was misery and keenest pain. 'Weel, weel,' she said, 'it's a true word, "Whan thou art auld anither shall gird thee an' cairry thee whither thou wouldest not."' But ere she was ready for the way, for her faintness made her pause often in her humble dressing, she had resigned herself to the will and way of Providence. 'He ken's what's best for me! He aye kens and sees till't.' What else could she do? When man turned her out, rejected and despised her, what refuge had she but her trust in Him that ruleth all things? They helped her into the cart, spread a blanket over her as she lay therein, and sent her forward to the village.

The heat of the sun and her mind's turmoil made her very ill by the time she reached the village. In crossing the Square, bitterness even as of death, encompassed her soul, as the hoarse roar of the market-place broke around her. A vision came to her of the many market-days of pride and pleasure which she had spent in that throng. And forthwith she could have cried out in agony, for she was thinking that out there in the heedless multitude were probably her children, unconscious, perhaps heedless of her fate. Well, well, it is a sad, sore world.

Most happy phase of it that some few good Samaritans, more doubtless than are known to fame, are scattered over its surface.

Widow Ferguson went kindly out to her stricken sister, to help to fetch her from the cart into her earth-floored room. And indeed the sister widow was sorely stricken, even so that she seemed to be wandering in her mind. 'Am come, ye see,' she said hysterically, 'i' ma chariat, a puir craitar, but i' ma chariat, na less;—sommatt o' a chariat o' fiery trubilation, lik' what He aft gies them wha lo'e Him.' She had to be lifted down from the cart and carried in, and there she was laid on the low bed, with her widow's cap so clean and white, framing her poor thin white face; her eyes closed in weakness,—perhaps, too, in despair,—so that she looked more like a corpse than a living woman. Then it was that Ina Ferguson from the Newlands came to visit her aunt, the tenant of that humble room. 'Wha's that i' the bed, auntie?'

'Widow Macraw.'

'Widow Macraw! that maun be the mither o' ma neebar lassie.'

'Is she i' the marcat?—Gang oot and gie her word o' what's happened,' said the aunt.

Then Ina briefly told what she knew and thought of the patient's daughter.

Dr. Blake had either noticed or heard of the sorrowful procession of that cart through the market-place, and, full of indignation, he was quickly at the bedside. The patient was seriously exhausted. He got some one to fetch a bottle of wine from his house, and made her drink a liberal glass of it. He would send her beef-tea presently, for beef-tea in plenty and quiet would yet bring her round, he said. And while he was speaking in rushed Mary, followed stolidly by her brother. When the girl saw the wan, worn face, 'Oh! she'll dee!' she cried. 'An' I wusna mindin' I haed a mither! God

forgie me !' and she threw herself sobbing on the little bed.

I dare say it is good to weep when the heart is conscious of wrong, as Mary's heart was conscious now. One look into her mother's face had recalled all the mother's anxious love, all the mother's earnest struggles, in their long day of privation. While she wept by her mother's side and over her, Sandy shuffled to the bedside awkwardly. 'It's a' I hae,' he said, and he set down three half-crowns on the bolster. 'That's a good lad,' said the doctor. 'Mind your mother, lad, and God won't forget you.' Mary would fain have laid down her half-crown, too, but now to her, thoroughly awakened, it somehow seemed a treacherous, sinful coin, and she did not, could not, lay it down for the mother's use.

Dr. Blake encouraged them all. 'She'll come round very quickly,' he said. 'Your mother is not much over forty? Quite a young woman, in fact. You can knit and spin?' he asked her kindly. 'No doubt of it! You'll make a living nicely yet. But you must not think again of heavy work. You are not fit for that.' And a cordial better than kind words or wine was warming the poor woman's heart and reviving her, in the faces of the children she loved. Nor you nor I can tell or guess how her heart had yearned for her bairns—longed and yearned to behold them—in those hard days of toil that had wasted and worn down her life.

When hours had passed, Mary said she must go out for a little. She would come quickly back to her mother, she said. Widow Ferguson followed her to the door. 'Ye're a guid-hairted quean,' said the widow, 'an' am mindit tae warn ye.'

'What o'?' asked Mary hurriedly, for she was in haste.

'O' Black Bremner, the keeper, lassie. He hae's snared an' wranged hairts afore yers, puir thing! The curse is upon him, an' he'll nae escaip it,' she answered assuredly.

Mary broke out into weeping. 'I ken somethin' o' it noo,' she said. 'On ma waey tae yer door, I seed Jean i' the passin'. It's sair on ma hairt is ma folly,' and she went on her way.

He came forward just a little inebriated, with a deal of leering, to welcome the girl, blear-eyed with weeping. 'I kent ye wad come back, ma bonny bird!' he cried, as he clutched at her extended hand. 'Whate'er's this?' he asked, looking in wonder at the half-crown piece which she had contrived to pass into his palm.

'I canna hae it! I maunna keep it!' she said, as she wrenched herself from his grip and stood facing him.

'What the deil's cam' ower ye?' he angrily asked.

'I winna hae ony man's siller that's no lik' me and that dinna lo'e me,' she answered gently.

'Wha spake o' looin' ye, ye fule!' said he, quite out of temper.

'Mair need that I shudna be boon' by yer siller,' said she with tears. 'Ye war laidin' me i' slippry waeys, an' noo I see it, we maun pairt. I'll no gang forrit for siller or braws.'

Then in his anger and whisky he swore at her and called her an ill and ugly name. And in the market-place, with the people now crowding around them, she said to them, 'May be I deserve it, friens', and she took off her long neck ribbon of blue and flung it down, undid her bonnet, tore off the trimming and flung it away, while he cursed and swore and called her 'fule' again and again. 'If I haed ony duds, the puirest, I wad strip aff the gown tae, but I canna dae it the noo,' she said.

'Hoorah for the lassie!' shouted some.

'Ho, ho! Black Bremner! ye're diddled an' dune by ane lass!' cried others.

'Tak' anither glaiss, John!' and in his wrath and drink he would have struck her, but strong men held his arms, and earnest women came about the girl.

'He haesna wranged ye, puir thing?' they asked.

'Na, thank God !' she said in her tears, and they led her away through the throng.

Of course, Mary did not return that night to the Newlands under the escort of the gamekeeper. When she did go home, it was with Ina Ferguson, and in the cart of one of the neighbouring crofters, in which half a dozen other women were also homeward borne. On the road, as they jogged along, the women discussed the incidents of the day ; and, great as had been the fair, the passage of the cart from Knockdry, and Mary's 'outcast' with Bremner, were the most interesting features of it for those who knew the man and her. The women all agreed that she 'haed dune the richt thing but i' a wrang waey a'thegither,' and of the truth of the latter part of the proposition Mary was fully conscious now. 'I' deed an' trowth, I wadna be in yer shoon for saxpence aince Hugh Davidson's wife cam' tae heer o' it,' said they all with one voice. Mary, half crying, said her mistress had always been kind to her. 'Weel, may be ye ne'er crossed her. She's an ill ane whan pit til't.' Thus the poor girl was full of fear and apprehension when she got to the little farm in the gloaming.

And although her return was quite timeous, yet in the way ill news will travel, the notable things of the fair had already been reported at Davidson's fireside, and due prominence given to Mary's rupture with his brother-in-law. Mrs. Davidson was full of indignation and resentment. That 'sic a demure jaud o' a lassie as that shud pit a brave man lik' John Bremner tae shaim, an' gie him a red face, i' the licht o' day an' afore folk,' was a thing intolerable. 'The baggage 'll neer venture wi'in airm's length o' me ! Am certain she'll nae cam' back ! An' we'll hae her jiled for't, Hugh !—jiled, though it cost us oor best coo, the slee limmer !'

But there came the girl in the gloaming, disappointing the woman's expectation of revenge through the Statute 'anent servants in husbandry,' and her coming

surprised the woman not a little. 'Ay, ye're plaisit tae come hame, mem,' she said, when the girl, with faltering step, had got into the centre of the kitchen. 'Ye're plaisit tae come hame, an' a bonny day ye hae haid o' it.' Not wholly certain of the temper of her mistress, not very certain of what she herself was saying, the girl made answer, 'It wus a vera guid day.'

'An' whaur, I wunner, did ye pairt wi' John Bremner? Am hearin' tell ye war passin' kind till him i' the town!' Then the girl saw that the worst was already known, and she stood mute before the accuser. Interpreting her silence as an admission of all she had been told, the woman went at her, 'Ye fause-haired, double-faced limmer! Ye'd bruik the man's claes on yer back, though ye'd redden his face i' the thrang! Hoo daur ye come intae hoose o' mine i' the dark o' nicht? Wha kens the warthless loun ye hae been gallivantin' an' foregaitherin' wi' i' the road? I'll no hae ye tae come in here i' the dark o' nicht! Mak' awa wi' yersel' whaur ye hae been a' the day, or ma neif'll fin' yer lug.'

The lassie stood on the floor not comprehending what was said; and as she stood, the woman came to her and struck her with her hard hand a slap that made the room resound. 'Strip aff that gown this minut', she said, and the children awakened by the din, sat up in their bed and added their voices to the clamour. She was going to strike the girl again, but old Davidson came from the ben-room, saying, 'Wife, haud yer han'! There maun be nae fechtin' here.'

'I'll no thole her an oor under the same roof wi' me!' cried the fury.

'May be that,' said her husband. 'But we'll hae nae fustiwark tae mak' ill waur.'

'Mak' her pit aff ma brither's claes then!'

'Ye better dae it,' said the man.

Mary divested herself of the print frock and laid it on the bed.

'Noo! oot wi' ye! Aff this minut'!' cried the woman, and she shoved the girl from the door.

This is an unpleasant narrative. It was certainly a hard thing to undergo,—to be stripped and turned out in the dark night thus. She stood 'greetin'' a while 'at the end of the house.' Then she dried her tears somewhat and crept into the byre beside the cattle. And how came she to dry her tears? For this cause solely, that she said to herself, 'Thank God! I dinna drink his whisky!' She could divest herself, nay, she was already bared of all the material things that the man had given to her. If she had sinned in drinking, she felt she could never have wholly put away the evil from her. She had her poor consolation, even in her dire distress.

Day breaks early on our hills in July, and with returning light came some diminution of her sense of present evil, some ease to her exhausted mind, although her plight was grievous enough. There was no course open to her save to return to her poor sick mother. It was hard to heap this trouble upon the mother's personal affliction, but 'it cudna be helpit noo.' And yet to leave the place wrung the poor girl's heart; for the bairns, the first children she had closely known, were dear to her, so that the pain of parting from them gave point and soreness to the mode of her leaving them.

She would have gone away at daybreak, but her clothes, poor clothing truly, 'the auld duds' of the Whitsunday, yet indispensable to her, were in the house, and she must needs get them out. So she sat down once again in the morning sunshine, in keener pain of soul than on that morning when first she went forth into the pasture-field as the new servant of the farm. At length, Hugh Davidson came out to send the cattle to the grass, and finding her, he spoke to her not unkindly 'Ye'll be waitin' for yer claes, nae doot. Noo, the mistress is nae up yet, sae gang in wi'oot speech, an' tak' the duds an' awa wi' ye. It's nae guid yer staipin' '

here.' So she went into the house that was no longer her home, and put on her the things which she must wear, collected her other things and tied them up in an apron. And the clock ticked aloud in the silent dwelling, which, with the hearth unlighted, looked cold and cheerless and eerie. She looked on the sleeping children, 'Fair fa' the puir bairns!' she said; then, hearing Mrs. Davidson astir in the other room, she hastily departed.

Ina Ferguson met her not far from the house. 'That's what haes cam' o' it? Whaur dae ye haud for?' This inquiry opened up all her miserable position, for her only course was to seek shelter with Ina's aunt, and how was she, what right had she, to be sheltered and fed there? Her young life had surely become involved and burdened, and, for a moment, she could have wished her life was ended. But Ina asked the question again, and the girl painfully replied that she was bound to her mother, that with her was her only chance of shelter. 'I dinna ken what waey auntie'll dae? Her bit is sma'. But ye maun cometae ma faither's, an' break yer fast ere ye tak' the hull.'

Mary went with her, and they gave her food. Old Ferguson encouraged her too. She should make the Davidsons pay her wages. The harvest must be early also this warm, dry summer, and she would readily find work in the Strath. So she left them before midday and started by the hill ground for the village. She carried her bundle on her arm, and after the custom of her class, she did the journey bare-footed, bearing her shoes in her hand.

You know that she had traversed the hill just the day before, but then, in the gaiety of her heart, she had attended little to the way. Now, in her sadness, she wandered off the track and greatly increased the length of her journey. Weary as she was for want of sleep, dispirited by the events which had befallen her, her wandering was painful, for want and homelessness stared her in the face, so that often she sat down to cry. Then

in crossing a patch of burnt heath more trouble came to her, for as she went eagerly forward, she trode on a heather stump, hardened by the fire, and it penetrated the ball of her right foot, so that to extract it needed a great wrench. Only a few drops of blood oozed from the ragged puncture, but when she had limped a little way it became very painful, and the injured part swelled a great deal. She sat down to rest, but when she got up again, the foot and ankle-joint were stiffened and sore, so that the last mile of the hill was really distressing work.

At last she reached the well in the hollow of the hill-top, and, dejected and weary, she sat by it. Was she the same girl who, only twenty-four hours before, with laughter and bright thoughts, sparkling as the well itself, had drunk of the stream? Too true it is that calamity is most often nigh to us when the heart is lightest. She washed her bleared eyes, and tried to calm herself, in the view of the valley and village, which now seemed close at hand. When she was rested, she set out on what seemed the last stage of her journey, but still she found the injured foot more painful to use. She got upon the farm road, and passed the comfortable steading and the new farmhouse there, and she trudged and limped along. And as she limped, her injured foot chanced to rest on something which came into contact with the sore. Instinctively to relieve it, the left foot was hastily advanced, and in this action she knocked her bare toes against a stone, stripping them of the skin and causing them to bleed amain. This new misfortune quite undid her. She sat down in the ditch by the roadside to inspect her feet, with eyes that were blinded with her tears.

‘The Lord be about us! Ye gied me a start, lass!’ Mary, looking up from the ditch, saw a tall, gaunt man, with his hat heavily trimmed with crape and his throat loosely wrapped by a white muffler with black spots. ‘Wha are ye?’ he asked, intently gazing at her.

'I hae hurtit ma feet,' she said.

'Puir thing!' he said. 'Whaur's yer hame? Hae ye far tae gang?'

'I haena nae hame!' she answered, breaking into tears afresh. 'I scairce ken whaur I'm gaein.'

'Odds! that's vera bad! Ye're but a young thing!' She was silent. 'Deed ye gluffed me!' he went on. 'Whan I seed ye wi' the wick o' ma e'e, sittin' there greetin', ye war sae lik' a puir thing we beeried twa week syne. Oich, oich!' said the lanky man, still surveying her wistfully.

'What way will I win tae the village?' asked she, looking at him through her tears.

'I'll tell ye that,' he answered. 'Ye cam' up tae the Square, and rest yea bit, and get a cloot for yer taes. Come awa', puir queanie!' and he took her hand and helped her out of the ditch, saying, 'Noo, ca' canny.' Submissively she hirpled after him to the farmstead. He led her into the kitchen of the farmhouse, by the back door, and bade her sit down. 'Am maister here, lassie; an' they ca' me Jaines Moffat. I'll sen' ben the wumman tae ye.'

A woman came and gave her a rag to bind her bleeding toes, but could find nothing to tie round the swollen right foot. And while Mary sat, seeing all things around her as in a dream confused, James Moffat returned.

'Confoond it, woman!' he cried, 'hae ye nae given her water to wash her feet? Gae, fetch it stracht! Ye hae nae mair sense than a nowt! Noo, lassie,' he continued, 'ye hae nae hame, ye sed. What's yer name, an' whaur ye gaein?'

'Am Mary Macraw, an' ma mither's yont i' the village seeck.'

'Hoo! I hae ye noo! But ye canna be the brave lass that shaimed black Jock Bremner yestreen at the fair?'

'Jist a' that's for her,' said Mary shamefacedly, 'an' I tint ma plaice through it.'

'Na lassie,' he said to her kindly, 'dinna blush for't.

Ye did weel an' braively. Ye maun bide a wee an' get some mait, comin' off the hull. An' I ken aboot yer mither. I telt Fraser he was a dottrel fule! The eediat haid as muckle mair butter an' cheese by ordinair that wad pay her cost and wage oot ower an' agen, though he keepit her tae skim the milk an' see till the kirknin' an' nae mair. 'Aith, she wadna gang by Braefut for a hame were she weel the day. Och, och! lassie! ye're unco lik' the puir thing that's noo gane frae us. It's a sair warld, lassie!' and again he went away.

She had her feet washed and bound up, and was supplied with food. There was a cart going to the village with a drill harrow after six o'clock, and so she rested till that hour, and was then conveyed into the Back Street. The stricken mother was too deep in affliction much to feel this aggravation of distress. 'Weel, weel!' she said. 'He warks his ain waey. We canna onderstan' it! We're puir things a'!' Widow Ferguson had expected this result of yesterday's outbreak. They had one common comfort, which was this,—that not more than three weeks lay between them and harvest, and Sandy's half-crowns would keep the girl in meal for so long. Mary told them that the farmer at Braefoot had offered her harvest work, but kindly as he had entreated her, her mind rebelled against returning to him if her sickle could find employment elsewhere. No wonder, for her soul was full of deadly fear of accepting the kindnesses of man. 'He's anither kind a'thegither, is Jaimes Moffat,' said Widow Ferguson. 'He used aince tae tak' a bit booze i' the inn, but am telt he's gien it ower clean e'er since the mason's dochter took badly. She's deid, puir lassie! and beeried, weeks gane by.'

'Be lik' he was fond o' her?' asked Mary.

'Folk clavers as muckle.'

'Puir man!' said the maiden, as she thought of his feeling as he had traced some resemblance of the dead girl in herself. Then, too, she saw that there might be

another form of kindness and tenderness in the heart of man besides that miserable, hideous spectre of it which had tempted and assailed her.

She was not, however, to search out the specialities of Moffat's character at that time. Before his crops were ripened for the harvest, even before the first of August, Dr. Blake procured for her an engagement at Fernbank shooting lodge, in her native braes of Langrig. There the Rev. Mr. Cresswell, an English clergyman, had had for many years a modest establishment, at which, with his wife, he spent the three months of autumn yearly, —sometimes a month or two of spring. He enjoyed his little bit of grouse-shooting in the way in which it is most to be enjoyed, walking for the exercise chiefly, accompanied over the hill-ground by his wife in good weather, shooting game for his table only, with a few brace at times for friends. To Fernbank, then, the young girl went as undermaid of all work, a fortnight before Moffat came to ask her to join his harvest-band. The worthy man was disappointed. He found her mother spinning at the fireside, in health almost restored. She had got her wheel and gearing brought in by a cart which came laden with peat for sale. But finding the daughter gone, said the farmer, 'Wumman, I'm mindit ye can be o' guid tae me and nae hurt tae yoursel'. Dinna ye mak' ony change till I'll see ye whan the corn is in. I canna spaik freely o' it the noo, bein' tae be busy wi' the hairst.'

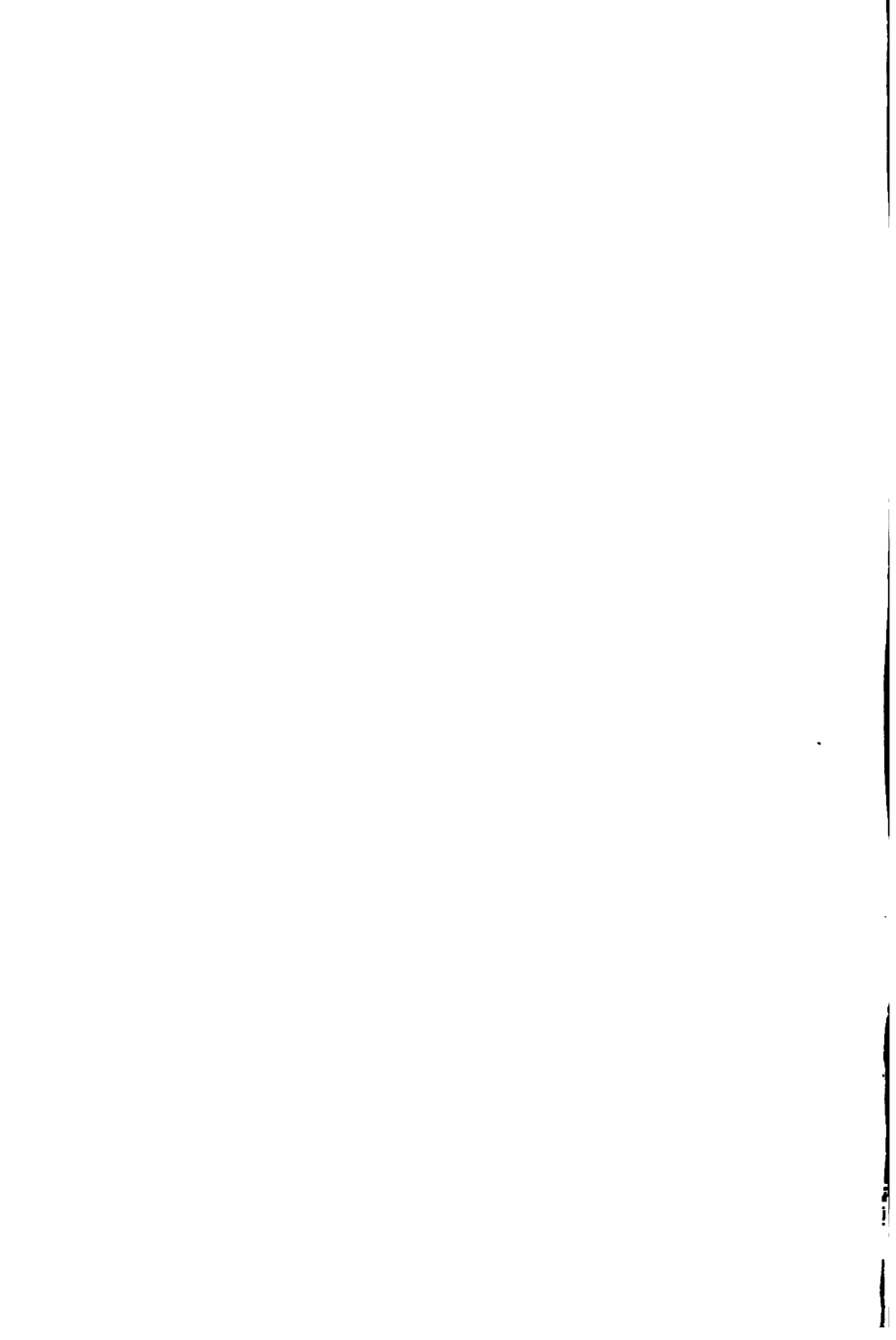
And Moffat did see her in the first days of October. His proposal was, 'I gie ye, Widow Macraw, twa notes. That's nae muckle, but I'll gie ye a plaice for yersel' an' yer cost. I'll no ask muckle wark o' ye, but ye'll hae the key o' the milk, and the weicht o' the hens, an' ye'll see tae the milkin' and the kirnin', and ye'll be 'sponsible for the produce. I'm nae pittin' aff ane o' the dames that's on the toun the noo.'

And the widow accepted the offer thankfully, and at Martinmas went to Braefoot. Truly James Moffat was

a man wise in his generation. Being himself unmarried, a prudent and conscientious woman was very valuable to him. She has now been with him ten years, and he says 'That auld wife's mair tae me nor twa score poons ilka year since she came tae me. It's wunnerfu' what a hantel siller cam's oot o' a wheen hens' nests an' the lik'. But it never will occur to him to increase the widow's wages from the original two pounds by the half year. 'She has nae need o' mair wages! Wha's complainin'?' asks he.

But indeed the Widow Macraw has much reason for gratitude to both Providence and him, for her days are full of usefulness, plenty, and peace. And her daughter Mary is the mistress of that farmhouse and steading to which ten years ago she followed the kindly man, halt and blear-eyed with weeping. Somehow he had fixed in his mind that she was the image of one whom he had loved and lost—lost by death, that form of loss which gives liveliest impress of loveliness gone from us. And this Mary whom he now has, has many qualities which suit her to be the wife of James Moffat, in which the love he lost was wholly lacking. Good sense is so much better than sentiment in the everyday work of life, such work and life as are presented on farmsteadings. But in many ways Mary Macraw has improved the conditions of her husband's life. Bound to him by gratitude as well as affection, his happiness is her first object. And to the simple, kindly man, she is dawtie and darling and all. I, friend of the worthy pair, stand by beholding and am glad. Once and again he has asked me whether I did not think her 'vera lik' puir Lizzie Mowat.' But looking at this buxom, full-sized woman, I can trace no resemblance to our dear dead friend. I can only account for Moffat's fancy by deeming that he is specially retentive of his first impression, that vision of the tearful face of the young girl as she sat weeping by the wayside.

APPENDIX



APPENDIX

[Introduction to the First Edition, 1869.]

GLEN—— is a quiet valley, fertile and populous. It lies in ——shire, beyond the Tay. I purposely suppress the name, that its immunity from public attention may be preserved. Peaceful and unthought of by the great world beyond its boundaries, as it lay amid the hills, when, a child, I first knew it, so lies it now ; and I see no good to follow from giving its name. Glenaldie will suit my purpose.

The valley is ten miles long from north-east to south-west, and its average breadth is about two miles. Its immediate boundaries are rising grounds of varying elevation, which, at some points of the northern boundary, start into the altitude of the hills, of which in reality they are only the advanced works. On that side the heights give views of a fine mountain range, stretching away to the north and west, not far distant, but still far away, over intervening miles of heath and peat-hag, of crag and ravine. To some parts of this mountain landscape there is added the sombre green of the ancient fir-wood, lending a sort of funereal character to the scene, otherwise solemn in its quiet grandeur. The heights to the south afford no such prospect. They look out on undulating wood and heath sloped off to the southward, with 'the Braes of Langrig' in the south-west background. The flanking heights suddenly approximate at the north-east end of the glen, shooting out rugged spurs across the low ground, making the entrance to the valley both narrow and tortuous. These spurs are clothed with birch and hazel, and, at top,

with pine. Indeed, all along the environing heights clumps of wood are irregularly scattered, diversifying the aspect and colour of the scene. At certain seasons the colouring is gorgeous, and the valley seems bound with fringe of gold. That is in early May, when the gorse, with its resplendent flowers, lights miles on miles of the summits. At the south-west end of the valley the two chains of hills diverge more than before, and then they finally slope away to the south and west. There where the ridges cease to present their definite outline, a range of hill is interjected from the west, terminating the strath at that end by a precipitous eminence of crag, 600 feet high, which takes its name from the valley, and is—I shall say—Benaldie. On it also the mountain-pines start spectre-like from crevices, and, clustered on its summit, crown it with clumps twisted and deformed. On each side of Benaldie flows or tumbles a stream from the hills beyond; now brawling brooks, now foaming, seething torrents, as summer suns or winter tempests exhaust or swell them. Wandering in devious courses into the strath for a mile or two from Benaldie, they unite their waters, and thereafter sweep on through the valley with the composure and importance of matrimonial life, until, reaching the north-east, the combined waters have to crush, and rush, and tumble, through the obstacles which there present themselves.

The valley, I have said, is fertile. Possibly at one time the whole strath was a great lake basin, before the waters found a way seawards to the north. This small fact remains, that in great floods, when rain on the hills sends down the streams 'in spate,' and the narrow outlet between the rocks is insufficient to drain off the increased waters, they swell thereabouts into a small lake, rendering the lands, for several hundred acres around, a marsh in winter. Here 'the carses' in summer yield luxuriant pasture, which takes the browsing cattle deep to their hocks. But whatever may be the ancient secret of its fertile loam, numerous comfortable farmsteads bespeak the value of the soil, and assure us that, at least to the possessors of these steadings, the tilling of the earth is no unmitigated curse. These farmsteads, too, contribute in no small degree to diversify the valley's beauty. Here, with bulky if not ornate architecture, crowning a

grassy knoll on the river bank ; there, peeping from a clump of orchard-trees ; at every short interval sending up the flaky, curling smoke from comfortable hearths, among the ash-trees, into the clear blue sky, they break the agricultural monotony of field and fence.

An enterprising and independent body of men are the farmers,—or tacksmen, as they are pleased to style themselves,—methodical, careful, and, as a class, hard of head, and heart, and hand. Rents are high, and rigid thrift of management is necessary for the maintenance of that moderate ‘state and style’ which the greater ones affect, or for the filling of kitchen, and larder, and purse, which the larger number reasonably set for their object. They are intelligent, but not intellectual ; acute as to the relative values of manures and seeds, but insensitive to the pungent odours, seeds of disease, which steam in the bothies of their ‘horsemen’ ; keenly alive to the improvement of the bone and muscle of the animals they rear and sell, little regardful of the amelioration of the peasants whose lives are spent in tending and feeding the fostered ‘stock.’ Good-hearted and well-disposed they are entitled to be accounted ; but, still, they regard any increase of wages to their labourers, or any fall of price of produce, with a very selfish horror,—a class highly to be commended withal.

A great road from the north runs through the valley, entering by the pass through which the river finds its outlet. A mile from the base of Benaldie it branches into two roads, which run in distant windings : one southwards, into and through the parish of Langrig, the other westward through the solitary hills. Immediately north-east of where these roads separate stands the village of Glenaldie, commonly known as ‘Kirktown of Glenaldie.’ It occupies a sunny plateau on the northern side of the strath, widest here, just where the hills die away, and the valley expands southward to Langrig and opens out above Benaldie to the western hills. The village is essentially a peasant village, uncontaminated by railway or telegraph. It contains about 700 souls. ‘The larachs,’ or building-stances, stretch along the road in prolonged disorder, for no feuing plan regulated the early years of the village. Irregularity of architecture and position is

consequently the leading feature of its buildings. Here a thatch-roofed cottage abuts on the line of road, there a clay-built bothy presents its soot-permeated gable to the passer-by. A few better and more comfortable houses there are, built a short way back from the street or road, rendered pleasant to look at by a few shrubs or trees in the space in front. This better class of dwellings is now, however, chiefly to be found at the east end of the village, in that modern part thereof—'the Square.' Here are the inn, the shop of the principal merchant, the residence of the doctor, my good friend Blake, and of others, the principal inhabitants. Portions of the sites in the Square are still unbuilt on. The straggling street stretches westward from it; while parallel to the street, and to the north of it, stands a line of very humble cottages in all stages of progressive decay. The very poor ones of the people dwell there. It is 'the Back Street.' Just where the roads diverge, and on the south side of the main road, is the site of my cottage, but it is of little interest for the present. A hundred yards westward from it, and to the north of the western road, stands the Kirkhill, on which the parish school is situated, and a little farther west are the Church and Manse of Glenaldie. Down by the foot of the Kirkhill a tiny, brawling brooklet tumbles. Crossing the road by a conduit, it flows eastward in front of my cottage grounds, and onwards for some way along the road, till, bending southward into the valley, it is caught in the mill-dam, which works Glenaldie Mill, a quarter of a mile farther down.

I know every man, woman, and child of the village; and it is in them, and not in the village or valley, that I wish to interest you. Have they any special points of interest? I am not aware of it. I believe them to be of the ordinary sort of Scottish villagers, neither better nor worse.

How little is known of these lowly ones! The reading world at least knows our peasants very remotely. Indeed, since the truth is that the kindest-hearted of us have but little knowledge of the liveried or well-dressed domestics whom we see hourly, how can it be expected that we should have an intimate knowledge of the ungainly and soil-daubed labourers in provincial fields, or any sympathy for their joys or sorrows or lives? When our writers treat of humble life

in cities, it appears that they mostly know not what they describe. Commonly it is caricature—'High life below stairs.' Yet sometimes a great writer condescends to give to the world genuine specimens of the world's humble ones, and then the world is, or ought to be, the better for it. I am little skilled in writing, and am unknown; but I desire to elicit your sympathies for our peasants by picturing their lives as I know them. The working man of our cities has ample attention. I think he has been too much made of. I entreat attention for a class whose mute endurance and patient suffering and toil, from age to age, are sufficient guarantees that humane consideration and ample sympathy for them will involve small risk of spoiling either their heads or hearts.

And that these pictures of peasant life may be understood, it is reasonable that I should here sketch briefly the usual life of the mass of the peasantry; and, to do so methodically, I must take a peasant in babyhood, thus to begin at the beginning. I need not tell you that, like his congeners, he is then helpless and puling, needing the same daily ablutions and long sleeps. He does not, however, die off in infancy at the same rate as the young ones in our cities. I will not positively say from what this arises. His mother is not usually a tender-handed female. His father has seldom much time or heart to bestow on 'the bairn.' Yet that the infants of the rural population perish in less numbers than those in towns appears well established. Even with regard to 'natural children' the same rule appears to hold good; and the intelligent Registrar of Glenaldie parish has remarked to me, 'Thae weans live as lang at least as the Sherra's decree' (for their maintenance). Probably this greater immunity from death in infancy results from the superior physical condition of the parents, and from the amount of fresh air which the infant inhales. The treatment which the baby receives is, if not tender, generally fair. In summer and harvest a nursing mother is not seldom found in the turnip or harvest field, earning her daily bread, while her infant lies at 'the head-rig' snugly enveloped in numerous petticoats. Gazing on such a bundle, kicking lustily in vain effort to develop itself and burst into the sunshine, I have

thought that, compared with the infant of the slums and cellars of cities, our poor babe had a great advantage, sucking or squalling in pure invigorating air ; gazing, when it can gaze, on green field and blue sky ; always secure of reasonable care ; for our young women very rarely taste drink, and I never knew one addicted to it. The infants are weaned in the twelfth month generally. Then the daily washings are discontinued, and God knows when the creature is wholly cleansed thereafter.

The child's home is not a dwelling to be commended. When built of stone it is circumscribed of area, slimly constructed, and rarely plastered within. If it contains a 'but and a ben,'—that is, a room on each side of 'the trance,' or lobby,—it is a superior fabric ; and the people are reckoned 'well-to-do' who have both rooms, small as they are. In such a house the parents usually sleep in the 'ben' room, while the younger people are huddled together 'but,' in the kitchen or family room. Other houses consist of 'a but and a ben,' each room partitioned so as to form a room and closet ; and then each room and closet are occupied by a separate family. Such are the dwelling-places of married farm-servants on our best farms—such the abodes of many decent village families. But many, too many, of the cottages have only a few layers of stones bound with clay as the foundation of the walls, the upper portion of which are wholly of divots (sods), except the chimney-stalk in the gable. In Langrig, where there are a great many crofters, a still humbler style of cottage obtains. There the dwelling-house, byre, stable, and barn, are all contained in one long low erection of divota. The dwelling-house is, of course, at one end, and is divided into apartments by wooden box-beds and similar bulky articles of furniture. There is no chimney-stalk at all, no stone-work ; the whole edifice is of sods. In the innermost apartment, in the centre of the floor, on stone slabs, the fire is lighted. A large iron hook (not unfrequently part of the worn-out tyre of a cart-wheel is used for the purpose) is stuck into the earthen floor, or a rope with iron hook is hung from the rafters, and supplies a means to suspend a pot. For the escape of the smoke a gap is left in the roof ; but usually the smoke appears persistently to object to

egress thereby. Indeed, to secure the most defective ventilation, the entrance-door is placed in the distant byre, there being no doorway into the dwelling-house proper. Thus, the visitor is first introduced into the odorous abode of the 'neat' cattle, and thence gropes his way through the barricaded beds and furniture into 'the fire-room,' the sitting-room of the cotter family. Of course, there is no interior plaster-work, no ceiling, and the oozy, cobwebbed, smoke-begrimed thatch stares through the rude and blackened rafters. The only light comes from a scrimp pane of glass stuck here and there into holes in the sod walls or roof. The comforts of the hearth are commonly contested, in unequal strife, by children, young pigs, dogs, and barn-fowl, which all seem equally sensible of the pleasures of the peat fire.

How can people practise cleanliness in homes like these? Warmth may be, and generally is, secured. Cleanliness is out of the question. It would astonish our dwellers in city palaces and other high places to learn how numerous are cottages, hovels, of the class last described. In them the inhabitants have made no advance on the civilisation of three hundred years ago, unless it be that the beds are now commonly of chaff instead of moss or heath. Will our lairds and lords of the soil do nothing to help progress?

In such habitations our peasant children are reared. It is certain that it needs a great deal of the fresh air on field and hillside to counteract the reeky atmosphere of the home. But there, nurtured along with the calves and swine, and junior collie dogs, the child grows slowly into boyhood. When five or six years old, if within three miles, or other reasonable distance of a school, to school he is sent. If the school is farther away, he must wait till older. Then to school he trudges by devious ways, cart-track, or 'moss-road,' or how he may, with his 'piece' in his pocket, his book, his slate when he comes to use one, and, every day, from 1st October till 15th April, a peat under his arm. The peat is his daily contribution of fuel to the school fire. Books may be left at home, slates forgotten, the 'piece' omitted—the peat never.

Now, as soon as the A B C is mastered, the storing of religious knowledge is commenced through that least heavenly

of all roads to knowledge—the Shorter Catechism. The Testament, and next ‘the Bible,’ are regular class-books—the Old Testament being usually read in the most advanced class in ‘side schools.’ Hitherto the child has, morning and night, listened wearily to its parents (if he is the child of a crofter—if the child of a farm-servant the parents seldom have time for such exercises)—reading ‘the books’ and at prayer, comprehending the meaning not at all. Now, the meaning is thrashed into him; and, indeed, it is not easy for such meaning to get there. Not that I take exception to the Shorter Catechism in itself. It contains an admirable code of divinity, all duly verified by ‘proofs,’ expected also to be committed to the infant heart. But why bother a poor peasant boy with a complete and terrible and unnecessary system of divinity? It makes him regard religious knowledge as disagreeable exceedingly, the hardest and most perverse of studies, the prelude to chastisement, temporal now, with the ‘tawse’—eternal hereafter. For at the very threshold of the knowledge thus inculcated come ‘the decrees of God,’ from which there is no escape. I speak on this point feelingly. Long ago, in my boyhood—about six years old I was—I remember that I lay down in the cradle of my infant sister, and secretly and silently wept for hours because of these same decrees. As painful hours they were, and now as keenly impressed on me, as any hours of a long and not painless life. I had newly learned the doctrine, and understood that I might be designed for everlasting burning, and that I could not help myself. On the peasant mind the doctrine is firmly impressed, and abides for life, hushing murmurs against the hard things of the peasant’s lot, even much natural murmuring against the evil results of the misdeeds of those around him as ‘ordaint o’ the Lord’s wull’; nay, even stifling right reason in his own actings, and penitence for wrong-doings, as ‘things he cudna wun past.’

Cannot something less complex and perplexing than this catechism be devised to help our peasant boy to know God? I think there might be. Of this I am satisfied, that if one-fifth part of the drilling and whipping were employed to instil into his mind the common principles of

God's law of health and happiness, much more good would come of it.

The peasant schoolboy is rarely a bad little man. He is free from the leading vices of boys in cities. He may be as poor and hungry, as tattered and forlorn, as the veriest city Arab ; but he does not steal—unless, mayhap, a turnip from the field to eat it. The love of licence, which in town boys is so often exhibited in petty acts of mischief and depredation, is in him sufficiently vented in long pursuit of the hated yellow-hammer, which, he oddly believes, is, or was, a witch ; or by assaults (wanton) on a rookery, or (daring) on a wasp's nest. The incidents of his life are so little complex that he has small need of refuges of lies. Already the qualities which mark him in manhood distinguish him—patience under cold, or pain, or punishment ; caution and love of peace ; and that 'solid-headedness' which is hard to move to emotion of any sort. Thus his ninth or tenth year finds him fit 'to do a little for himself' ; and then, if the parents are poor, he leaves the school in spring, and goes off to 'summer herding.' He may return to school thereafter for 'a winter or two' ; but, too commonly, he has acquired all that he is destined to acquire, and at once enters on his life of labour.

If the parents are able to maintain their child without prematurely sending him to earn his own food (and this, to their credit, they strive to do), the boy remains at school till the age of twelve or thirteen—in such case really acquiring a smattering of the ordinary branches of education. The education of the female child is, however, far more desultory. She rarely advances beyond 'the Bible class.' To write her name, and, perhaps, a few words more ; to cipher the simple rules of arithmetic ; to slowly spell a verse or two of 'the Testament'—comprise all her educational acquirements. She is too useful at home, setting the mother free for a day's labour, helping in the 'redding' of home and byre, to be long spared at school. Indeed the peasants, as a body, regard education as unnecessary, if not prejudicial, to their females. I am glad to notice that, of late years, a great improvement on the old system has been begun, and that the 'higher' classes, both boys and girls, and parochial or village schools, are taught something of composition, and to write to dictation.

In these schools, government inspection has effected much improvement. When will a paternal government stretch its hand over the distant hillsides?

It is singular that, notwithstanding the inferiority of the schoolmasters in districts like this, and the difficulties in the path of the peasants, both parents and children, here and there a boy emerges from school, betakes himself to studies in lonely barn or outhouse, building on the loose foundation of knowledge lined off for him at school. Stranger still, almost self-taught, he sets off to college, and, if he succeeds in winning a bursary at the college competitions, pursues his success until he reaches the haven of a rural manse. Those who thus make their way are generally sensible men. I have seldom found them distinguished or distinguishable from their brethren in the ministry. Perhaps such careers are just an outcome of a real spring of enterprise and power to dare and do, common to the people generally. If so, then in the ordinary peasant such spring and power are crushed and broken utterly. How can it be otherwise? Restricted to a narrow field, and bound to labour on it for daily bread, he has as little practical power of motion as an encrinurus. Still, I think the spring is in his nature. Break the ties that bind him to his spot of earth, evict and rout him out and drive him upon the world and his resources, and the chances are that there is that within him which will make the change, which his nature shrinks from as an evil, wholly and greatly good.

But to return to our peasant: once he is fairly bound to the yoke, his toil is unremitting. In all seasons and weathers there is labour for him, until death makes labour needless, or disease or accident disables him and brings want, worse than death, to his door. It is a very fine thing for poets to sing of the pleasure and happiness of a rural life. With them our peasant seems a being wrapt, from dewy morn till vesper's glorious tints, in the enjoyment of simple but admirable delights. I wish there had been less singing and more sense in reference to our peasantry. Just consider our ploughman's summer-day life—at turnip-sowing, we shall say. Aroused from his bed at five o'clock (dewy morn, truly!), he proceeds to feed his horses, and thereafter to groom and harness them.

From six till eleven he holds the plough-stilts, and guides his team. Then he houses and feeds his beasts again. Till now he has gone unfed himself, unless in haste he swallowed a bit of dry bread while throwing on his clothes, or, more usually, supped a few spoonfuls of meal-brose. Now, at mid-day, he makes a meal of porridge and milk and bread and milk, and then goes out to discharge various little duties till one, when he re-yokes his plough and labours till six. Then he has dinner or supper, or whatever he may call his meal—brose and potatoes and bread and milk again, and lights his pipe for a quiet smoke. But not for long, for the horses have to be groomed and bedded and fed, the harness looked to, and, perhaps, a plough sock or coulter carried to the blacksmith for repair, before his day is ended. I do not say the work is severe, but it is monotonous, stupefying, slow, and lowly.

In labour like that the peasant toils to manhood through the various stages of herd, halfling—half-man, that is—lad, and ploughman. Physically he is easily described. The average rustic is above the average size, strong in proportion, with considerable power of endurance. Vicissitudes of weather seem to affect him little. Pain he often bears without flinching. But when fever besets him, he succumbs without power to rally. Probably his diet, almost wholly vegetable, unfits him to withstand typhus, scarlatina, and fevers generally. Be that as it may, certain it is that from year's end to year's end his food is meal of oats, or of bere or barley, prepared in porridge or brose or cakes; potatoes; a few turnips now and again; and milk stintingly supplied to him. He is easily satisfied with food, and but little or not at all particular about its quality or preparation. He has no daily draught of beer, and is rarely addicted to drink. If at village or market he happens to take or to get 'a bad dram,' it is apt to get into his head; but he carries himself and his liquor in good-humour and peaceably, 'letting off steam' by yells or shoutings or songs. In truth he is a peaceable animal. In a dull, heavy way he is social too; affecting much, in youth, the society of his females, and, at least, decency in his attire, with a tendency to favour gorgeous colours. He is not nice in his sense of smell, nor in regard to personal cleanliness,

which are, however, matters of cultivation. He rarely, during his six working days, washes hands or face until supper-time comes round. On Sunday he washes face and neck and hands, usually before breakfast. His body never is purified. That story is altogether true which is told of the old man attacked by rheumatism 'between the shoulders.' The laird's wife having recommended frequent applications of cold water, he thanked God, that 'cauld watter wusna on his back for forty year bygane.' Thus, while careful of external appearances, only the outside of his platter is made clean—just so much as the world sees. Skins and homes are not much for the public. Who shall teach our people the sanctifying merits of water? Would they be better if taught it? Is a clean skin compatible with the grubbing of earth and manure?

Mentally, he is also easy to describe. He is slow of mind as of body; not studious of new things; and, indeed, as he advances in life, he clings to things as they are with peculiar tenacity. He is reticent of his feelings, and seldom states an opinion; perhaps he rarely forms one. Inoffensive himself, he is patient of injury. Decorous in his deportment in the sight of men, reasonably attentive to churchgoing, he develops in time into a religious man, greatly God-fearing. On the other hand, when his quiet nature is sufficiently disturbed and he is 'roused,' he is insensate in his wrath. Notwithstanding, too, all the good qualities ascribed to him, his religious pretences and his fear of God, he is undeniably, in his youth, open to the reproach of the registrar-general for contravention of that commandment, the breach of which, next to murder, induces the greatest amount of social sorrow and wrong. I do not mean to insinuate that he is, in this particular, a sinner above other men, but only that his sins suffice to disgrace him. It is his great blemish, but, perhaps, it is the chief blemish of mankind. It is due primarily, no doubt, to a superior physique; but his social circumstances, and some other things, contribute to the result with equal certainty.

Being constitutionally reserved and shy, when 'he does a-wooing go' he prefers to woo privily, and manifests odd susceptibility if his secret is spoken of. The limited accommodation of the peasant cottages—large families occupy-

ing small rooms—favour the idiosyncrasy of the peasant sweethearts; and hence it is the accustomed course that most of the wooing is done out of doors, in the shelter of the peat-stack or cornyard, or in barn or byre, outwith the sight of parents or friends, and in darkness. Indeed, this has come to be regarded as the privilege of true courtship, and ‘ingle-love’ is purely platonic. To this practical facility for undue familiarity much of the evil I allude to is referable. It is a snare to the peasant—male and female.

Again, consider the case of the peasant ‘bothy girl.’ Four or five unmarried ploughmen (here we call them ‘horsemen’) live in an outhouse—some detached portion of a barn or stable at the steading. The room is barely furnished. A deal table, two or three wooden forms or ‘settles,’ two or three large ‘brown dishes,’ and a mug a-piece for the men, with a bowl or two extra, complete the inventory of furniture. The men sleep in beds fixed in two tiers along the back wall. Their wooden chests are ranged along the other walls. Such is the bothy. In this room, away from female superintendence or control, ‘the bothy girl’ mends (makes up) the beds, cooks the men’s porridge and brose, and bakes cakes for them, fetching in their milk from the dairy-woman, and generally ministering to them. Her hours, not thus occupied, are spent at labour in the fields. Thus, thrown into the society of rough men—all very excellent lads, no doubt, but all of them possessing, more or less, the peasant’s affection for female society, with that courtship-privilege of the stackyard in the background, young in years, untaught to fence herself against rudeness or familiarity, much less from loving blandishment—what hope of safety can you form for her? True, she has her nominal residence in ‘the female bothy,’ a similar room occupied by the unmarried female workers on the farm. That is but a frail fence. These girls share her peril, to a large extent, without succouring her at all; and one bad girl in such a bothy may work the direst evil. My wonder is that the tale of shame and sorrow is not greatly worse.

To some extent, too, our Scottish marriage laws, or the peasant’s hazy notions of them (they perplex the College of Justice itself), operate to augment the evil. It is a common

apology of the unfortunate female, 'I thoct it was richt atween us. He promist me mairridge'—an apology generally accepted. In fact, so ordinary a thing is it to find one lapsed daughter in each peasant household, that the peasants generally have lost that fine moral sense which in better society makes the fallen woman an outcast and despised. I hold Mother Kirk, too, answerable for much of the evil state of things.

I speak with all reverence of the churches and clergy of the present. Am I safe in reflecting on their predecessors? The fact was that, a hundred years ago, offences against chastity were punished by the kirk-session of the parish by a pecuniary fine, and by the imposition of a public penance, whereby the parties, 'standing in the face of the congregation,' were rebuked for their misdeeds. The civil law might be used to compel the submission of a recusant. But such penance undergone and the fine duly paid, the offenders were received into the bosom of the Church again, and baptism was administered to their bantlings as to the children of 'believers!' Then, when a laird or other magnate fell into sin, and acknowledged it by sending the usual amount of money-penalty to the session, with 'his compliments,' or some such indifferent message, the reverend court was satisfied. Can it be wondered at that an offence which the Church for a century held as venial and so easily condoned, came to be considered by the people as little offensive to God Himself? And when the peasant mind became imbued with this idea, so acceptable to the common temperament, ages were required to eradicate the mischievous belief; and the time requisite has not yet elapsed. Could not the clergy of to-day speak a little less to our peasantry of doctrines, and more of the practice of religion—a little more and more plainly of that cleanliness of person and life which is akin to godliness? An annual sermon against stackyard courtship would be a good thing, worth many platitudes on 'faith and grace.'

But our peasants are essentially orderly, and whatever may be the errors of youth, they are married and given in marriage; and, not unfrequently, reparation by marriage covers a multitude of prior transgressions. Then, indeed, when children come, the peasant is truly *adstrictus glebæ*, his

life and horizon bounded by the land he tills, save by his views of a world to come, where labour is unknown and joy abounds.

Meantime, just as his lowly plodding work and exposure to the weather stiffen his joints, making him awkward and lumpish, so its dull routine stupefies his wits and depresses his intellect. The whole literature within his reach consists of the Bible, the Catechism aforesaid, the *Pilgrim's Progress*, and, perhaps, the *Confession of Faith*, and Boston's *Fourfold State*. All these are commonly to be found in the cottages. Not that the peasant reads them, excepting the Bible and the Pilgrim. Over the others he usually falls asleep on Sunday afternoons, showing at once his orthodoxy and good sense. A newspaper he seldom sees, but I am sorry to say that that vile style of cheap literature, of which *Reynolds's Penny Journal* is the type, has recently found its way into our Strath, and, I fear, will not tend to edification.

Our peasant's ordinary mental food are the weekly sermons, and, as life advances, he readily yields himself to them. Indeed, his early religious exercises have haunted and weighed on him all through his earlier years, making him fear to do evil, and desire to do well. He would fain be as his fathers were; and gradually he becomes studious of the ordinances of religion. He ends a God-fearing man, I am afraid too much God-fearful, mouthing doctrines and mysteries, and rigidly enforcing the Bible and Catechism on his offspring, as was done unto him in boyhood. In all this he has a certain satisfaction and solace. If it cannot truly be said that 'He *knows* his Bible true,' he *believes* it, which, perhaps, is better.

And it is reasonable and well that he should lay up treasure in heaven, seeing that his portion of this world's goods is but small. Ten or twelve pounds of money-wage, eight bolls of oatmeal, a limited supply of peats, a daily pint of skimmed milk, two or three drills of potatoes, of which, good or bad, 'he takes his chance,' and his cot rent-free, are the full guerdon of his year of labour. If his place of labour is within walking distance of the village, and he rents a cottage and resides there, he receives a pound or two more of

wages. If accident, or disease, or the dreaded rheumatism, or old age, disables him, his lot is dependence on his children if they are able to maintain him—if not, then on the parish poor's-rate. A few there are who avoid an end so entirely pitiful, by securing, in some moment of good fortune, a croft and turf cabin on the braes. Very few, indeed, push themselves further up the social scale once they have fairly joined themselves to a life of agricultural labour.

The peasant, married, finds it more difficult to get into 'service' as a ploughman than when he was single. This arises from various causes, but chiefly from unmarried men being more easily housed—the bothy is all they ask for. Few farms have spare cottage accommodation. Then, too, it does not commend itself to the farmer's mind to have a lot of children about the steading, much less can he reconcile himself to the feeling that these little ones are dependent on him, the farmer, and have advantage from their dependence. Thus it is that on large farms, 'the grieve' (foreman) is usually the only married servant. Very rarely indeed are there more than two married men, the grieve and first horseman. The wife of one of them acts as dairy-woman. Both women labour in the fields in busy seasons. Thus, also, our village is chiefly filled by married peasants, whose lives of farm labour have been interrupted by marriage, and who now find precarious wages as labourers, in the draining and trenching of land, dyke-building, stone-quarrying, and as scythemen and corn-binders at haymaking and harvest.

In the village and in the Strath a few tradesmen reside; tailors and shoemakers a few, and blacksmiths and cartwrights several. They are little to be distinguished, in the ordinary case, from the peasants around them, excepting that, living by labour more or less skilled, they earn wages greater, but more precarious, than their brethren. They are marked, however, by a somewhat greater intelligence, more self-assertion, more freedom of action, and some knowledge of the world outside Glenaldie. In short, they are more like ordinary artizans, and I need not further depict them.

Such is life in our Strath. The reader comprehends it fully—the dullest, dirtiest, most stupid and most vulgar of lives. Well, well, it may be even so; but where there are

human lives lived out, there there must be joys and sorrows, pleasant things and sufferings. Who cares? I wish you to care. Therefore, I have pictured for you scenes from the life in my village. Who knows but your interest, if aroused, may be enlisted for the amelioration of the peasant life around you? If only you regard these poor ones with more kindly consideration, something will be gained. I have no theory to propound, no dogma to illustrate. I only ask your sympathy.

GLOSSARY

Ae, one (*Ae oor*, one hour)

Afore, before

Ahint, behind

Aifter an' a', after all

Aince, once

Ainsell, own self

Airchin-stock, target, butt

Arles, earnest money

Aucht, to possess

„ aught

Aught, eight

Ava, at all

Ayont, beyond

Bairn, child

Baith, both

Bane, bone

Bauld, bold, bleak

Bawbee, half-penny

Bealet, festered

Beddit, gone to bed

Beet, to be bound (*I beet to gae*,
I was bound to go; *It beet*
to be, it was bound to
happen)

Bees' byke, a wild bees' nest

Behadden, beholden

Ben, principal apartment of a
house

Bide, to wait, remain

Biggin, building

Biggit, built

Bile, to boil

Bilkit, balked, disappointed

Birstle, to hustle

Blether, to talk nonsense

Blin', blind

Boll, a Scotch measure of capacity

Boon, bound

Boord, board

Booze, drinking-bout

Brae, the side of a hill, an incline

Braird, the first sprouting of
grain

Bra, braw, fine, handsome, well-
dressed

Break of barley, land under
barley crop

Breeks, breeches, trousers

Brig, bridge

Broo, brewing

Brose, a pottage of meal mixed
with boiling water or soup

Bruik, to endure, tolerate

Brunt, burnt

Buskit, dressed

Buckle, to marry

But, kitchen apartment of a
house

Byke (bees'), wild bees' nest

Byre, cowhouse

Ca', call

Callant, a lad

Cankered, peevish

Canny, cautious, prudent

Canty, smart, cheerful

Carl, old man

Chiel, young man, fellow

Childer, children

Claes, clothes
Claid, to clothe
Claididin', clothing
Claver, to talk idly, gossip
Coanan, moaning
Coff, to buy
Come-through, advanced in years
Coo, cow
Corp, corpse
Cowl, a foal
Croney, an old friend
Crookit, bent
Croon, to moan, murmur
Croose, *cruse*, lively, positive
Cummer, a girl
Cuttie, a short pipe

Dae, do
Daff, to sport, dally
Daft, silly
Dashed, disappointed
Daurma, dare not
Dawtie, darling
Dee, die
Deid, dead
Dey, dairymaid
Dinged doon, weighed down
Dirl, to tingle
Dizen, dozen
Dochter, daughter
Doited, silly
Doo, dove
Dotirel, stupid old man
Douce, sedate
Dour, stubborn, stern
Dowie, dull, spiritless
Droukit, drenched
Duds, clothes
Dure, door
Dwam, faint, swoon

E'e, eye (*Wick o' ma e'e*, tail of my eye)
Fich me! dear me
Eident, diligent
Eiry, weird, strange
Eneuch, *enow*, enough

Fairin', a present given at a fair

Fan' oot, found out
Fash, to trouble (*Fash and feckle*, trouble and annoyance)
Faured, favoured (*Fair-faured*, well-favoured)
Fausse, false
Faut, fault
Feal-dyke, a turf wall
Fecht'in', fighting
Feckle, annoyance
Feckless, weak, worthless
Fettle, condition
Fey, fairy
'Filing, defiling
Flichty, flighty
Forbye, besides
Forehand, before, already
Forfouchten, exhausted, weary
Forgaither, to meet
Fornent, before, in the presence of
Forrit, forward
Fou, fu, full, tipsy
Frae, from
Fraim, farm
Fraught, two pails of water carried with a hoop
Fuff, to sputter
Fule, fool
Fushionless, pithless
Fustiwark, fisticuffs
Fut, foot (*Het fut* (hot foot), at once, quickly)

Gain', going
Gait, way (*Ony gait*, any way, at any rate)
Gallivantin', gadding about idly
Gan, gang, to go
Gar, force, cause
Gawky, giddy, foolish
Geik-neckit, having a wry neck
Gey, considerably, rather
Gie, give
Gif, gin, if
Glaikin', acting giddily
Glowerin', staring
Gluff, frighten, fright

Gomeril, stupid fellow
Goodies, sweetmeats
Gould, *goud*, gold
Gouk, fool, stupid
Goupin, handful, full of both hands (*Goupin o' goold*, a great store of money)
Graip, pitch-fork
Grat, wept
Gree, degree, rank
Greet, to weep
Grieve, farm overseer
Gyte, crazy

Haddin', means of support
Hae, have
Hafflin', *halfin*, a lad, half-grown
Haig, bank
Haill, *hale*, whole
Hain, to save, spare, be economical
Hairst, harvest
Han', hand (*by han'*, *nigh han'*, at hand)
Hantle, a great deal
Haud, hold
Haud clear, keep out of the way
Haver, *havers*, *haverin'*, non-sensical, foolish talk
Het, hot (*Het fut* (hot foot), at once)
Hinner end, latter end
Howking, digging
Hunner, hundred

Ile, oil
Ilka, every one
Ingle, fireside
Intill, into
I'se, I shall
Ithers, others

Jalouse, suspect
Jamlin', very full
Jamphlin', shuffling
Jiled, put in jail
Jined service, took service
Jyner, joiner

Kail, cabbage, a meal, dinner
Kenna, know not
Kirnin', churning
Kist, trunk
Kye, cows

Laith, loath
Lauch, laugh
Lave, remainder (*The Lave of us*, the rest of us)
Laverock, the lark
Lee, lie
Len', lend
Leishin', tall and active (*Leishin' cummer*, tall and active young woman)
Limmer, hussy
Linket on, arm in arm with
Lippen, to trust
Loe, *loe*, to love
Loun, boy
Loup, to leap
Louper, one who leaps
Lurdane, a fool, sot

Mailin', farm (*Tak' his mailin' under yer oxter*, marry him for his possessions)
Mair, more
Mang, among
Mask (of tea) to infuse
Maun, must
Maunna, must not
Mavie, mavis, thrush
Mill, to grind
Mou', month
Muckle, big, great, much
Mutch, a woman's cap

Neep, turnip
Neif, fist
Neist, nearest, next
Nit, nut (*Ma nits gaed squirt and fuffing*, my nuts squirted and sputtered),
Noucht, nothing
Nout, black cattle, stupid fellow

Ocht, anything

Oor, hour (*Ae oor*, one hour)
Ordinair, ordinary (*By ordinair*,
 in an uncommon way)

Ou ay, O yes
Ower, over
Oxter, arm-pit, also arm
Oye, grandchild

Parritch, porridge
Pat, pot
Plack, a small copper coin
Plaisit, pleased
Plicht, plight
Plow', plough
Pock, bag
Potter, move about
Pouch, pocket

Quate, quiet
Quean, a young girl
Quey, a young cow

Randy, a romp, hoyden
Redd oot, to put in order
Rive, to rend, tear
Rouch, rough

Sair, sore (*Sair thocht*, much
 troubled, very anxious)

Sark, shirt
Scaum, to singe
Screach, screech
Scunner, disgust
Seed, saw
Serjan', sergeant
Shochlin, waddling
Shoon, shoes
Shottle, a small drawer
Sib, related
Sic, *Sic lik'*, such
Siccar, sure
Siller, silver, money
Sin', since (*awhile sin' syne*, for
 a while back)
Skaill, to spill, split open
Skeip, slap
Skillet, a tin mug
Slee, sly
Sleekit, deceitful

Stock, to extinguish a fire
Sneeshin', snuff
Soap-graith, soap-suds
Sommat, somewhat
Sonsy, plump, well-conditioned
Souk, suck
Soupple, supple
Spean, to separate the lambs from
 the ewes
Speir, *speer*, to ask, inquire
Sponsable, respectable
Stan' against, oppose
Stap, to stay, reside
Stirk, a calf
Stook, a shock of corn consisting
 of several sheaves
Stoup, a pitcher, flagon
Stour, dust
Stracht, *straucht*, straight
Strappin', tall and handsome
Streich, to lay out a dead body
Swatch, a pattern

Tak' tent, beware
Taties, potatoes
Tell, told
Tentless, heedless, thoughtless
Teuch, tough
Thae, these
Thewless, feeble
Thirled, bound, enslaved
Thole, to put up with
Thoom, thumb
Thrang, busily engaged, taken up
 with
Thrapple, wind-pipe
Thrawn, stubborn, cross-grained
Threep, to asseverate
Throstle, thrush
Till, to
Til'llt, to it
Timmer, timber
Tint, lost
Toom, empty
Toozle, tickle
Toun, farm
Traik, to go idly from place to
 place
Trance, lobby, passage

Trock, to barter, deal
Trowth, trowth, truth
Tryst, an appointed meeting
Tyler, tailor

Unco, very
Unscotched, unscorched, un-
 touched
Uphaud, maintain

Wad, would
Wadding, wedding
Wae, woe
Wame, stomach
Warl', world
Waukin, awake
Waur, worse
Wean, child
Wee, little, a short while
Weel-faured, well-favoured

Wersh, insipid (*Wersh, thewless*
creatars, feeble creatures)

Whack, a sharp blow

Whaur, where

Wheen, numbers (*Gey wheen*, a
 considerable number)

Wheesht, hush

Wick (of the eye), corner

Widdie, widow

Win, to reach

Winna, wunna, will not, won't

Wisna, was not

Wonner, wonder

Wud, mad

Wudd, wood

Wuddie, wild, a wild person

Yammer, to whine, whimper

Yer, your

Yett, gate

THE END

PRESS NOTICES OF THE ORIGINAL EDITION

Contemporary Review.

"This book is delightful, at once by reason of its freshness, its reality, and its dramatic consistency. . . . It consists of a series of carefully studied cabinet pictures, each with a choice, though not always romantic, central figure, skilfully relieved by quiet contrasts of temper and tendency in the subsidiary characters. . . . For graphic portraiture, dramatic clearness, and intense realism of manner, this volume stands almost by itself. Here we have tenderness, humour, pathos, and even sentiment, adjusted in fine proportions, and each enhancing the other."

Westminster Review.

"These short tales are marked by qualities of a rare order—powerful analysis of character, truth, fulness of description, and tender pathos. . . . George Eliot and the author of *Peasant Life in the North* not only contrive to describe the commonest operations of farm life, but to throw a halo of poetry round them. And in each case this is the least of many gifts. The author of *Peasant Life in the North* has much in common with George Eliot; he is, however, no imitator; they both occupy the same ground."

Saturday Review.

"The pictures are absolutely truthful and to the life, and the work has quite an ethnological value, as well as a romantic and human interest. . . . We have spoken of this story ("Muckle Jock") at more length than we can speak of the others, because it is so exceedingly well told; because, while there is such an utter absence of affectation of finery in it, it is so full of pathos and humour. Indeed, the same may be said of all the tales. Every page has some graphic touch more or less striking. In the midst of so much sickly and unnatural trash which goes under the name of novel-writing, a book like this comes as a real godsend."

Pall Mall Gazette.

"The volume abounds with picturesque and racy description, with keen insight, with vigorous writing, and with marks of an intimate acquaintance with the ways and feelings of the Scottish peasantry."

Spectator.

"This is a book of rare interest and value. . . . We have seldom seen one which we could more unreservedly recommend to our readers."

The Nonconformist.

"It is refreshing to come across a book like this, so rich in careful study, so sincere, and withal so unpretentious. . . . The sketches are nothing less than exquisite. They are so true, so natural, conceived with so much regard for the best in those whom the author paints. . . . The book, as a whole, is simply delightful, and we are only doing a mere duty when we urge our readers to procure it."

The Examiner (London Review).

"It is like a gleam of sunshine in the literary life of the reviewer when he encounters an original, honest book, like that now before us. . . . The author occasionally moralises in sentences which we might almost imagine to be drawn from some of our older English philosophers, so pregnant are they with meaning. . . . We heartily commend a volume which we cannot read without acquiring a great respect and sincere admiration for the anonymous author."

MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.

A CLASSIFIED CATALOGUE OF BOOKS IN GENERAL LITERATURE

PUBLISHED BY
MACMILLAN AND CO.

BEDFORD STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON, W.C.

For purely Educational Works see MACMILLAN AND CO.'S Educational Catalogue.

AGRICULTURE.

(See also BOTANY; GARDENING.)

FRANKLAND (Prof. P. F.).—A HANDBOOK OF AGRICULTURAL CHEMICAL ANALYSIS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

TANNER (Henry).—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN THE SCIENCE OF AGRICULTURAL PRACTICE. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—FIRST PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. 18mo. 1s.

—THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. For Use in Elementary Schools. Ext. fcp. 8vo.—THE ALPHABET OF THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. 6d.—FURTHER STEPS IN THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. 1s.—ELEMENTARY SCHOOL READINGS ON THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE FOR THE THIRD STAGE. 1s.

—THE ABBOT'S FARM; or, Practice with Science. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

ANATOMY, Human. (See PHYSIOLOGY.)

ANTHROPOLOGY.

BROWN (J. Allen).—PALÆOLITHIC MAN IN NORTH-WEST MIDDLESEX. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

DAWKINS (Prof. W. Boyd).—EARLY MAN IN BRITAIN AND HIS PLACE IN THE TERTIARY PERIOD. Med. 8vo. 25s.

DAWSON (James).—AUSTRALIAN ABORIGINES. Small 4to. 14s.

FINCK (Henry T.).—ROMANTIC LOVE AND PERSONAL BEAUTY. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.

FISON (L.) and HOWITT (A. W.).—KAMILAROI and KURNAI GROUP. Group-Marriage and Relationship, and Marriage by Elopement. 8vo. 15s.

FRAZER (J. G.).—THE GOLDEN BOUGH: A Study in Comparative Religion. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.

GALTON (Francis).—ENGLISH MEN OF SCIENCE: THEIR NATURE AND NURTURE. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

—INQUIRIES INTO HUMAN FACULTY AND ITS DEVELOPMENT. 8vo. 16s.

—RECORD OF FAMILY FACULTIES. Consisting of Tabular Forms and Directions for Entering Data. 4to. 2s. 6d.

—LIFE-HISTORY ALBUM: Being a Personal Note-book, combining Diary, Photograph Album, a Register of Height, Weight, and other Anthropometrical Observations, and a Record of Illnesses. 4to. 3s. 6d.—Or with Cards of Wool for Testing Colour Vision. 4s. 6d.

—NATURAL INHERITANCE. 8vo. 9s.

M'LENNAN (J. F.).—THE PATRIARCHAL THEORY. Edited and completed by DONALD M'LENNAN, M.A. 8vo. 14s.

—STUDIES IN ANCIENT HISTORY. Comprising "Primitive Marriage." 8vo. 16s.

MONTELIUS—WOODS.—THE CIVILISATION OF SWEDEN IN HEATHEN TIMES. By Prof. OSCAR MONTELIUS. Translated by Rev. F. H. WOODS. Illustr. 8vo. 14s.

TURNER (Rev. Geo.).—SAMOA, A HUNDRED YEARS AGO AND LONG BEFORE. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

TYLOR (E. B.).—ANTHROPOLOGY. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

WESTERMARCK (Dr. Edward).—THE HISTORY OF HUMAN MARRIAGE. With Preface by Dr. A. R. WALLACE. 8vo. 14s. net.

WILSON (Sir Daniel).—PREHISTORIC ANNALS OF SCOTLAND. Illustrated. 2 vols. 8vo. 36s.

—PREHISTORIC MAN: Researches into the Origin of Civilisation in the Old and New World. Illustrated. 2 vols. 8vo. 36s.

—THE RIGHT HAND: LEFT HANDEDNESS. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ANTIQUITIES.

(See also ANTHROPOLOGY.)

ATKINSON (Rev. J. C.).—FORTY YEARS IN A MOORLAND PARISH. Fxl. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d. net.—*Illustrated Edition.* 12s. net.

BURN (Robert).—ROMAN LITERATURE IN RELATION TO ROMAN ART. With Illustrations. Ext. cr. 8vo. 14s.

DILETTANTI SOCIETY'S PUBLICATIONS.

ANTIQUITIES OF IONIA. Vols. I.—III. 2l. 2s. each, or 5l. 5s. the set, net.—Vol. IV. Folio. half morocco, 3l. 13s. 6d. net.

AN INVESTIGATION OF THE PRINCIPLES OF ATHENIAN ARCHITECTURE. By F. C. PENROSE. Illustrated. Folio. 7l. 7s. net.

SPECIMENS OF ANCIENT SCULPTURE: EGYPTIAN, ETRUSCAN, GREEK, AND ROMAN. Vol. II. Folio. 5l. 5s. net.

DYER (Louis).—STUDIES OF THE GODS IN GREECE AT CERTAIN SANCTUARIES RECENTLY EXCAVATED. Fxl. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d. net.

GARDNER (Percy).—SAMOS AND SAMIAN COINS: An Essay. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GOW (J., Litt.D.).—A COMPANION TO SCHOOL CLASSICS. Illustrated 3rd Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

HARRISON (Miss Jane) and VERRALL (Mrs.).—MYTHOLOGY AND MONUMENTS OF ANCIENT ATHENS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 16s.

ANTIQUITIES—continued.

- LANCIANI** (Prof. R.).—ANCIENT ROME IN THE LIGHT OF RECENT DISCOVERIES. 4to. 24s.
MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.).—A PRIMER OF GREEK ANTIQUITIES. 18mo. 1s.
 —SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE FROM HOMER TO MENANDER. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
 —RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE. Illustrated. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 (See also HISTORY, p. 11.)
NEWTON (Sir C. T.).—ESSAYS ON ART AND ARCHÆOLOGY. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
SHUCHHARDT (Carl).—DR. SCHLIEMANN'S EXCAVATIONS AT TROY, TIRYNS, MYCENÆ, ORCHOMENOS, ITHACA, IN THE LIGHT OF RECENT KNOWLEDGE. Trans. by EUGENIE SELLERS. Preface by WALTER LEAF, Litt.D. Illustrated. 8vo. 18s. net.
STRANGFORD. (See VOYAGES AND TRAVELS.)
WALDSTEIN (C.).—CATALOGUE OF CASTS IN THE MUSEUM OF CLASSICAL ARCHÆOLOGY, CAMBRIDGE. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.—Large Paper Edition. Small 4to. 5s.
WHITE (Gilbert). (See NATURAL HISTORY.)
WILKINS (Prof. A. S.).—A PRIMER OF ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. 18mo. 1s.

ARCHÆOLOGY. (See ANTIQUITIES.)**ARCHITECTURE.**

- FREEMAN** (Prof. E. A.).—HISTORY OF THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF WELLS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 —HISTORICAL AND ARCHITECTURAL SKETCHES, CHIEFLY ITALIAN. Illustrated by the Author. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
HULL (E.).—A TREATISE ON ORNAMENTAL AND BUILDING STONES OF GREAT BRITAIN AND FOREIGN COUNTRIES. 8vo. 12s.
MOORE (Prof. C. H.).—THE DEVELOPMENT AND CHARACTER OF GOTHIC ARCHITECTURE. Illustrated. Med. 8vo. 18s.
PENROSE (F. C.). (See ANTIQUITIES.)
STEVENSON (J. J.).—HOUSE ARCHITECTURE. With Illustrations. 2 vols. Roy. 8vo. 18s. each.—Vol. I. ARCHITECTURE; Vol. II. HOUSE PLANNING.

ART.

(See also MUSIC.)

- ART AT HOME SERIES.** Edited by W. J. LOFTIE, B.A. Cr. 8vo.
THE BEDROOM AND BOUDOIR. By Lady BARKER. 2s. 6d.
NEEDLEWORK. By ELIZABETH GLAISTER. Illustrated. 2s. 6d.
MUSIC IN THE HOUSE. By JOHN HULLAH. 4th edit. 2s. 6d.
THE LIBRARY. By ANDREW LANG, with a Chapter on English Illustrated Books, by AUSTIN DOBSON. 3s. 6d.
THE DINING-ROOM. By MRS. LOFTIE. With Illustrations. 2nd Edit. 2s. 6d.
AMATEUR THEATRICALS. By WALTER H. POLLOCK and LADY POLLOCK. Illustrated by KATE GREENAWAY. 2s. 6d.
KINSON (J. B.).—AN ART TOUR TO NORTHERN CAPITALS OF EUROPE. 8vo. 12s.
N (Robert). (See ANTIQUITIES.)

- CARR** (J. Comyns).—PAPERS ON ART. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
COLLIER (Hon. John).—A PRIMER OF ART. 18mo. 1s.
COOK (E. T.).—A POPULAR HANDBOOK TO THE NATIONAL GALLERY. Including Notes collected from the Works of Mr. RUSKIN. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo, half morocco. 14s.—Large paper Edition, 250 copies. 2 vols. 8vo.
CRANE (Lucy).—LECTURES ON ART AND THE FORMATION OF TASTE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
DELAMOTTE (Prof. P. H.).—A BEGINNER'S DRAWING-BOOK. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
ELLIS (Tristram).—SKETCHING FROM NATURE. Illustr. by H. STACY MARKS, R.A., and the Author. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
HAMERTON (P. G.).—THOUGHTS ABOUT ART. New Edit. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
 —ETCHING AND ETCHERS. 3rd Edit., revised. With 48 Plates. Colombier 8vo.
HOOPER (W. H.) and **PHILLIPS** (W. C.).—A MANUAL OF MARKS ON POTTERY AND PORCELAIN. 16mo. 4s. 6d.
HUNT (W.).—TALKS ABOUT ART. With a Letter from Sir J. E. MILLAIS, Bart., R.A. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
LECTURES ON ART. By REGD. STUART POOLE, Professor W. B. RICHMOND, E. J. POYNTER, R.A., J. T. MICKLETHWAITE, and WILLIAM MORRIS. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
NEWTON (Sir C. T.).—(See ANTIQUITIES.)
PALGRAVE (Prof. F. T.).—ESSAYS ON ART. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.
PATER (W.).—THE RENAISSANCE: Studies in Art and Poetry. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
PENNELL (Joseph).—PEN DRAWING AND PEN DRAUGHTSMEN. With 158 Illustrations. 4to. 3l. 13s. 6d. net.
PROPERT (J. Lumsden).—A HISTORY OF MINIATURE ART. Illustrated. Super roy. 4to. 3l. 13s. 6d.—Bound in vellum. 4l. 14s. 6d.
TURNER'S LIBER STUDIUM. A DESCRIPTION AND A CATALOGUE. By W. G. RAWLINSON. Med. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
TYRWHITT (Rev. R. St. John).—OUR SKETCHING CLUB. 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
WYATT (Sir M. Digby).—FINE ART: A Sketch of its History, Theory, Practice, and Application to Industry. 8vo. 5s.

ASTRONOMY.

- AIRY** (Sir G. B.).—POPULAR ASTRONOMY. Illustrated. 7th Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 —GRAVITATION. An Elementary Explanation of the Principal Perturbations in the Solar System. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
BLAKE (J. F.).—ASTRONOMICAL MYTHS. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
CHEYNE (C. H. H.).—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE PLANETARY THEORY. Cn. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
CLARK (L.) and **SADLER** (H.).—THE STAR GUIDE. Roy. 8vo. 5s.
CROSSLEY (E.), **GLEDHILL** (J.), and **WILSON** (J. M.).—A HANDBOOK OF DOUBLE STARS. 8vo. 21s.
 —CORRECTIONS TO THE HANDBOOK OF DOUBLE STARS. 8vo. 1s.

FORBES (Prof. George).—THE TRANSIT OF VENUS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

GODFRAY (Hugh).—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE LUNAR THEORY. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

—A TREATISE ON ASTRONOMY, FOR THE USE OF COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

LOCKYER (J. Norman, F.R.S.).—A PRIMER OF ASTRONOMY. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY. Illustr. New Edition. Fcp. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

—QUESTIONS ON THE SAME. By J. FORBES ROBERTSON. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

—THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SUN. Illustrated. 8vo. 14s.

—THE METEORITIC HYPOTHESIS OF THE ORIGIN OF COSMICAL SYSTEMS. Illustrated. 8vo. 17s. net.

—THE EVOLUTION OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo.

—STAR-GAZING PAST AND PRESENT. Expanded from Notes with the assistance of G. M. SEABROKE. Roy. 8vo. 21s.

MILLER (R. Kalley).—THE ROMANCE OF ASTRONOMY. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

NEWCOMB (Prof. Simon).—POPULAR ASTRONOMY. Engravings and Maps. 8vo. 18s.

PENROSE (Francis).—ON A METHOD OF PREDICTING, BY GRAPHICAL CONSTRUCTION, OCCULTATIONS OF STARS BY THE MOON AND SOLAR ECLIPSES FOR ANY GIVEN PLACE. 4to. 12s.

RADCLIFFE (Charles B.).—BEHIND THE TIDES. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ROSCOE—SCHUSTER. (See CHEMISTRY.)

ATLASES.

(See also GEOGRAPHY.)

BARTHOLOMEW (J. G.).—ELEMENTARY SCHOOL ATLAS. 4to. 1s.

—PHYSICAL AND POLITICAL SCHOOL ATLAS. 8o maps. 4to. 8s. 6d.; half mor. 10s. 6d.

—LIBRARY REFERENCE ATLAS OF THE WORLD. With Index to 100,000 places. Folio. 52s. 6d. net.—Also in 7 monthly parts, Part I. March, 1891. 5s. net; Geographical Index, 7s. 6d. net.

LABBERTON (R. H.).—NEW HISTORICAL ATLAS AND GENERAL HISTORY. 4to. 15s.

BIBLE. (See under THEOLOGY, p. 30.)

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

A BIBLIOGRAPHICAL CATALOGUE OF MACMILLAN AND CO.'S PUBLICATIONS, 1843—89. Med. 8vo. 10s. net.

MAYOR (Prof. John E. B.).—A BIBLIOGRAPHICAL CLUE TO LATIN LITERATURE. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

RYLAND (F.).—CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BIOGRAPHY.

(See also HISTORY.)

For other subjects of BIOGRAPHY, see ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS, ENGLISH MEN OF ACTION, TWELVE ENGLISH STATESMEN.

AGASSIZ (Louis): HIS LIFE AND CORRESPONDENCE. Edited by ELIZABETH CARY AGASSIZ. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.

ALBEMARLE (Earl of).—FIFTY YEARS OF MY LIFE. 3rd Edit., revised. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ALFRED THE GREAT. By THOMAS HUGHES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

AMIEL (Henri Frédéric).—THE JOURNAL INTIME. Translated by Mrs. HUMPHRY WARD. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

ANDREWS (Dr. Thomas). (See PHYSICS.)

ARNAULD, ANGELIQUE. By FRANCES MARTIN. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ARTEVELDE. JAMES AND PHILIP VAN ARTEVELDE. By W. J. ASHLEY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BACON (Francis): AN ACCOUNT OF HIS LIFE AND WORKS. By E. A. ABBOTT. 8vo. 14s.

BARNES. LIFE OF WILLIAM BARNES, POET AND PHILOLOGIST. By his Daughter, LUCY BAXTER ("Leader Scott"). Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

BERLIOZ (Hector): AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF. Tms. by R. & E. HOLMES. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.

BERNARD (St.). THE LIFE AND TIMES OF ST. BERNARD, ABBOT OF CLAIRVAUX. By J. C. MORISON, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BLACKBURNE. LIFE OF THE RIGHT HON. FRANCIS BLACKBURNE, late Lord Chancellor of Ireland, by his Son, EDWARD BLACKBURNE. With Portrait. 8vo. 12s.

BLAKE. LIFE OF WILLIAM BLAKE. With Selections from his Poems, etc. Illustr. from Blake's own Works. By ALEXANDER GILCHRIST. 2 vols. Med. 8vo. 42s.

BOLEYN (Anne): A CHAPTER OF ENGLISH HISTORY, 1527—36. By PAUL FRIEDMANN. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.

BROOKE (Sir Jas.), THE RAJA OF SARAWAK (Life of). By GERTRUDE L. JACOB. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

BURKE. By JOHN MORLEY. Globe 8vo. 5s.

CALVIN. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

CARLYLE (Thomas). Edited by CHARLES E. NORTON. Cr. 8vo.

—REMINISCENCES. 2 vols. 12s.

—EARLY LETTERS, 1814—26. 2 vols. 18s.

—LETTERS, 1826—36. 2 vols. 18s.

—CORRESPONDENCE BETWEEN GOETHE AND CARLYLE. 9s.

CARSTARES (Wm.): A CHARACTER AND CAREER OF THE REVOLUTIONARY EPOCH (1649—1715). By R. H. STORY. 8vo. 12s.

CAVOUR. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

CHATTERTON: A STORY OF THE YEAR 1770. By Prof. DAVID MASSON. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

—A BIOGRAPHICAL STUDY. By Sir DANIEL WILSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

CLARK. MEMORIALS FROM JOURNALS AND LETTERS OF SAMUEL CLARK, M.A. Edited by his Wife. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

CLOUGH (A. H.). (See LITERATURE, p. 19.)

COMBE. LIFE OF GEORGE COMBE. By CHARLES GIBBON. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

CROMWELL. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

DAMIEN (Father): A JOURNEY FROM CASHMERE TO HIS HOME IN HAWAII. By EDWARD CLIFFORD. Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

DANTE: AND OTHER ESSAYS. By Dean CHURCH. Globe 8vo. 5s.

BIOGRAPHY—continued.

DARWIN (Charles): MEMORIAL NOTICES, By T. H. HUXLEY, G. J. ROMANES, Sir ARCH. GEIKIE, and W. THISELTON DYER. With Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

DEÁK (Francis): HUNGARIAN STATESMAN. A Memoir. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

DRUMMOND OF HAWTHORNDEN. By Prof. D. MASSON. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

EADIE. LIFE OF JOHN EADIE, D.D. By JAMES BROWN, D.D. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ELLIOTT. LIFE OF H. V. ELLIOTT, OF BRIGHTON. By J. BATEMAN. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

EMERSON. LIFE OF RALPH WALDO EMERSON. By J. L. CABOT. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.

ENGLISH MEN OF ACTION. Cr. 8vo. With Portraits. 2s. 6d. each.

CLIVE. By Colonel Sir CHARLES WILSON.

COOK (CAPTAIN). By WALTER BESANT.

DAMPIER. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.

DRAKE. By JULIAN CORBETT.

GORDON (GENERAL). By Col. Sir W. BUTLER.

HASTINGS (WARREN). By Sir A. LYALL.

HAVELOCK (SIR HENRY). By A. FORBES.

HENRY V. By the Rev. A. J. CHURCH.

LAWRENCE (LORD). By Sir RICH. TEMPLE.

LIVINGSTONE. By THOMAS HUGHES.

MONK. By JULIAN CORBETT.

MONTROSE. By MOWBRAY MORRIS.

MOORE (SIR JOHN). By Col. MAURICE. *In prep.*

NAPIER (SIR CHARLES). By Colonel Sir WM. BUTLER.

PETERBOROUGH. By W. STEBBING.

RODNEY. By DAVID HANNAY.

SIMON DE MONTFORT. By G. W. PROTHERO. *In prep.*

STAFFORD. By H. D. TRAILL.

WARWICK, THE KING-MAKER. By C. W. UMAN.

WELLINGTON. By GEORGE HOOPER.

ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS. Edited by JOHN MORLEY. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each. Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.; sewed, 1s.

ADDISON. By W. J. COURTHOPE.

BACON. By Dean CHURCH.

BENTLEY. By Prof. JEBB.

BUNYAN. By J. A. FROUDE.

BURKE. By JOHN MORLEY.

BURNS. By Principal SHAIRP.

BYRON. By Prof. NICHOL.

CHAUCER. By Prof. A. W. WARD.

COLERIDGE. By H. D. TRAILL.

COWPER. By GOLDWIN SMITH.

DEFOE. By W. MINTO.

DE QUINCEY. By Prof. MASSON.

DICKENS. By A. W. WARD.

DRYDEN. By G. SAINTSBURY.

FIELDING. By AUSTIN DOBSON.

GIBBON. By J. COTTER MORISON.

GOLDSMITH. By WILLIAM BLACK.

GRAY. By EDMUND GOSSE.

HAWTHORNE. By HENRY JAMES.

HUME. By T. H. HUXLEY.

JOHNSON. By LESLIE STEPHEN.

KEATS. By SIDNEY COLVIN.

LAMB. By Rev. ALFRED AINGER.

LANDOR. By SIDNEY COLVIN.

LOCKE. By Prof. FOWLER.

MACAULAY. By J. COTTER MORISON.

MILTON. By MARK PATTISON.

POPE. By LESLIE STEPHEN.

SCOTT. By R. H. HUTTON.

ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS—contd.

SHELLEY. By J. A. SYMONDS.

SHERIDAN. By Mrs. OLIPHANT.

SIDNEY. By J. A. SYMONDS.

SOUTHEY. By Prof. DOWDEN.

SPENSER. By Dean CHURCH.

STERNE. By H. D. TRAILL.

SWIFT. By LESLIE STEPHEN.

THACKERAY. By ANTHONY TROLLOPE.

WORDSWORTH. By F. W. H. MYERS.

ENGLISH STATESMEN, TWELVE Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D.

HENRY II. By Mrs. J. R. GREEN.

EDWARD I. By F. Y. POWELL. *In prep.*

HENRY VII. By JAMES GAIRDNER.

CARDINAL WOLSEY. By Bp. CREIGHTON.

ELIZABETH. By E. S. BEESLY.

OLIVER CROMWELL. By F. HARRISON.

WILLIAM III. By H. D. TRAILL.

WALPOLE. By JOHN MORLEY.

CHATHAM. By JOHN MORLEY.

PITT. By the EARL OF ROSEBURY.

PEEL. By J. R. THURSFIELD.

EPICTETUS. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

FAIRFAX. LIFE OF ROBERT FAIRFAX OF STEETON, Vice-Admiral, Alderman, and Member for York, A.D. 1666-1725. By CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM, C.B. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

FITZGERALD (Edward). (See LITERATURE, p. 20.)

FORBES (Edward): MEMOIR OF. By GEORGE WILSON, M.P., and Sir ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., etc. Demy 8vo. 14s.

FRANCIS OF ASSISI. By Mrs. OLIPHANT. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

FRASER. JAMES FRASER, SECOND BISHOP OF MANCHESTER: A Memoir. By T. HUGHES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

GARIBALDI. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

GOETHE: LIFE OF. By Prof. HEINRICH DÜNTZER. Translated by T. W. LYSTER. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.

GOETHE AND CARLYLE. (See CARLYLE.)

GORDON (General): A SKETCH. By REGINALD H. BARNES. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

— LETTERS OF GENERAL C. G. GORDON TO HIS SISTER, M. A. GORDON. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

HANDEL: LIFE OF. By W. S. ROCKSTRO. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

HOBART. (See COLLECTED WORKS, p. 21.)

HODGSON. MEMOIR OF REV. FRANCIS HODGSON, B.D. By his Son, Rev. JAMES T. HODGSON, M.A. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.

JEVONS (W. Stanley).—LETTERS AND JOURNAL. Edited by HIS WIFE. 8vo. 14s.

KAVANAGH (Rt. Hon. A. McMurrough): A BIOGRAPHY. From papers chiefly unpublished, compiled by his Cousin, SARAH L. STEELE. With Portrait. 8vo. 14s. net.

KINGSLEY: HIS LETTERS, AND MEMORIES OF HIS LIFE. Edited by HIS WIFE. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 12s.—Cheap Edition. 1 vol. 6s.

LAMB. THE LIFE OF CHARLES LAMB. By Rev. ALFRED AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. 5s.

LOUIS (St.). (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

MACMILLAN (D.). MEMOIR OF DANIEL MACMILLAN. By THOMAS HUGHES, Q.C. With Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.—Cheap Edition. Cr. 8vo, sewed. 1s.

MALTHUS AND HIS WORK. By JAMES BONAR. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

MARCUS AURELIUS. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

MATHEWS. THE LIFE OF CHARLES J. MATHEWS. Edited by CHARLES DICKENS. With Portraits. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

MAURICE. LIFE OF FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE. By his Son, FREDERICK MAURICE. Two Portraits. 2 vols. 8vo. 36s.—Popular Edit. (4th Thousand). 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 16s.

MAXWELL. PROFESSOR CLERK MAXWELL, A LIFE OF. By Prof. L. CAMPBELL, M.A., and W. GARNETT, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

MAZZINI. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

MELBOURNE. MEMOIRS OF VISCOUNT MELBOURNE. By W. M. TORRENS. With Portrait. 2nd Edit. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

MIALL. LIFE OF EDWARD MIALL. By his Son, ARTHUR MIALL. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

MILTON. THE LIFE OF JOHN MILTON. By Prof. DAVID MASSON. Vol. I., 21s.; Vol. III., 18s.; Vols. IV. and V., 32s.; Vol. VI., with Portrait, 21s. (See also CLASSICAL WRITERS, p. 13.)

NAPOLEON I., HISTORY OF. By P. LANFREY. 4 vols. Cr. 8vo. 30s.

NELSON. SOUTHEY'S LIFE OF NELSON. With Introduction and Notes by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

NORTH (M.).—RECOLLECTIONS OF A HAPPY LIFE. Being the Autobiography of MARIANNE NORTH. Edited by Mrs. J. A. SYMONDS.

OXFORD MOVEMENT, THE, 1833–45. By Dean CHURCH. 8vo. 12s. 6d. net.

PATTESON. LIFE AND LETTERS OF JOHN COLERIDGE PATTESON, D.D., MISSIONARY BISHOP. By C. M. YONGE. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 12s. (See also BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.)

PATTISON (M.).—MEMOIRS. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

PITT. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

POLLOCK (Sir Frdk., 2nd Bart.).—PERSONAL REMEMBRANCES. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 16s.

POOLE, THOS., AND HIS FRIENDS. By Mrs. SANDFORD. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 15s.

PYM. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

ROBINSON (Matthew). AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF. Edited by J. E. B. MAYOR. Fcp. 8vo. 5s.

ROSSETTI (Dante Gabriel). A RECORD AND A STUDY. By W. SHARP. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

RUMFORD. (See COLLECTED WORKS, p. 22.)

SCHILLER, LIFE OF. By Prof. HEINRICH DÜNTZER. Translated by PERCY E. PINKERTON. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

SENECA. (See SELECT BIOGRAPHY, p. 5.)

SHELBURNE. LIFE OF WILLIAM, EARL OF SHELBURNE. By Lord EDMOND FITZMAURICE. In 3 vols.—Vol. I. 8vo. 12s.—Vol. II. 8vo. 12s.—Vol. III. 8vo. 16s.

SIBSON. (See MEDICINE.)

SMETHAM (Jas.). THE CORRESPONDENCE OF. By W. DAVIES AND SARAH SMETHAM. Cr. 8vo.

SPINOZA: A STUDY OF. By JAMES MARTINEAU, LL.D. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

TAIT. THE LIFE OF ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL TAIT, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY. By the BISHOP OF ROCHESTER and Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. 2 vols. 8vo. 30s. net.

—CATHARINE AND CRAWFURD TAIT, WIFE AND SON OF ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY: A Memoir. Ed. by Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—Popular Edit., abridged. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

THRING (Edward): A MEMORY OF. By J. H. SKRINE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

VICTOR EMMANUEL II., FIRST KING OF ITALY. By G. S. GODKIN. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WARD. WILLIAM GEORGE WARD AND THE OXFORD MOVEMENT. By his Son, WILFRID WARD. With Portrait. 8vo. 14s.

WATSON. A RECORD OF ELLEN WATSON. By ANNA BUCKLAND. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WHEWELL. DR. WILLIAM WHEWELL, late Master of Trinity College, Cambridge. An Account of his Writings, with Selections from his Literary and Scientific Correspondence. By I. TODD HUNTER, M.A. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

WILLIAMS (Montagu).—LEAVES OF A LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.; sewed., 2s. 6d.

—LATER LEAVES. Being further Reminiscences. With Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

WILSON. MEMOIR OF PROF. GEORGE WILSON, M.D. By HIS SISTER. With Portrait. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WORDSWORTH. DOVE COTTAGE, WORDSWORTH'S HOME, 1800–8. Gl. 8vo, swd. 1s.

Select Biography.

FARRAR (Archdeacon).—SEEKERS AFTER GOD. THE LIVES OF SENECA, EPICTETUS, AND MARCUS AURELIUS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

FAWCETT (Mrs. H.).—SOME EMINENT WOMEN OF OUR TIMES. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

GUIZOT.—GREAT CHRISTIANS OF FRANCE: ST. LOUIS AND CALVIN. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

HARRISON (Frederic).—THE NEW CALENDAR OF GREAT MEN. Ext. cr. 8vo.

MARRIOTT (J. A. R.).—THE MAKERS OF MODERN ITALY: MAZZINI, CAVOUR, GARIBOLDI. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

MARTINEAU (Harriet).—BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES, 1852–75. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SMITH (Goldwin).—THREE ENGLISH STATESMEN: CROMWELL, PYM, PITT. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

WINKWORTH (Catharine).—CHRISTIAN SINGERS OF GERMANY. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

YONGE (Charlotte M.).—THE PUPILS OF ST. JOHN. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—PIONEERS AND FOUNDERS; or, Recent Workers in the Mission Field. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—A BOOK OF WORTHIES, GATHERED FROM THE OLD HISTORIES AND WRITTEN ANEW. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

—A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

—Abridged Edition. 18mo. 1s.—Globe Readings Edition. Globe 8vo. 2s.

BIOLOGY.

(See also BOTANY; NATURAL HISTORY; PHYSIOLOGY; ZOOLOGY.)

BALFOUR (F. M.).—ELASMOBRANCH FISHES. With Plates. 8vo. 21s.

—COMPARATIVE EMBRYOLOGY. Illustrated. 2 vols. 8vo. Vol. I. 18s. Vol. II. 21s.

BIOLOGY—continued.

BALL (W. P.).—ARE THE EFFECTS OF USE AND DISUSE INHERITED? Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BASTIAN (H. Charlton).—THE BEGINNINGS OF LIFE. 2 vols. Crown 8vo. 28s.

—EVOLUTION AND THE ORIGIN OF LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

BATESON (W.).—MATERIALS FOR THE STUDY OF VARIATION IN ANIMALS. Part I. DISCONTINUOUS VARIATION. Illustr. 8vo.

BIRKS (T. R.).—MODERN PHYSICAL FATALISM, AND THE DOCTRINE OF EVOLUTION. Including an Examination of Mr. Herbert Spencer's "First Principles." Cr. 8vo. 6s.

EIMER (G. H. T.).—ORGANIC EVOLUTION AS THE RESULT OF THE INHERITANCE OF ACQUIRED CHARACTERS ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF ORGANIC GROWTH. Translated by J. T. CUNNINGHAM, M.A. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

FISKE (John).—OUTLINES OF COSMIC PHILOSOPHY, BASED ON THE DOCTRINE OF EVOLUTION. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

—MAN'S DESTINY VIEWED IN THE LIGHT OF HIS ORIGIN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

FOSTER (Prof. Michael) and BALFOUR (F. M.).—THE ELEMENTS OF EMBRYOLOGY. Edited by ADAM SEDGWICK, M.A., and WALTER HEAPE. Illustrated. 3rd Edit., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

HUXLEY (T. H.) and MARTIN (H. N.).—(See under ZOOLOGY, p. 40.)

KLEIN (Dr. E.).—MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE. An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. With 121 Engravings. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

LANKESTER (Prof. E. Ray).—COMPARATIVE LONGEVITY IN MAN AND THE LOWER ANIMALS. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

LUBBOCK (Sir John, Bart.).—SCIENTIFIC LECTURES. Illustrated. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

PARKER (T. Jeffery).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

ROMANES (G. J.).—SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCES OF ORGANIC EVOLUTION. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WALLACE (Alfred R.).—DARWINISM: An Exposition of the Theory of Natural Selection, with some of its Applications. Illustrated. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

—CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE THEORY OF NATURAL SELECTION, AND TROPICAL NATURE: and other Essays. New Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—THE GEOGRAPHICAL DISTRIBUTION OF ANIMALS. Illustrated. 2 vols. 8vo. 42s.

—ISLAND LIFE. Illustr. Ext. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BIRDS. (See ZOOLOGY; ORNITHOLOGY.)

BOOK-KEEPING.

THORNTON (J.).—FIRST LESSONS IN BOOK-KEEPING. New Edition. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

—KEY. Oblong 4to. 10s. 6d.

—PRIMER OF BOOK-KEEPING. 18mo. 1s.

—KEY. Demy 8vo. 2s. 6d.

BOTANY.

See also AGRICULTURE; GARDENING.)

ALLEN (Grant).—ON THE COLOURS OF FLOWERS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BALFOUR (Prof. J. B.) and WARD (Prof. H. M.).—A GENERAL TEXT-BOOK OF BOTANY. 8vc. [In preparation.]

BETTANY (G. T.).—FIRST LESSONS IN PRACTICAL BOTANY. 18mo. 1s.

BOWER (Prof. F. O.).—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN BOTANY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.—Abridged Edition. [In preparation.]

CHURCH (Prof. A. H.) and SCOTT (D. H.).—MANUAL OF VEGETABLE PHYSIOLOGY. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. [In preparation.]

GOODALE (Prof. G. L.).—PHYSIOLOGICAL BOTANY.—1. OUTLINES OF THE HISTOLOGY OF PHANOGAMOUS PLANTS; 2. VEGETABLE PHYSIOLOGY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

GRAY (Prof. Asa).—STRUCTURAL BOTANY; or, Organography on the Basis of Morphology. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE SCIENTIFIC PAPERS OF ASA GRAY. Selected by C. S. SARGENT. 2 vols. 8vo. 21s.

HANBURY (Daniel).—SCIENCE PAPERS, CHIEFLY PHARMACOLOGICAL AND BOTANICAL. Med. 8vo. 14s.

HARTIG (Dr. Robert).—TEXT-BOOK OF THE DISEASES OF TREES. Transl. by Prof. WM. SOMERVILLE, B.Sc. With Introduction by Prof. H. MARSHALL WARD. 8vo.

HOOKE (Sir Joseph D.).—THE STUDENT'S FLORA OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS. 3rd Edit. Globe 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—A PRIMER OF BOTANY. 18mo. 1s.

LASLETT (Thomas).—TIMBER AND TIMBER TREES, NATIVE AND FOREIGN. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

LUBBOCK (Sir John, Bart.).—ON BRITISH WILD FLOWERS CONSIDERED IN RELATION TO INSECTS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—FLOWERS, FRUITS, AND LEAVES. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MÜLLER-THOMPSON.—THE FERTILISATION OF FLOWERS. By Prof. H. MÜLLER. Transl. by D'ARCY W. THOMPSON. Preface by CHARLES DARWIN, F.R.S. 8vo. 21s.

OLIVER (Prof. Daniel).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BOTANY. Illustr. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—FIRST BOOK OF INDIAN BOTANY. Illustrated. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

ORCHIDS: BEING THE REPORT ON THE ORCHID CONFERENCE HELD AT SOUTH KENSINGTON, 1885. 8vo. 2s. 6d. net.

PETTIGREW (J. Bell).—THE PHYSIOLOGY OF THE CIRCULATION IN PLANTS, IN THE LOWER ANIMALS, AND IN MAN. 8vo. 12s.

SMITH (J.).—ECONOMIC PLANTS, DICTIONARY OF POPULAR NAMES OF; THEIR HISTORY, PRODUCTS, AND USES. 8vo. 14s.

SMITH (W. G.).—DISEASES OF FIELD AND GARDEN CROPS, CHIEFLY SUCH AS ARE CAUSED BY FUNGI. Illustr. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

STEWART (S. A.) and CORRY (T. H.).—A FLORA OF THE NORTH-EAST OF IRELAND. Cr. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

WARD (Prof. H. M.).—TIMBER AND SOME OF ITS DISEASES. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

YONGE (C. M.).—THE HERB OF THE FIELD. New Edition, revised. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

BREWING AND WINE.

- PASTEUR—FAULKNER.**—STUDIES ON FERMENTATION: THE DISEASES OF BEER, THEIR CAUSES, AND THE MEANS OF PREVENTING THEM. By L. PASTEUR. Translated by FRANK FAULKNER. 8vo. 21s.
- THUDICHUM (J. L. W.) and (DUPRÉ (A.).**—TREATISE ON THE ORIGIN, NATURE, AND VARIETIES OF WINE. Med. 8vo. 25s.

CHEMISTRY.

(See also METALLURGY.)

- BRODIE (Sir Benjamin).**—IDEAL CHEMISTRY. Cr. 8vo. 2s.
- COHEN (J. B.).**—THE OWENS COLLEGE COURSE OF PRACTICAL ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- COOKE (Prof. J. P., jun.).**—ELEMENTS OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS. 4th Edit. 8vo. 21s.
- PRINCIPLES OF CHEMICAL PHILOSOPHY. New Edition. 8vo. 16s.
- FLEISCHER (Emil).**—A SYSTEM OF VOLUMETRIC ANALYSIS. Transl. with Additions, by M. M. P. MUIR, F.R.S.E. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- FRANKLAND (Prof. P. F.).** (See AGRICULTURE.)
- GLADSTONE (J. H.) and TRIBE (A.).**—THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SECONDARY BATTERIES OF PLANTÉ AND FAURE. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- HARTLEY (Prof. W. N.).**—A COURSE OF QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS FOR STUDENTS. Globe 8vo. 5s.
- HEMPEL (Dr. W.).**—METHODS OF GAS ANALYSIS. Translated by L. M. DENNIS. Cr. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- HOFMANN (Prof. A. W.).**—THE LIFE WORK OF LIEBIG IN EXPERIMENTAL AND PHILOSOPHIC CHEMISTRY. 8vo. 5s.
- JONES (Francis).**—THE OWENS COLLEGE JUNIOR COURSE OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- QUESTIONS ON CHEMISTRY. Fcp. 8vo. 3s.
- LANDAUER (J.).**—BLOWPIPE ANALYSIS. Translated by J. TAYLOR and W. E. KAY.
- LOCKYER (J. Norman, F.R.S.).**—THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SUN. Illustr. 8vo. 14s.
- LUPTON (S.).**—CHEMICAL ARITHMETIC. With 1200 Problems. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MANSFIELD (C. B.).**—A THEORY OF SALTS. Cr. 8vo. 14s.
- MELDOLA (Prof. R.).**—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- MEYER (E. von).**—HISTORY OF CHEMISTRY FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO THE PRESENT DAY. Translated by G. MCGOWAN, Ph.D. 8vo. 14s. net.
- MIXTER (Prof. W. G.).**—AN ELEMENTARY TEXT-BOOK OF CHEMISTRY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- MUIR (M. M. P.).**—PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS (First M.B. Course). Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- MUIR (M. M. P.) and WILSON (D. M.).**—ELEMENTS OF THERMAL CHEMISTRY. 12s. 6d.
- OSTWALD (Prof.).**—OUTLINES OF GENERAL CHEMISTRY. Trans. Dr. J. WALKER. 10s. net.
- RAMSAY (Prof. William).**—EXPERIMENTAL PROOFS OF CHEMICAL THEORY FOR BEGINNERS. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

- REMSEN (Prof. Ira).**—THE ELEMENTS OF CHEMISTRY. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF CHEMISTRY (INORGANIC CHEMISTRY). Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- A TEXT-BOOK OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. 8vo. 16s.
- COMPOUNDS OF CARBON; or, An Introduction to the Study of Organic Chemistry. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- ROSCOE (Sir Henry E., F.R.S.).**—A PRIMER OF CHEMISTRY. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.
- LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY, INORGANIC AND ORGANIC. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- ROSCOE (Sir H. E.) and SCHORLEMMER (Prof. C.).**—A COMPLETE TREATISE ON INORGANIC AND ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. Illustr. 8vo.—Vols. I. and II. INORGANIC CHEMISTRY: Vol. I. THE NON-METALLIC ELEMENTS, 2nd Edit., 21s. Vol. II. Parts I. and II. METALS, 18s. each.—Vol. III. ORGANIC CHEMISTRY: THE CHEMISTRY OF THE HYDRO-CARBONS AND THEIR DERIVATIVES. Parts I. II. and IV. 21s.; Parts III. and V. 18s. each. Part VI.
- ROSCOE (Sir H. E.) and SCHUSTER (A.).**—SPECTRUM ANALYSIS. By Sir HENRY E. ROSCOE. 4th Edit., revised by the Author and A. SCHUSTER, F.R.S. With Coloured Plates. 8vo. 21s.
- THORPE (Prof. T. E.) and TATE (W.).**—A SERIES OF CHEMICAL PROBLEMS. With Key. Fcp. 8vo. 2s.
- THORPE (Prof. T. E.) and RÜCKER (Prof. A. W.).**—A TREATISE ON CHEMICAL PHYSICS. Illustrated. 8vo. [In preparation.]
- WURTZ (Ad.).**—A HISTORY OF CHEMICAL THEORY. Transl. by H. WATTS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- CHRISTIAN CHURCH, History of the.**
(See under THEOLOGY, p. 31.)
- CHURCH OF ENGLAND, The.**
(See under THEOLOGY, p. 32.)
- COLLECTED WORKS.**
(See under LITERATURE, p. 19.)
- COMPARATIVE ANATOMY.**
(See under ZOOLOGY, p. 39.)
- COOKERY.**
(See under DOMESTIC ECONOMY, p. 8.)
- DEVOTIONAL BOOKS.**
(See under THEOLOGY, p. 32.)
- DICTIONARIES AND GLOSSARIES.**
- AUTENRIETH (Dr. G.).**—AN HOMERIC DICTIONARY. Translated from the German, by R. P. KEEP, Ph.D. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- BARTLETT (J.).**—FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS.—A SHAKESPEARE GLOSSARY. 12s. 6d.
- GROVE (Sir George).**—A DICTIONARY OF MUSIC AND MUSICIANS. (See MUSIC.)
- HOLE (Rev. C.).**—A BRIEF BIOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY. 2nd Edit. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- MASSON (Gustave).**—A COMPENDIOUS DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- PALGRAVE (R. H. I.).**—A DICTIONARY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. (See POLITICAL ECONOMY.)

DICTIONARIES—continued.

WHITNEY (Prof. W. D.).—A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.—German-English Part separately. 5s.

WRIGHT (W. Aldis).—THE BIBLE WORD-BOOK. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

YONGE (Charlotte M.).—HISTORY OF CHRISTIAN NAMES. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

DOMESTIC ECONOMY.

Cookery—Nursing—Needlework.

Cookery.

BARKER (Lady).—FIRST LESSONS IN THE PRINCIPLES OF COOKING. 3rd Ed. 18mo. 1s.

FREDERICK (Mrs.).—HINTS TO HOUSEWIVES ON SEVERAL POINTS, PARTICULARLY ON THE PREPARATION OF ECONOMICAL AND TASTEFUL DISHES. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

MIDDLE-CLASS COOKERY BOOK, THE. Compiled for the Manchester School of Cookery. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

TEGETMEIER (W. B.).—HOUSEHOLD MANAGEMENT AND COOKERY. 18mo. 1s.

WRIGHT (Miss Guthrie).—THE SCHOOL COOKERY-BOOK. 18mo. 1s.

Nursing.

CRAVEN (Mrs. Dacre).—A GUIDE TO DISTRICT NURSES. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

FOTHERGILL (Dr. J. M.).—FOOD FOR THE INVALID, THE CONVALESCENT, THE DYSPEPTIC, AND THE GOUTY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

JEX-BLAKE (Dr. Sophia).—THE CARE OF INFANTS: A Manual for Mothers and Nurses. 18mo. 1s.

RATHBONE (Wm.).—THE HISTORY AND PROGRESS OF DISTRICT NURSING, FROM ITS COMMENCEMENT IN THE YEAR 1859 TO THE PRESENT DATE. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

RECOLLECTIONS OF A NURSE. By E. D. Cr. 8vo. 2s.

STEPHEN (Caroline E.).—THE SERVICE OF THE POOR. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

Needlework.

GLAISTER (Elizabeth).—NEEDLEWORK. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

GRAND'HOMME.—CUTTING OUT AND DRESSMAKING. From the French of Mlle. E. GRAND'HOMME. 18mo. 1s.

DRAMA, The.

(See under LITERATURE, p. 14.)

ELECTRICITY.

(See under PHYSICS, p. 26.)

EDUCATION.

ARNOLD (Matthew).—HIGHER SCHOOLS AND UNIVERSITIES IN GERMANY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—REPORTS ON ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS, 1854-82. Ed. by Lord SANDFORD. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BLAKISTON (J. R.).—THE TEACHER: HINTS ON SCHOOL MANAGEMENT. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CALDERWOOD (Prof. H.).—ON TEACHING. 4th Edit. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

COMBE (George).—EDUCATION: ITS PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE AS DEVELOPED BY GEORGE COMBE. Ed. by W. JOLLY. 8vo. 15s.

CRAIK (Henry).—THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO EDUCATION. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

FEARON (D. R.).—SCHOOL INSPECTION. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

FITCH (J. G.).—NOTES ON AMERICAN SCHOOLS AND TRAINING COLLEGES. Reprinted by permission. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

GLADSTONE (J. H.).—SPELLING REFORM FROM AN EDUCATIONAL POINT OF VIEW. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

HERTEL (Dr.).—OVERPRESSURE IN HIGH SCHOOLS IN DENMARK. With Introduction by Sir J. CRICHTON-BROWNE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—HEALTH AND EDUCATION. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

LUBBOCK (Sir John, Bart.).—POLITICAL AND EDUCATIONAL ADDRESSES. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

MAURICE (F. D.).—LEARNING AND WORKING. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THRING (Rev. Edward).—EDUCATION AND SCHOOL. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

TODHUNTER (Isaac).—THE CONFLICT OF STUDIES. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

ENGINEERING.

ALEXANDER (T.) and **THOMSON** (A. W.).—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. Part II. TRANSVERSE STRESS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

CHALMERS (J. B.).—GRAPHICAL DETERMINATION OF FORCES IN ENGINEERING STRUCTURES. Illustrated. 8vo. 24s.

COTTERILL (Prof. J. H.).—APPLIED MECHANICS: An Elementary General Introduction to the Theory of Structures and Machines. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 18s.

COTTERILL (Prof. J. H.) and **SLADE** (J. H.).—LESSONS IN APPLIED MECHANICS. Fcp. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

KENNEDY (Prof. A. B. W.).—THE MECHANICS OF MACHINERY. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

PEABODY (Prof. C. H.).—THERMODYNAMICS OF THE STEAM ENGINE AND OTHER HEAT-ENGINES. 8vo. 21s.

SHANN (G.).—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT IN RELATION TO STEAM AND THE STEAM-ENGINE. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

WHITHAM (Prof. J. M.).—STEAM-ENGINE DESIGN. For the use of Mechanical Engineers, Students, and Draughtsmen. Illustrated. 8vo. 25s.

WOODWARD (C. M.).—A HISTORY OF THE ST. LOUIS BRIDGE. 4to. 2l. 2s. net.

YOUNG (E. W.).—SIMPLE PRACTICAL METHODS OF CALCULATING STRAINS ON GIRDERS, ARCHES, AND TRUSSES. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ENGLISH CITIZEN SERIES.

(See POLITICS.)

ENGLISH MEN OF ACTION.

(See BIOGRAPHY.)

ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS.

(See BIOGRAPHY.)

ENGLISH STATESMEN, Twelve.

(See BIOGRAPHY.)

ENGRAVING. (See ART.)**ESSAYS.**

(See under LITERATURE, p. 19.)

ETCHING. (See ART.)**ETHICS.**

(See under PHILOSOPHY, p. 25.)

FATHERS, The.

(See under THEOLOGY, p. 32.)

FICTION, Prose.

(See under LITERATURE, p. 17.)

GARDENING.

(See also AGRICULTURE; BOTANY.)

BLOMFIELD (Reginald).—THE FORMAL GARDEN. Illustrated.**BRIGHT (H. A.).**—THE ENGLISH FLOWER GARDEN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—A YEAR IN A LANCASHIRE GARDEN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

HOBDAV (E.).—VILLA GARDENING. A Handbook for Amateur and Practical Gardeners. Ext. cr. 8vo. 6s.**HOPE (Frances J.).**—NOTES AND THOUGHTS ON GARDENS AND WOODLANDS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.**GEOGRAPHY.**

(See also ATLASES.)

BLANFORD (H. F.).—ELEMENTARY GEOGRAPHY OF INDIA, BURMA, AND CEYLON. Globe 8vo. 7s. 6d.**CLARKE (C. B.).**—A GEOGRAPHICAL READER AND COMPANION TO THE ATLAS. Cr. 8vo. 2s.

—A CLASS-BOOK OF GEOGRAPHY. With 18 Coloured Maps. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. : swd., 2s. 6d.

DAWSON (G. M.) and SUTHERLAND (A.).—GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH COLONIES.**ELDERTON (W. A.).**—MAPS AND MAP DRAWING. Pott 8vo. 1s.**GEIKIE (Sir Archibald).**—THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY. A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers. Globe 8vo. 2s.

—GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLES. 18mo. 1s.

GREEN (J. R. and A. S.).—A SHORT GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.**GROVE (Sir George).**—A PRIMER OF GEOGRAPHY. Maps. 18mo. 1s.**KIEPERT (H.).**—MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY. Cr. 8vo. 5s.**MILL (H. R.).**—ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOK OF GENERAL GEOGRAPHY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.**SIME (James).**—GEOGRAPHY OF EUROPE. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 3s.**STRACHEY (Lieut.-Gen. R.).**—LECTURES ON GEOGRAPHY. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.**TOZER (H. F.).**—A PRIMER OF CLASSICAL GEOGRAPHY. 18mo. 1s.**GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY.****BLANFORD (W. T.).**—GEOLOGY AND ZOOLOGY OF ABYSSINIA. 8vo. 21s.**COAL: ITS HISTORY AND ITS USES.** By Profs. GREEN, MIALL, THORPE, RÜCKER, and MARSHALL. 8vo. 12s. 6d.**DAWSON (Sir J. W.).**—THE GEOLOGY OF NOVA SCOTIA, NEW BRUNSWICK, AND PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND; or, ACADIAN GEOLOGY. 4th Edit. 8vo. 21s.**GEIKIE (Sir Archibald).**—A PRIMER OF GEOLOGY. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

—CLASS-BOOK OF GEOLOGY. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—OUTLINES OF FIELD GEOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

GEIKIE (Sir A.).—GEOLOGICAL SKETCHES AT HOME AND ABROAD. With Illustrations. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—TEXT-BOOK OF GEOLOGY. Illustrated. 2nd Edit. 7th Thousand. Med. 8vo. 28s.

—THE SCENERY OF SCOTLAND. Viewed in connection with its Physical Geology. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

HULL (E.).—A TREATISE ON ORNAMENTAL AND BUILDING STONES OF GREAT BRITAIN AND FOREIGN COUNTRIES. 8vo. 12s.**PENNINGTON (Rooke).**—NOTES ON THE BARROWS AND BONE CAVES OF DERBYSHIRE. 8vo. 6s.**RENDU—WILLS.**—THE THEORY OF THE GLACIERS OF SAVOY. By M. LE CHANOINE RENDU. Trans. by A. WILLS. Q.C. 8vo. 7s. 6d.**ROSENBUSCH—IDDINGS.**—MICROSCOPICAL PHYSIOGRAPHY OF THE ROCK-MAKING MINERALS. By Prof. H. ROSENBUSCH. Transl. by J. P. IDDINGS. Illustr. 8vo. 24s.**WILLIAMS (G. H.).**—ELEMENTS OF CRYSTALLOGRAPHY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.**GLOSSARIES.** (See DICTIONARIES.)**GRAMMAR.** (See PHILOLOGY.)**HEALTH.** (See HYGIENE.)**HEAT.** (See under PHYSICS, p. 27.)**HISTOLOGY.** (See PHYSIOLOGY.)**HISTORY.**

(See also BIOGRAPHY.)

ARNOLD (T.).—THE SECOND PUNIC WAR. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. Ed. by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. With 8 Maps. Cr. 8vo. 5s.**ARNOLD (W. T.).**—A HISTORY OF THE EARLY ROMAN EMPIRE. Cr. 8vo. [In prep.]**BEESELY (Mrs.).**—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.**BLACKIE (Prof. John Stuart).**—WHAT DOES HISTORY TEACH? Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.**BRYCE (James, M.P.).**—THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE. 8th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.—Library Edition. 8vo. 14s.**BUCKLEY (Arabella).**—HISTORY OF ENGLAND FOR BEGINNERS. Globe 8vo. 3s.**BURKE (Edmund).** (See POLITICS.)**BURY (J. B.).**—A HISTORY OF THE LATER ROMAN EMPIRE FROM ARCADIOUS TO IRENE, A.D. 390—800. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.**CASSEL (Dr. D.).**—MANUAL OF JEWISH HISTORY AND LITERATURE. Translated by Mrs. HENRY LUCAS. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.**COX (G. V.).**—RECOLLECTIONS OF OXFORD. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.**ENGLISH STATESMEN, TWELVE.** (See BIOGRAPHY.)**FISKE (John).**—THE CRITICAL PERIOD IN AMERICAN HISTORY, 1783—89. Ext. cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE BEGINNINGS OF NEW ENGLAND; or, The Puritan Theocracy in its Relations to Civil and Religious Liberty. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.—THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.

FRAMJI (Diosabhai).—HISTORY OF THE PARSIS, INCLUDING THEIR MANNERS, CUSTOMS, RELIGION, AND PRESENT POSITION. With Illustrations. 2 vols. Med. 8vo. 36s.

HISTORY—continued.

- FREEMAN (Prof. E. A.).—**HISTORY OF THE CATHEDRAL CHURCH OF WELLS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- **OLD ENGLISH HISTORY.** With 3 Coloured Maps. 9th Edit., revised. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.
- **HISTORICAL ESSAYS.** First Series. 4th Edit. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **Second Series.** 3rd Edit., with Additional Essays. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **Third Series.** 8vo. 12s.
- **THE GROWTH OF THE ENGLISH CONSTITUTION FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES.** 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- **COMPARATIVE POLITICS.** Lectures at the Royal Institution. To which is added "The Unity of History." 8vo. 14s.
- **HISTORICAL AND ARCHITECTURAL SKETCHES, CHIEFLY ITALIAN.** Illustrated by the Author. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **SUBJECT AND NEIGHBOUR LANDS OF VENICE.** Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **ENGLISH TOWNS AND DISTRICTS.** A Series of Addresses and Essays. 8vo. 14s.
- **THE OFFICE OF THE HISTORICAL PROFESSOR.** Cr. 8vo. 2s.
- **DISESTABLISHMENT AND DISENDOWMENT; WHAT ARE THEY?** Cr. 8vo. 2s.
- **GREATER GREECE AND GREATER BRITAIN: GEORGE WASHINGTON THE EXPANDER OF ENGLAND.** With an Appendix on IMPERIAL FEDERATION. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- **THE METHODS OF HISTORICAL STUDY.** Eight Lectures at Oxford. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **THE CHIEF PERIODS OF EUROPEAN HISTORY.** With Essay on "Greek Cities under Roman Rule." 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **FOUR OXFORD LECTURES, 1887; FIFTY YEARS OF EUROPEAN HISTORY; TEUTONIC CONQUEST IN GAUL AND BRITAIN.** 8vo. 5s.
- **ESSAYS. I. Historical. II. Miscellaneous.**
- FRIEDMANN (Paul).** (*See* BIOGRAPHY.)
- GIBBINS (H. de B.).—**HISTORY OF COMMERCE IN EUROPE. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- GREEN (John Richard).—**A SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. New Edit., revised. 159th Thousand. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.—Also in Parts, with Analysis. 3s. each.—Part I. 607—1265; II. 1204—1553; III. 1540—1689; IV. 1660—1873.—*Illustrated Edition*, in Parts. Super roy. 8vo. 1s. each net.—Part I. Oct. 1891.
- **HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE.** In 4 vols. 8vo. 16s. each.
- **THE MAKING OF ENGLAND.** 8vo. 16s.
- **THE CONQUEST OF ENGLAND.** With Maps and Portrait. 8vo. 18s.
- **READINGS IN ENGLISH HISTORY.** In 3 Parts. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d. each.
- GREEN (Alice S.).—**THE ENGLISH TOWN IN THE 15TH CENTURY. 2 vols. 8vo.
- GUEST (Dr. E.).—**ORIGINES CELTICÆ. Maps. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.
- GUEST (M. J.).—**LECTURES ON THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- HISTORY PRIMERS.** Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN. 18mo. 1s. each.
- **EUROPE.** By E. A. FREEMAN, M.A.
- **GREECE.** By C. A. FYFFE, M.A.
- **ROME.** By Bishop CREIGHTON.
- **FRANCE.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.

- HISTORICAL COURSE FOR SCHOOLS.** Ed. by EDW. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. 18mo.
- GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY.** By E. A. FREEMAN. Maps. 3s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF ENGLAND.** By EDITH THOMPSON. Coloured Maps. 2s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF SCOTLAND.** By MARGARET MACARTHUR. 2s.
- HISTORY OF ITALY.** By the Rev. W. HUNT, M.A. With Coloured Maps. 3s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF GERMANY.** By JAMES SIME, M.A. 3s.
- HISTORY OF AMERICA.** By J. A. DOYLE. With Maps. 4s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF EUROPEAN COLONIES.** By E. J. PAYNE, M.A. Maps. 4s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF FRANCE.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. Maps. 3s. 6d.
- HOLE (Rev. C.).—**GENEALOGICAL STEMMA OF THE KINGS OF ENGLAND AND FRANCE. On a Sheet. 1s.
- INGRAM (T. Dunbar).—**A HISTORY OF THE LEGISLATIVE UNION OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- **TWO CHAPTERS OF IRISH HISTORY: 1. The Irish Parliament of James II.; 2. The Alleged Violation of the Treaty of Limerick.** 8vo. 6s.
- IRVING (Joseph).—**ANNALS OF OUR TIME. A Diurnal of Events, Social and Political, Home and Foreign. 2 vols. 8vo. 18s. each.—Vol. I. June 20th, 1837, to Feb. 28th, 1871; Vol. II. Feb. 24th, 1871, to June 24th, 1887. Also Vol. II. in 3 parts: Part I. Feb. 24th, 1871, to March 19th, 1874, 4s. 6d.; Part II. March 20th, 1874, to July 22nd, 1878, 4s. 6d.; Part III. July 23rd, 1878, to June 24th, 1887, 9s.—**SUPPLEMENT,** June 25th, 1887, to Dec. 30th, 1890. By J. H. FYFE.
- JAMES (Right Hon. Sir William Milbourne).**—THE BRITISH IN INDIA. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- JEBB (Prof. R. C.).—**MODERN GREECE. Two Lectures. Crown 8vo. 5s.
- JENNINGS (A. C.).—**CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES OF ANCIENT HISTORY. 8vo. 5s.
- KEARY (Annie).—**THE NATIONS AROUND. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- KINGSLEY (Charles).—**THE ROMAN AND THE TEUTON. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- **HISTORICAL LECTURES AND ESSAYS.** Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- LABBERTON (R. H.).** (*See* ATLASES.)
- LEGGE (Alfred O.).—**THE GROWTH OF THE TEMPORAL POWER OF THE PAPACY. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- LETHBRIDGE (Sir Roper).—**A SHORT MANUAL OF THE HISTORY OF INDIA. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- **THE WORLD'S HISTORY.** Cr. 8vo, swd. 1s.
- **EASY INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY OF INDIA.** Cr. 8vo, sewed. 1s. 6d.
- **HISTORY OF ENGLAND.** Cr. 8vo, swd. 1s. 6d.
- **EASY INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY AND GEOGRAPHY OF BENGAL.** Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- LYTE (H. C. Maxwell).—**A HISTORY OF ETON COLLEGE, 1440—1884. Illustrated. 8vo. 21s.
- **A HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD, FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO THE YEAR 1530.** 8vo. 16s.

MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.).—SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE, FROM HOMER TO MENANDER. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

—GREEK LIFE AND THOUGHT, FROM THE AGE OF ALEXANDER TO THE ROMAN CONQUEST. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

—THE GREEK WORLD UNDER ROMAN SWAY, FROM POLYBIUS TO PLUTARCH. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

MARRIOTT (J. A. R.). (*See SELECT BIOGRAPHY*, p. 5.)

MICHELET (M.).—A SUMMARY OF MODERN HISTORY. Translated by M. C. M. SIMPSON. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MULLINGER (J. B.).—CAMBRIDGE CHARACTERISTICS IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

NORGATE (Kate).—ENGLAND UNDER THE ANGEVIN KINGS. In 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

OLIPHANT (Mrs. M. O. W.).—THE MAKERS OF FLORENCE: DANTE, GIOTTO, SAVONAROLA, AND THEIR CITY. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.—*Edition de Luxe*. 8vo. 21s. net.

—THE MAKERS OF VENICE: DOGES, CONQUERORS, PAINTERS, AND MEN OF LETTERS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—ROYAL EDINBURGH: HER SAINTS, KINGS, PROPHETS, AND POETS. Illustrated by G. REID, R.S.A. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

JERUSALEM. Illustrated. 8vo. 21s.

OTTÉ (E. C.).—SCANDINAVIAN HISTORY. With Maps. Globe 8vo. 6s.

PALGRAVE (Sir Francis).—HISTORY OF NORMANDY AND OF ENGLAND. 4 vols. 8vo. 4l. 4s.

PARKMAN (Francis).—MONTCALM AND WOLFE. Library Edition. Illustrated with Portraits and Maps. 2 vols. 8vo. 12s. 6d. each.

—THE COLLECTED WORKS OF FRANCIS PARKMAN. Popular Edition. In 10 vols. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. each; or complete, 3l. 13s. 6d.

—PIONEERS OF FRANCE IN THE NEW WORLD, 1 vol.; THE JESUITS IN NORTH AMERICA, 1 vol.; LA SALLE AND THE DISCOVERY OF THE GREAT WEST, 1 vol.; THE OREGON TRAIL, 1 vol.; THE OLD RÉGIME IN CANADA UNDER LOUIS XIV., 1 vol.; COUNT FRONTENAC AND NEW FRANCE UNDER LOUIS XIV., 1 vol.; MONTCALM AND WOLFE, 2 vols.; THE CONSPIRACY OF PONTIAC, 2 vols.

POOLE (Reginald Lane).—A HISTORY OF THE HUGUENOTS OF THE DISPERSION AT THE RECALL OF THE ÉDICT OF NANTES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

ROGERS (Prof. J. E. Thorold).—HISTORICAL GLEANINGS. Cr. 8vo.—1st Series. 4s. 6d.—2nd Series. 6s.

SAYCE (Prof. A. H.).—THE ANCIENT EMPIRES OF THE EAST. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SEELEY (Prof. J. R.).—LECTURES AND ESSAYS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE EXPANSION OF ENGLAND. Two Courses of Lectures. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—OUR COLONIAL EXPANSION. Extracts from the above. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

SEWELL (E. M.) and YONGE (C. M.).—EUROPEAN HISTORY, NARRATED IN A SERIES OF HISTORICAL SELECTIONS FROM THE BEST AUTHORITIES. 2 vols. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.

SHUCKBURGH (E. S.).—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME. Cr. 8vo. [*In preparation*].

STEPHEN (Sir J. Fitzjames, Bart.).—THE STORY OF NUNCOMAR AND THE IMPEACHMENT OF SIR ELIJAH IMPEY. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 15s.

TAIT (C. W. A.).—ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY, BASED ON GREEN'S "SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE." Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

TOUT (T. F.).—ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY. 18mo. 1s.

TREVELYAN (Sir Geo. Otto).—CAWNPORE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WHEELER (J. Talboys).—PRIMER OF INDIAN HISTORY, ASIATIC AND EUROPEAN. 18mo. 1s.

—COLLEGE HISTORY OF INDIA, ASIATIC AND EUROPEAN. Cr. 8vo. 3s.; swd. 2s. 6d.

—A SHORT HISTORY OF INDIA. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 12s.

—INDIA UNDER BRITISH RULE. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

WOOD (Rev. E. G.).—THE REGAL POWER OF THE CHURCH. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

YONGE (Charlotte).—CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s. each.—Vol. 1. FROM ROLLO TO EDWARD II.; Vol. 2. THE WARS IN FRANCE; Vol. 3. THE WARS OF THE ROSES; Vol. 4. REFORMATION TIMES; Vol. 5. ENGLAND AND SPAIN; Vol. 6. FORTY YEARS OF STEWART RULE (1603–43); Vol. 7. THE REBELLION AND RESTORATION (1642–1678).

—THE VICTORIAN HALF-CENTURY. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.; sewed, 1s.

—THE STORY OF THE CHRISTIANS AND MOORS IN SPAIN. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

HORTICULTURE (*See GARDENING*.)

HYGIENE.

BERNERS (J.).—FIRST LESSONS ON HEALTH. 18mo. 1s.

BLYTH (A. Wynter).—A MANUAL OF PUBLIC HEALTH. 8vo. 17s. net.

BROWNE (J. H. Balfour).—WATER SUPPLY. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CORFIELD (Dr. W. H.).—THE TREATMENT AND UTILISATION OF SEWAGE. 3rd Edit. Revised by the Author, and by LOUIS C. PARKES, M.D. 8vo. 16s.

GOODFELLOW (J.).—THE DIETETIC VALUE OF BREAD. Cr. 8vo.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—SANITARY AND SOCIAL LECTURES. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—HEALTH AND EDUCATION. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

REYNOLDS (Prof. Osborne).—SEWER GAS, AND HOW TO KEEP IT OUT OF HOUSES. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

RICHARDSON (Dr. B. W.).—HYGEIA: A CITY OF HEALTH. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

—THE FUTURE OF SANITARY SCIENCE. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

—ON ALCOHOL. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

HYMNOLOGY.

(*See under THEOLOGY*, p. 33.)

ILLUSTRATED BOOKS.

- BAICH (Elizabeth).—GLIMPSES OF OLD ENGLISH HOMES. Gl. 4to. 14s.
- BLAKE. (See BIOGRAPHY.)
- BOUGHTON (G. H.) and ABBEY (E. A.). (See VOYAGES AND TRAVELS.)
- CHRISTMAS CAROL (A.). Printed in Colours, with Illuminated Borders from MSS. of the 14th and 15th Centuries. 4to. 21s.
- CRANE (Walter).—THE SIRENS THREE. A Poem. Roy. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- DAYS WITH SIR ROGER DE COVERLEY. From the *Spectator*. Illustrated by HUGH THOMSON. Fcp. 4to. 6s.
- DELL (E. C.).—PICTURES FROM SHELLEY. Engraved by J. D. COOPER. Folio. 21s. net.
- ENGLISH ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE, THE. (See PERIODICALS.)
- Proof Impressions of Engravings originally published in *The English Illustrated Magazine*. 1884. In Portfolio 4to. 21s.
- GASKELL (Mrs.).—CRANFORD. Illustrated by HUGH THOMSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- GOLDSMITH (Oliver).—THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. New Edition, with 182 Illustrations by HUGH THOMSON. Preface by AUSTIN DOBSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—Also with Uncut Edges, paper label. 6s.
- GREEN (John Richard).—ILLUSTRATED EDITION OF THE SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. In Parts. Super roy. 8vo. 1s. each net. Part I. Oct. 1891.
- GRIMM. (See BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.)
- HALLWARD (R. F.).—FLOWERS OF PARADISE. Music, Verse, Design, Illustration. 6s.
- IRVING (Washington).—OLD CHRISTMAS. From the Sketch Book. Illustr. by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. Gilt edges. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—Also with uncut edges, paper label. 6s.
- BRACEBRIDGE HALL. Illustr. by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. Gilt edges. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—Also with uncut edges, paper label. 6s.
- OLD CHRISTMAS AND BRACEBRIDGE HALL. *Edition de Luxe*. Roy. 8vo. 21s.
- KINGSLEY (Charles).—THE WATER BABIES. (See BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.)
- THE HEROES. (See BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.)
- GLAUCUS. (See NATURAL HISTORY.)
- SONG OF THE RIVER. 31s. 6d.
- LANG (Andrew).—THE LIBRARY. With a Chapter on Modern Illustrated Books, by AUSTIN DOBSON. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- LYTE (H. C. Maxwell). (See HISTORY.)
- MAHAFFY (Rev. Prof. J. P.) and ROGERS (J. E.). (See VOYAGES AND TRAVELS.)
- MEREDITH (L. A.).—BUSH FRIENDS IN TASMANIA. Native Flowers, Fruits, and Insects, with Prose and Verse Descriptions. Folio. 52s. 6d. net.
- OLD SONGS. With Drawings by E. A. ABBEY and A. PARSONS. 4to, mor. gilt. 31s. 6d.
- PROPERT (J. L.). (See ART.)
- STUART, RELICS OF THE ROYAL HOUSE OF. Illustrated by 40 Plates in Colours drawn from Relics of the Stuarts by WILLIAM GIBB. With an Introduction by JOHN SKELTON, C.B., LL.D., and Descriptive Notes by W. ST. JOHN HOPE. Folio, half morocco, gilt edges. 7l. 7s. net.

TENNYSON (Hon. Hallam).—JACK AND THE BEAN-STALK. English Hexameters. Illustrated by R. CALDECOTT. Fcp. 4to. 3s. 6d.

TRISTRAM (W. O.).—COACHING DAYS AND COACHING WAYS. Illustrated by HERBERT RAILTON and HUGH THOMSON. Ext. cr. 4to. 31s. 6d.

TURNER'S LIBER STUDIORUM: A DESCRIPTION AND A CATALOGUE. By W. G. RAWLINSON. Med. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

WALTON and COTTON.—LOWELL.—THE COMPLETE ANGLER. With Introduction by JAS. RUSSELL LOWELL. 2 vols. Ext. cr. 8vo. 52s. 6d. net.—Large Paper Edition, Proofs on Japanese paper. 73s. 6d. net.

LANGUAGE. (See PHILOLOGY.)

LAW.

ANGLO-SAXON LAW: ESSAYS ON. Med. 8vo. 18s.

BERNARD (M.).—FOUR LECTURES ON SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH DIPLOMACY. 8vo. 9s.

BIGELOW (M. M.).—HISTORY OF PROCEDURE IN ENGLAND FROM THE NORMAN CONQUEST, 1066-1204. 8vo. 16s.

BOUTMY (E.).—STUDIES IN CONSTITUTIONAL LAW. Transl. by Mrs. DICEY. Preface by Prof. A. V. DICEY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

— THE ENGLISH CONSTITUTION. Transl. by Mrs. EADEN. Introduction by Sir F. POLLOCK, Bart. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CHERRY (R. R.).—LECTURES ON THE GROWTH OF CRIMINAL LAW IN ANCIENT COMMUNITIES. 8vo. 5s. net.

DICEY (Prof. A. V.).—LECTURES INTRODUCTORY TO THE STUDY OF THE LAW OF THE CONSTITUTION. 3rd Edit. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

ENGLISH CITIZEN SERIES, THE. (See POLITICS.)

HOLLAND (Prof. T. E.).—THE TREATY RELATIONS OF RUSSIA AND TURKEY, FROM 1774 to 1853. Cr. 8vo. 2s.

HOLMES (O. W., jun.).—THE COMMON LAW. 8vo. 12s.

LIGHTWOOD (J. M.).—THE NATURE OF POSITIVE LAW. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

MAITLAND (F. W.).—PLEAS OF THE CROWN FOR THE COUNTY OF GLOUCESTER, A.D. 1221. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

— JUSTICE AND POLICE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MONAHAN (James H.).—THE METHOD OF LAW. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

PATERSON (James).—COMMENTARIES ON THE LIBERTY OF THE SUBJECT, AND THE LAWS OF ENGLAND RELATING TO THE SECURITY OF THE PERSON. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.

— THE LIBERTY OF THE PRESS, SPEECH, AND PUBLIC WORSHIP. Cr. 8vo. 12s.

PHILLIMORE (John G.).—PRIVATE LAW AMONG THE ROMANS. 8vo. 6s.

POLLOCK (Sir F., Bart.).—ESSAYS IN JURISPRUDENCE AND ETHICS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

— THE LAND LAWS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

RICHEY (Alex. G.).—THE IRISH LAND LAWS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

SELBORNE (Earl of).—JUDICIAL PROCEDURE IN THE PRIVY COUNCIL. 8vo. 1s. net.

STEPHEN (Sir J. Fitzjames, Bart.).—A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF EVIDENCE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—A DIGEST OF THE CRIMINAL LAW: CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS. 4th Ed. 8vo. 16s.

—A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE IN INDICTABLE OFFENCES. By Sir J. F., Bart., and HERBERT STEPHEN, LL.M. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

—A HISTORY OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. 3 vols. 8vo. 48s.

—A GENERAL VIEW OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 14s.

STEPHEN (J. K.).—INTERNATIONAL LAW AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WILLIAMS (S. E.).—FORENSIC FACTS AND FALLACIES. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

LETTERS. (See under LITERATURE, p. 19.)

LIFE-BOAT.

GILMORE (Rev. John).—STORM WARRIORS; or, Life-Boat Work on the Goodwin Sands. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

LEWIS (Richard).—HISTORY OF THE LIFE-BOAT AND ITS WORK. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

LIGHT. (See under PHYSICS, p. 27.)

LITERATURE.

History and Criticism of—Commentaries, etc.—Poetry, and the Drama—Poetical Collections and Selections—Prose Fiction—Collected Works, Essays, Lectures, Letters, Miscellaneous Works.

History and Criticism of.

(See also ESSAYS, p. 19.)

ARNOLD (M.). (See ESSAYS, p. 19.)

BROOKE (Stopford A.).—A PRIMER OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. 18mo. 1s. — Large Paper Edition. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—A HISTORY OF EARLY ENGLISH LITERATURE. 2 vols. 8vo.

CLASSICAL WRITERS. Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d. each.
DEMOSTHENES. By Prof. BUTCHER, M.A.
EURIPIDES. By Prof. MAHAFFY.
LIVY. By the Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A.
MILTON. By STOPFORD A. BROOKE.
SOPHOCLES. By Prof. L. CAMPBELL, M.A.
TACITUS. By Messrs. CHURCH and BRODRIBB.
VERGIL. By Prof. NETTLESHIP, M.A.

ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS. (See BIOGRAPHY.)

HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. In 4 vols. Cr. 8vo.

EARLY ENGLISH LITERATURE. By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. [*In preparation.*]

ELIZABETHAN LITERATURE (1560–1665). By GEORGE SAINTSBURY. 7s. 6d.

EIGHTEENTH CENTURY LITERATURE (1660–1780). By EDMUND GOSSE, M.A. 7s. 6d.

THE MODERN PERIOD. By Prof. DOWDEN. [*In preparation.*]

JEBB (Prof. R. C.).—A PRIMER OF GREEK LITERATURE. 18mo. 1s.

—THE ATTIC ORATORS, FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAKOS. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

JOHNSON'S LIVES OF THE POETS. MILTON, DRYDEN, POPE, ADDISON, SWIFT, AND GRAY. With Macaulay's "Life of Johnson." Ed. by M. ARNOLD. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—LITERARY AND GENERAL LECTURES. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.).—A HISTORY OF CLASSICAL GREEK LITERATURE. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo.—Vol. 1. THE POETS. With an Appendix on Homer by Prof. SAYCE. In 2 Parts.—Vol. 2. THE PROSE WRITERS. In 2 Parts. 4s. 6d. each.

MORLEY (John). (See COLLECTED WORKS, p. 22.)

NICHOL (Prof. J.) and McCORMICK (Prof. W. S.).—A SHORT HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. Globe 8vo. [*In preparation.*]

OLIPHANT (Mrs. M. O. W.).—THE LITERARY HISTORY OF ENGLAND IN THE END OF THE 18TH AND BEGINNING OF THE 19TH CENTURY. 3 vols. 8vo. 21s.

RYLAND (F.).—CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WARD (Prof. A. W.).—A HISTORY OF ENGLISH DRAMATIC LITERATURE, TO THE DEATH OF QUEEN ANNE. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

WILKINS (Prof. A. S.).—A PRIMER OF ROMAN LITERATURE. 18mo. 1s.

Commentaries, etc.

BROWNING.

A PRIMER OF BROWNING. By MARY WILSON.

DANTE.

READINGS ON THE PURGATORIO OF DANTE, Chiefly based on the Commentary of Benvenuto da Imola. By the Hon. W. W. VERNON, M.A. With an Introduction by Dean CHURCH. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 24s.

HOMER.

HOMERIC DICTIONARY. (See DICTIONARIES.) THE PROBLEM OF THE HOMERIC POEMS.

By Prof. W. D. GEDDUS. 8vo. 14s.

HOMERIC SYNCHRONISM. An Inquiry into the Time and Place of Homer. By the

Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

PRIMER OF HOMER. By the same. 18mo. 1s.

LANDMARKS OF HOMERIC STUDY, TOGETHER WITH AN ESSAY ON THE POINTS OF CONTACT BETWEEN THE ASSYRIAN TABLETS AND THE HOMERIC TEXT. By the same. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

COMPANION TO THE ILIAD FOR ENGLISH READERS. By W. LEAF, Litt.D. [*In prep.*]

HORACE.

STUDIES, LITERARY AND HISTORICAL, IN THE ODES OF HORACE. By A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

SHAKESPEARE.

SHAKESPEARE GLOSSARY. See DICTIONARIES.

A PRIMER OF SHAKESPEARE. By Prof. DOWDEN. 18mo. 1s.

A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR. By Rev. E. A. ABBOTT. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

A SHAKESPEARE MANUAL. By Rev. F. G. FLEAY. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

SHAKESPEAREANA GENEALOGICA. By G. R. FRENCH. 8vo. 15s.

A SELECTION FROM THE LIVES IN NORTH'S PLUTARCH WHICH ILLUSTRATE SHAKESPEARE'S PLAYS. Edited by Rev. W. W. SKEAT, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SHORT STUDIES OF SHAKESPEARE'S PLOTS. By Prof. CYRIL RANSOME. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

CALIBAN: A Critique on "The Tempest" and "A Midsummer Night's Dream." By Sir DANIEL WILSON. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

LITERATURE.

Commentaries, etc.—continued.

TENNYSON.

A COMPANION TO "IN MEMORIAM." By ELIZABETH R. CHAPMAN. Globe 8vo. 2s.

WORDSWORTH.

WORDSWORTHIANA: A Selection of Papers read to the Wordsworth Society. Edited by W. KNIGHT. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Poetry and the Drama.

ALDRICH (T. Bailey).—THE SISTERS' TRAGEDY: with other Poems, Lyrical and Dramatic. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d. net.

AN ANCIENT CITY: AND OTHER POEMS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

ANDERSON (A.).—BALLADS AND SONNETS. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

ARNOLD (Matthew).—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS. New Edition. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. each.

Vol. 1. EARLY POEMS, NARRATIVE POEMS AND SONNETS.

Vol. 2. LYRIC AND ELEGIAC POEMS.

Vol. 3. DRAMATIC AND LATER POEMS.

— COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS. 1 vol. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

— SELECTED POEMS. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

AUSTIN (Alfred).—POETICAL WORKS. New Collected Edition. 6 vols. Cr. 8vo. 5s. each.

Vol. 1. THE TOWER OF BABEL.

Vol. 2. SAVONAROLA, etc.

Vol. 3. PRINCE LUCIFER.

Vol. 4. THE HUMAN TRAGEDY.

Vol. 5. LYRICAL POEMS.

Vol. 6. NARRATIVE POEMS.

— SOLILOQUIES IN SONG. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

— AT THE GATE OF THE CONVENT: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

— MADONNA'S CHILD. Cr. 4to. 3s. 6d.

— ROME OR DEATH. Cr. 4to. 9s.

— THE GOLDEN AGE. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

— THE SEASON. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

— LOVE'S WIDOWHOOD: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

— ENGLISH LYRICS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BETSY LEE: A FO'C'S'LE YARN. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BLACKIE (John Stuart).—MESSIS VITAE: Gleanings of Song from a Happy Life. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

— THE WISE MEN OF GREECE. In a Series of Dramatic Dialogues. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

— GOETHE'S FAUST. Translated into English Verse. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

BLAKE. (See BIOGRAPHY.)

BROOKE (Stopford A.).—RIQUET OF THE TUFT: A Love Drama. Ext. cr. 8vo. 6s.

— POEMS. Globe 8vo. 6s.

BROWN (T. E.).—THE MANX WITCH: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

BURTON (Dean).—POEMS. Ex. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

BURNS. THE POETICAL WORKS. With a Biographical Memoir by ALEXANDER SMITH. In 2 vols. Fcp. 8vo. 10s. (See also GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

BUTLER (Samuel).—HUDIBRAS. Edit. by ALFRED MILNES. Fcp. 8vo.—Part I. 3s. 6d.; Parts II. and III. 4s. 6d.

BYRON. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

CALDERON.—SELECT PLAYS. Edited by NORMAN MACCOLL. Cr. 8vo. 14s.

CAUTLEY (G. S.).—A CENTURY OF EMBLEMS. With Illustrations by Lady MARION ALFORD. Small 4to. 10s. 6d.

CLOUGH (A. H.).—POEMS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

COLERIDGE: POETICAL AND DRAMATIC WORKS. 4 vols. Fcp. 8vo. 31s. 6d.—Also an Edition on Large Paper, 2l. 12s. 6d.

COLQUHOUN.—RHYMES AND CHIMES. By F. S. COLQUHOUN (née F. S. FULLER MAITLAND). Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

COWPER. (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20; GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

CRAIK (Mrs.).—POEMS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

CRANE (Walter).—THE SIRENS THREE. A Poem. Written and Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Roy. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

DOYLE (Sir F. H.).—THE RETURN OF THE GUARDS: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

DRYDEN. (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

EMERSON. (See COLLECTED WORKS, p. 20.)

EVANS (Sebastian).—BROTHER FABIAN'S MANUSCRIPT: and other Poems. Fcp. 8vo. 6s.

— IN THE STUDIO: A Decade of Poems. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.

FITZ GERALD (Caroline).—VENETIA VICTRIX: and other Poems. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

FITZGERALD (Edward).—THE RUBÁIYAT OF OMAR KHAYYAM. Ext. cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

FO'C'S'LE YARNS, including "Betsy Lee," and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

FRASER-TYTLER.—SONGS IN MINOR KEYS. By C. C. FRASER-TYTLER (Mrs. EDWARD LIDDELL). 2nd Edit. 18mo. 6s.

FURNIVALL (F. J.).—LE MORTE ARTHUR. Edited from the Harleian MSS. 2252, in the British Museum. Fcp. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GARNETT (R.).—IDYLLS AND EPIGRAMS. Chiefly from the Greek Anthology. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

GOETHE.—FAUST. (See BLACKIE.)

— REYNARD THE FOX. Transl. into English Verse by A. D. AINSLIE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GOLDSMITH.—THE TRAVELLER AND THE DESERTED VILLAGE. With Introduction and Notes, by ARTHUR BARNETT, B.A. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.—THE TRAVELLER (separately), sewed, 1s.—By J. W. HALES. Cr. 8vo. 6d. (See also GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

GRAHAM (David).—KING JAMES I. A Historical Tragedy. Globe 8vo. 7s.

GRAY.—POEMS. With Introduction and Notes, by J. BRADSHAW, LL.D. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d. (See also COLLECTED WORKS, p. 21.)

HALLWARD. (See ILLUSTRATED BOOKS.)

HAYES (A.).—THE MARCH OF MAN: and other Poems. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d. net.

HERRICK. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

HOPKINS (Ellice).—AUTUMN SWALLOWS: A Book of Lyrics. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

JONES (H. A.).—SAINTS AND SINNERS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

KEATS. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

KINGSLEY (Charles).—POEMS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.—*Pocket Edition*. 18mo. 1s. 6d.—*Eversley Edition*. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 10s.

LAMB. (See COLLECTED WORKS, p. 21.)

LANDOR. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

LONGFELLOW. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

LOWELL (Jas. Russell).—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
—With Introduction by THOMAS HUGHES. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
—HEARTSEASE AND RUE. Cr. 8vo. 5s. (See also COLLECTED WORKS, p. 21.)

LUCAS (F.).—SKETCHES OF RURAL LIFE. Poems. Globe 8vo. 5s.

MEREDITH (George).—A READING OF EARTH. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.
—POEMS AND LYRICS OF THE JOY OF EARTH. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.
—BALLADS AND POEMS OF TRAGIC LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

MILTON.—POETICAL WORKS. Edited, with Introductions and Notes, by Prof. DAVID MASSON, M.A. 3 vols. 8vo. 2l. 2s.—[Uniform with the Cambridge Shakespeare.]
—Edited by Prof. MASSON. 3 vols. Fcp. 8vo. 15s.
—*Globe Edition*. Edited by Prof. MASSON. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
—PARADISE LOST, BOOKS I and 2. Edited by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.—BOOKS 1 and 2 (separately), 1s. 3d. each; sewed, 1s. each.
—L'ALLEGRO, IL PENSEROSO, LYCIDAS, ARCADES, SONNETS, ETC. Edited by WM. BELL, M.A. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.
—COMUS. By the same. 1s. 3d.; swd. 1s.
—SAMSON AGONISTES. Edited by H. M. PERCIVAL, M.A. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

MINCHIN (Prof. G. M.).—NATURÆ VERITAS. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

MORISON (Jeanie).—THE PURPOSE OF THE AGES. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

MOULTON (Louise Chandler).—IN THE GARDEN OF DREAMS: Lyrics and Sonnets. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

MUDIE (C. E.).—STRAY LEAVES: Poems. 4th Edit. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MYERS (E.).—THE PURITANS: A Poem. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
—POEMS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
—THE DEFENCE OF ROME: and other Poems. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.
—THE JUDGMENT OF PROMETHEUS: and other Poems. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MYERS (F. W. H.).—THE RENEWAL OF YOUTH: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
—ST. PAUL: A Poem. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

NORTON (Hon. Mrs.).—THE LADY OF LA GARAYE. 9th Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

PALGRAVE (Prof. F.T.).—ORIGINAL HYMNS. 3rd Edit. 18mo. 1s. 6d.
—LYRICAL POEMS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.
—VISIONS OF ENGLAND. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

PALGRAVE (W. G.).—A VISION OF LIFE: SEMBLANCE AND REALITY. Globe 8vo.

PEEL (Edmund).—ECHOES FROM HOREB: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

POPE. (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

RAWNSLEY (H. D.).—POEMS, BALLADS, AND BUCOLICS. Fcp. 8vo. 5s.

ROSSETTI (Christina).—POEMS. New Collected Edition. Globe 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—A PAGEANT: and other Poems. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

SCOTT.—THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL, and THE LADY OF THE LAKE. Edited by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE. 1s.

—THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL. By G. H. STUART, M.A., and E. H. ELLIOT, B.A. Globe 8vo. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.—Canto I. 9d.—Cantos I.—III. and IV.—VI. 1s. 3d. each; sewed, 1s. each.

—MARMION. Edited by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. 3s.; sewed, 2s. 6d.

—MARMION, and THE LORD OF THE ISLES. By Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE. 1s.

—THE LADY OF THE LAKE. By G. H. STUART, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.; swd. 2s.

—ROKÉBY. By MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. 3s.; sewed, 2s. 6d.

(See also GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

SHAIRP (John Campbell).—GLEN DESSERAY: and other Poems, Lyrical and Elegiac. Ed. by F. T. PALGRAVE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SHAKESPEARE.—THE WORKS OF WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE. *Cambridge Edition*. New and Revised Edition, by W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A. 9 vols. 8vo. 10s. 6d. each.—Quarterly Vols. Vol. I. Jan. 1891.

—*Victoria Edition*. In 3 vols.—COMEDIES; HISTORIES; TRAGEDIES. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.

—THE TEMPEST. With Introduction and Notes, by K. DEIGHTON. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—A MIDSUMMER NIGHT'S DREAM. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—THE MERCHANT OF VENICE. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—AS YOU LIKE IT. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—TWELFTH NIGHT. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—THE WINTER'S TALE. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—KING JOHN. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—RICHARD II. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—HENRY V. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—RICHARD III. By C. H. TAWNEY, M.A. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

—CORIOLANUS. By K. DEIGHTON. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

—JULIUS CÆSAR. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—MACBETH. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—HAMLET. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—KING LEAR. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—OTHELLO. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA. 2s. 6d.; swd. 2s.

—CYMBELINE. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

(See also GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20; GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

SHELLEY.—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS. Edited by Prof. DOWDEN. Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. (See GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)

SKRINE (J. H.).—UNDER TWO QUEENS. Cr. 8vo. 3s.

LITERATURE.

Poetry and the Drama—continued.

- SMITH (C. Barnard).—POEMS. Fcp. 8vo. 5s.
 SMITH (Horace).—POEMS. Globe 8vo. 5s.
 SPENSER. (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)
 STEPHENS (J. B.).—CONVICT ONCE: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 STRETTTELL (Alma).—SPANISH AND ITALIAN FOLK SONGS. Illustr. Roy. 16mo. 12s. 6d.
 SYMONS (Arthur).—DAYS AND NIGHTS. Globe 8vo. 6s.
 TENNYSON (Lord).—COMPLETE WORKS. New and Enlarged Edition, with Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.—*School Edition*. In Four Parts. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.
 — POETICAL WORKS. *Pocket Edition*. 18mo, morocco, gilt edges. 7s. 6d. net.
 — WORKS. *Library Edition*. In 8 vols. Globe 8vo. 5s. each. (Each volume may be had separately.)—POEMS, 2 vols.—IDYLLS OF THE KING.—THE PRINCESS, and MAUD.—ENOCH ARDEN, and IN MEMORIAM.—BALLADS, and other Poems.—QUEEN MARY, and HAROLD.—BECKET, and other Plays.
 — WORKS. *Ext. fcp. 8vo. Edition*, on Hand-made Paper. In 7 vols. (supplied in sets only). 3l. 13s. 6d.—EARLY POEMS.—LUCRETIVS, and other Poems.—IDYLLS OF THE KING.—THE PRINCESS, and MAUD.—ENOCH ARDEN, and IN MEMORIAM.—QUEEN MARY, and HAROLD.—BALLADS, and other Poems.
 — WORKS. *Miniature Edition*, in 14 vols., viz. THE POETICAL WORKS. 10 vols. in a box. 25s.—THE DRAMATIC WORKS. 4 vols. in a box. 10s. 6d.
 — *The Original Editions*. Fcp. 8vo. POEMS. 6s.
 MAUD: and other Poems. 3s. 6d.
 THE PRINCESS. 3s. 6d.
 ENOCH ARDEN, etc. 3s. 6d.
 THE HOLY GRAIL: and other Poems. 4s. 6d.
 BALLADS: and other Poems. 5s.
 HAROLD: A Drama. 6s.
 QUEEN MARY: A Drama. 6s.
 THE CUP, and THE FALCON. 5s.
 BECKET. 6s.
 TIRESIAS: and other Poems. 6s.
 LOCKSLEY HALL SIXTY YEARS AFTER, etc. 6s.
 DEMETER: and other Poems. 6s.
 — *The Royal Edition*. 1 vol. 8vo. 16s.
 — THE TENNYSON BIRTHDAY BOOK. Edit. by EMILY SHAKESPEAR. 18mo. 2s. 6d.
 — THE BOOK. With 20 Illustrations by A. WOODRUFF. 32mo. 2s. 6d.
 — SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON'S WORKS. Square 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — SONGS FROM TENNYSON'S WRITINGS. Square 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 — SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON. With Introduction and Notes, by F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — ENOCH ARDEN. By W. T. WEBB, M.A. Globe 8vo. 2s.
 — AYLMER'S FIELD. By W. T. WEBB, M.A. Globe 8vo. 2s.
 — THE COMING OF ARTHUR, and THE PASSING OF ARTHUR. By F. J. ROWE. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
 — THE PRINCESS. By P. M. WALLACE, B.A.
 TENNYSON (Frederick).—THE ISLES OF GRECE: SAPPHO AND ALCAEUS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — DAPHNE: and other Poems. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

- TENNYSON (Hon. Hallam). (See ILLUSTRATED BOOKS.)
 TRUMAN (Jos.).—AFTER-THOUGHTS: Poems. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 TURNER (Charles Tennyson).—COLLECTED SONNETS, OLD AND NEW. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 TYRWHITT (R. St. John).—FREE FIELD. Lyrics, chiefly Descriptive. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — BATTLE AND AFTER, CONCERNING SERGEANT THOMAS ATKINS, GRENADIER GUARDS: and other Verses. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 WARD (Samuel).—LYRICAL RECREATIONS. Fcp. 8vo. 6s.
 WHITTIER.—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER. With Portrait. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (See also COLLECTED WORKS.)
 WILLS (W. G.).—MELCHIOR. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
 WOOD (Andrew Goldie).—THE ISLES OF THE BLEST: and other Poems. Globe 8vo. 5s.
 WOOLNER (Thomas).—MY BEAUTIFUL LADY. 3rd Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 5s.
 — PYGMALION. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — SILENUS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 WORDSWORTH.—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS. Copyright Edition. With an Introduction by JOHN MORLEY, and Portrait. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — THE RECLUSE. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.—Large Paper Edition. 8vo. 10s. 6d. (See also GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)
 Poetical Collections and Selections. (See also GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20; BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG, p. 38.)
 HALES (Prof. J. W.).—LONGER ENGLISH POEMS. With Notes, Philological and Explanatory, and an Introduction on the Teaching of English. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 MACDONALD (George).—ENGLAND'S ANTI-PHON. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 MARTIN (F.). (See BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG, p. 38.)
 MASSON (R. O. and D.).—THREE CENTURIES OF ENGLISH POETRY. Being Selections from Chaucer to Herrick. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 PALGRAVE (Prof. F. T.).—THE GOLDEN TREASURY OF THE BEST SONGS AND LYRICAL POEMS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE. Large Type. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. (See also GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20; BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG, p. 38.)
 WARD (T. H.).—ENGLISH POETS. Selections, with Critical Introductions by various Writers, and a General Introduction by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Edited by T. H. WARD, M.A. 4 vols. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. each.—Vol. I. CHAUCER TO DONNE; II. BEN JONSON TO DRYDEN; III. ADDISON TO BLAKE; IV. WORDSWORTH TO ROSSETTI.
 WOODS (M. A.).—A FIRST POETRY BOOK. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 — A SECOND POETRY BOOK. 2 Parts. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.—Complete, 4s. 6d.
 — A THIRD POETRY BOOK. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 WORDS FROM THE POETS. With a Vignette and Frontispiece. 12th Edit. 18mo. 1s.

- WOODS (M. A.).—A FIRST POETRY BOOK. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
— A SECOND POETRY BOOK. 2 Parts. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.—Complete, 4s. 6d.
— A THIRD POETRY BOOK. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
WORDS FROM THE POETS. With a Vignette and Frontispiece. 12th Edit. 18mo. 1s.

Prose Fiction.

- BIKELAS (D.).—LOUKIS LARAS; or, The Reminiscences of a Chiote Merchant during the Greek War of Independence. Translated by J. GENNADIUS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
BJÖRNSSON (B.).—SYNNÖVE SOLBAKKEN. Translated by JULIE SUTTER. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
BOLDREWOOD (Rolf).—*Uniform Edition.* Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
ROBBERY UNDER ARMS: A Story of Life and Adventure in the Bush and in the Goldfields of Australia.
THE MINER'S RIGHT.
THE SQUATTER'S DREAM.
A SYDNEY-SIDE SAXON.
A COLONIAL REFORMER.
— NEVERMORE. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
BURNETT (Frances Hodgson).—HAWORTH'S. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— LOUISIANA, and THAT LASS O' LOWRIE'S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
CARMARTHEN (Marchioness of).—A LOVER OF THE BEAUTIFUL. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
CONWAY (Hugh).—A FAMILY AFFAIR. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— LIVING OR DEAD. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
CORBETT (Julian).—THE FALL OF ASGARD: A Tale of St. Olaf's Day. 2 vols. Gl. 8vo. 12s.
— FOR GOD AND GOLD. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— KOPHETUA THE THIRTEENTH. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
CRAIK (Mrs.).—*Uniform Edition.* Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
OLIVE.
THE OGILVIES. Also Globe 8vo, 2s.
AGATHA'S HUSBAND. Also Globe 8vo, 2s.
THE HEAD OF THE FAMILY.
TWO MARRIAGES. Also Globe 8vo, 2s.
THE LAUREL BUSH.
MY MOTHER AND I.
MISS TOMMY: A Medieval Romance.
KING ARTHUR: Not a Love Story.
CRAWFORD (F. Marion).—*Uniform Edition.* Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
MR. ISAACS: A Tale of Modern India.
DE CLAUDIUS.
A ROMAN SINGER.
ZOROASTER.
A TALE OF A LONELY PARISH.
MARZIO'S CRUCIFIX.
PAUL PATOFF.
WITH THE IMMORTALS.
GREIFENSTEIN.
SANT' ILARIO.
A CIGARETTE MAKER'S ROMANCE.
— KHALED: A Tale of Arabia. 2 vols. 12s.
— THE WITCH OF PRAGUE. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.

- CUNNINGHAM (Sir H. S.).—THE CERULEANS: A Vacation Idyll. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— THE HERIOTS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— WHEAT AND TARES. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
DAGONET THE JESTER. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
DAHN (Felix).—FELICITAS. Translated by M. A. C. E. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
DAY (Rev. Lal Behari).—BENGAL PEASANT LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— FOLK TALES OF BENGAL. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
DEFOE (D.). (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20: GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)
DEMOCRACY: AN AMERICAN NOVEL. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
DICKENS (Charles).—THE POSTHUMOUS PAPERS OF THE PICKWICK CLUB. With Notes and Illustrations. Edit. by CHARLES DICKENS the younger. 2 vols. Ext. Cr. 8vo. 21s.
DILLWYN (E. A.).—JILL. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— JILL AND JACK. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
DUNSMUIR (Amy).—VIDA: Study of a Girl. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
EBERS (Dr. George).—THE BURGOMASTER'S WIFE. Transl. by C. BELL. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
— ONLY A WORD. Translated by CLARA BELL. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
"ESTELLE RUSSELL" (The Author of).—HARMONIA. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
FALCONER (Lance).—CECILIA DE NOEL. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
FLEMING (George).—A NILE NOVEL. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
— MIRAGE: A Novel. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— THE HEAD OF MEDUSA. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— VESTIGIA. Globe 8vo. 2s.
FRATERNITY: A Romance. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.
"FRIENDS IN COUNCIL" (The Author of).—REALMAH. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
GRAHAM (John W.).—NEERA: A Tale of Ancient Rome. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
HARBOUR BAR, THE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
HARDY (Arthur Sherburne).—BUT YET A WOMAN: A Novel. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
— THE WIND OF DESTINY. 2 vols. Gl. 8vo. 12s.
HARDY (Thomas).—THE WOODLANDERS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— WESSEX TALES: STRANGE, LIVELY, AND COMMONPLACE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
ARTE (Bret).—CRESSY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— THE HERITAGE OF DEDLOW MARSH and other Tales. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
"HOGAN, M.P." (The Author of).—HOGAN, M.P. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— THE HONOURABLE MISS FERRARD. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
— FLITTERS, TATTERS, AND THE COUNSELLOR, ETC. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— CHRISTY CAREW. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— ISMAY'S CHILDREN. Globe 8vo. 2s.

LITERATURE.

Prose Fiction—continued.

- HOPPUS (Mary).**—A GREAT TREASON: A Story of the War of Independence. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
- HUGHES (Thomas).**—TOM BROWN'S SCHOOL DAYS. By AN OLD BOY.—Golden Treasury Edition. 4s. 6d.—Uniform Edition. 3s. 6d.—People's Edition. 2s.—People's Sixpenny Edition. Illustr. Med. 4to. 6d.—Uniform with Sixpenny Kingsley. Med. 8vo. 6d.
- TOM BROWN AT OXFORD. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- THE SCOURING OF THE WHITE HORSE, AND THE ASHEN FAGGOT. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- IRVING (Washington).** (See ILLUSTRATED BOOKS, p. 12.)
- JACKSON (Helen).**—RAMONA. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
- JAMES (Henry).**—THE EUROPEANS: A Novel. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; 18mo, 2s.
- DAISY MILLER; and other Stories. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; Globe 8vo, 2s.
- THE AMERICAN. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—18mo. 2 vols. 4s.
- RODERICK HUDSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; Gl. 8vo, 2s.; 18mo, 2 vols. 4s.
- THE MADONNA OF THE FUTURE: and other Tales. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; Globe 8vo, 2s.
- WASHINGTON SQUARE, THE PENSION BEAUREPAS. Globe 8vo. 2s.
- THE PORTRAIT OF A LADY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; 18mo, 3 vols. 6s.
- STORIES REVIVED. In Two Series. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.
- THE BOSTONIANS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- NOVELS AND TALES. Pocket Edition. 18mo. 2s. each volume.
- CONFIDENCE. 1 vol.
- THE SIEGE OF LONDON; MADAME DE MAUVES. 1 vol.
- AN INTERNATIONAL EPISODE; THE PENSION BEAUREPAS; THE POINT OF VIEW. 1 vol.
- DAISY MILLER, a Study; FOUR MEETINGS; LONGSTAFF'S MARRIAGE; BEN-VOLIO. 1 vol.
- THE MADONNA OF THE FUTURE; A BUNDLE OF LETTERS; THE DIARY OF A MAN OF FIFTY; EUGENE PICKERING. 1 vol.
- TALES OF THREE CITIES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- THE PRINCESS CASAMASSIMA. Cr. 8vo. 6s.; Globe 8vo, 2s.
- THE REVERBERATOR. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE ASPERN PAPERS; LOUISA PALLANT; THE MODERN WARNING. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- A LONDON LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- THE TRAGIC MUSE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- KEARY (Annie).**—JANET'S HOME. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- CLEMENCY FRANKLYN. Globe 8vo. 2s.
- OLDBURY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- A YORK AND A LANCASTER ROSE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- CASTLE DALY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- A DOUBTING HEART. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- KINGSLEY (Charles).**—*Eversley Edition.* 13 vols. Globe 8vo. 5s. each.—WESTWARD HO! 2 vols.—TWO YEARS AGO. 2 vols.—HYPATIA. 2 vols.—YEAST. 1 vol.—ALTON LOCKE. 2 vols.—HERWARD THE WAKE. 2 vols.
- Complete Edition.* Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.—WESTWARD HO! With a Portrait.—HYPATIA.—YEAST.—ALTON LOCKE.—TWO YEARS AGO.—HERWARD THE WAKE.
- Sixpenny Edition.* Med. 8vo. 6d. each.—WESTWARD HO!—HYPATIA.—YEAST.—ALTON LOCKE.—TWO YEARS AGO.—HERWARD THE WAKE.
- KIPLING (Rudyard).**—PLAIN TALES FROM THE HILLS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE LIGHT THAT FAILED. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- LIFE'S HANDICAP: Being Stories of mine own People. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- LAFARGUE (Philip).**—THE NEW JUDGMENT OF PARIS. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
- LEE (Margaret).**—FAITHFUL AND UNFAITHFUL. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- LEVY (A.).**—REUBEN SACHS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- LITTLE PILGRIM IN THE UNSEEN, A.** 24th Thousand. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- “LITTLE PILGRIM IN THE UNSEEN, A” (Author of).—THE LAND OF DARKNESS. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- LYTTON (Earl of).**—THE RING OF AMASIS: A Romance. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MCLENNAN (Malcolm).**—MUCKLE JOCK; and other Tales of Peasant Life in the North. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MACQUOID (K. S.).**—PATTY. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
- MADOC (Fayt).**—THE STORY OF MELICENT. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MALET (Lucas).**—MRS. LORIMER: A Sketch in Black and White. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MALORY (Sir Thos.).** (See GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)
- MINTO (W.).**—THE MEDIATION OF RALPH HARDELLOT. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
- MITFORD (A. B.).**—TALES OF OLD JAPAN. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MIZ MAZE (THE); OR, THE WINKWORTH PUZZLE.** A Story in Letters by Nine Authors. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MURRAY (D. Christie).**—AUNT RACHEL. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- SCHWARTZ. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- THE WEAKER VESSEL. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- JOHN VALE'S GUARDIAN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MURRAY (D. Christie) and HERMAN (H.).**—HE FELL AMONG THIEVES. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- NEW ANTIGONE, THE: A ROMANCE.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- NOEL (Lady Augusta).**—HITHERSEA MERE. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
- NORRIS (W. E.).**—MY FRIEND JIM. Globe 8vo. 2s.
- CHRIS. Globe 8vo. 2s.
- NORTON (Hon. Mrs.).**—OLD SIR DOUGLAS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

OLIPHANT (Mrs. M. O. W.).—A SON OF THE SOIL. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— THE CURATE IN CHARGE. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— YOUNG MUSGRAVE. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— HE THAT WILL NOT WHEN HE MAY. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— SIR TOM. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— HESTER. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— THE WIZARD'S SON. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— THE COUNTRY GENTLEMAN AND HIS FAMILY. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— THE SECOND SON. Globe 8vo. 2s.
— NEIGHBOURS ON THE GREEN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— JOYCE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— A BELEAGUERED CITY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— KIRSTEEN. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— THE RAILWAY MAN AND HIS CHILDREN. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
PALMER (Lady Sophia).—MRS. PENICOTT'S LODGER: and other Stories. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
PATER (Walter).—MARIUS THE EPICUREAN: HIS SENSATIONS AND IDEAS. 3rd Edit. 2 vols. 8vo. 12s.
ROSS (Percy).—A MISGUIDIT LASSIE. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
RUSSELL (W. Clark).—MAROONED. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
ST. JOHNSTON (A.).—A SOUTH SEA LOVER: A Romance. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
SHORTHOUSE (J. Henry).—*Uniform Edition*. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
JOHN INGLESANT: A Romance.
SIR PERCIVAL: A Story of the Past and of the Present.
THE LITTLE SCHOOLMASTER MARK: A Spiritual Romance.
THE COUNTESS EVE.
A TEACHER OF THE VIOLIN: and other Tales.
— BLANCHE, LADY FALAISE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
SLIP IN THE FENS, A. Globe 8vo. 2s.
TIM. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
TOURGÉNIEF.—VIRGIN SOIL. Translated by ASHTON W. DILKE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
VELEY (Margaret).—A GARDEN OF MEMORIES; MRS. AUSTIN; LIZZIE'S BARGAIN. Three Stories. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
VOICES CRYING IN THE WILDERNESS: A NOVEL. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
WARD (Mrs. T. Humphry).—MISS BRETHERTON. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
WORTHLEY (Mrs.).—THE NEW CONTINENT: A Novel. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
YONGE (Charlotte M.).—*Uniform Edition*. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
THE HEIR OF REDCLIFFE.
HEARTSEASE.
HOPES AND FEARS.
DYNEVOR TERRACE.
THE DAISY CHAIN.
THE TRIAL: MORE LINKS OF THE DAISY CHAIN.
PILLARS OF THE HOUSE. Vol. I.
PILLARS OF THE HOUSE. Vol. II.
THE YOUNG STEPMOTHER.
CLEVER WOMAN OF THE FAMILY.
THE THREE BRIDES.
MY YOUNG ALCIDES.
THE CAGED LION.

YONGE (Charlotte M.).—*Uniform Edition*. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
THE DOVE IN THE EAGLE'S NEST.
THE CHAPLET OF PEARLS.
LADY HESTER, AND THE DANVERS PAPERS.
MAGNUM BONUM.
LOVE AND LIFE.
UNKNOWN TO HISTORY.
STRAY PEARLS.
THE ARMOURER'S PRENTICES.
THE TWO SIDES OF THE SHIELD.
NUTTIE'S FATHER.
SCENES AND CHARACTERS.
CHANTRY HOUSE.
A MODERN TELEMACHUS.
BYE WORDS.
BEECHCROFT AT ROCKSTONE.
MORE BYWORDS.
A REPUTED CHANGELING; or, Three Seventh Years Two Centuries Ago.
THE LITTLE DUKE, RICHARD THE FEARLESS.
THE LANCES OF LYNWOOD.
THE PRINCE AND THE PAGE.
P'S AND Q'S: LITTLE LUCY'S WONDERFUL GLOBE.
THE TWO PENNILESS PRINCESSES: A Story of the Time of James I. of Scotland.
— THAT STICK. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 12s.
Collected Works; Essays; Lectures; Letters; Miscellaneous Works.
AN AUTHOR'S LOVE. Being the Unpublished Letters of PROSPER MÉRIMÉE'S "Inconnue." 2 vols. Ext. cr. 8vo. 12s.
ARNOLD (Matthew).—ESSAYS IN CRITICISM. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
— ESSAYS IN CRITICISM. Second Series. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
— DISCOURSES IN AMERICA. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
BACON. With Introduction and Notes, by F. G. SELBY, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 3s.; swd. 2s. 6d. (See also GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)
BLACKIE (John Stuart).—LAY SERMONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
BRIDGES (John A.).—IDYLLS OF A LOST VILLAGE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
BRIMLEY (George).—ESSAYS. Globe 8vo. 5s.
BUNYAN (John).—THE PILGRIM'S PROGRESS FROM THIS WORLD TO THAT WHICH IS TO COME. 18mo. 2s. 6d. net.
BUTCHER (Prof. S. H.).—SOME ASPECTS OF THE GREEK GENIUS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. net.
CARLYLE (Thomas). (See BIOGRAPHY.)
CHURCH (Dean).—MISCELLANEOUS WRITINGS. Collected Edition. 5 vols. Globe 8vo. 5s. each.—Vol. I. MISCELLANEOUS ESSAYS.—II. DANTE, AND OTHER ESSAYS.—III. ST. ANSELM.—IV. SPENSER.—V. BACON.
CLIFFORD (Prof. W. K.). LECTURES AND ESSAYS. Edited by LESLIE STEPHEN AND SIR F. POLLOCK. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
CLOUGH (A. H.).—PROSE REMAINS. With a Selection from his Letters, and a Memoir by HIS WIFE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
COLLINS (J. Churton).—THE STUDY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
CRAIK (Mrs.).—CONCERNING MEN: and other Papers. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
— ABOUT MONEY: and other Things. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— SERMONS OUT OF CHURCH. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

LITERATURE.

Collected Works; Essays: Lectures; Letters; Miscellaneous Works—contd.

DE VERE (Aubrey).—ESSAYS CHIEFLY ON POETRY. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.

—ESSAYS, CHIEFLY LITERARY AND ETHICAL. Globe 8vo. 6s.

DRYDEN, ESSAYS OF. Edited by Prof. C. D. YONGE. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d. (See also GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20.)

DUFF (Rt. Hon. Sir M. E. Grant).—MISCELLANIES, POLITICAL AND LITERARY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

EMERSON (Ralph Waldo).—THE COLLECTED WORKS. 6 vols. Globe 8vo. 5s. each.—I. MISCELLANIES. With an Introductory Essay by JOHN MORLEY.—II. ESSAYS.—III. POEMS.—IV. ENGLISH TRAITS; REPRESENTATIVE MEN.—V. CONDUCT OF LIFE; SOCIETY AND SOLITUDE.—VI. LETTERS; SOCIAL AIMS, ETC.

FITZGERALD (Edward): LETTERS AND LITERARY REMAINS OF. Ed. by W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A. 3 vols. Cr. 8vo. 31s. 6d.

GLOBE LIBRARY. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each: BURNS.—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS AND LETTERS. Edited, with Life and Glossarial Index, by ALEXANDER SMITH.

COWPER.—POETICAL WORKS. Edited by the Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D.

DEFOE.—THE ADVENTURES OF ROBINSON CRUSOE. With Introduction by HENRY KINGSLEY.

DRYDEN.—POETICAL WORKS. A Revised Text and Notes. By W. D. CHRISTIE, M.A. GOLDSMITH.—MISCELLANEOUS WORKS. Edited by Prof. MASSON.

HORACE.—WORKS. Rendered into English Prose by JAMES LONSDALE and S. LEE.

MALORY.—LE MORTE D'ARTHUR. Sir Thos. Malory's Book of King Arthur and of his Noble Knights of the Round Table. The Edition of Caxton, revised for modern use. By Sir E. STRACHEY, Bart.

MILTON.—POETICAL WORKS. Edited, with Introductions, by Prof. MASSON.

POPE.—POETICAL WORKS. Edited, with Memoir and Notes, by Prof. WARD.

SCOTT.—POETICAL WORKS. With Essay by Prof. PALGRAVE.

SHAKESPEARE.—COMPLETE WORKS. Edit. by W. G. CLARK and W. ALDIS WRIGHT. *India Paper Edition*. Cr. 8vo, cloth extra, gilt edges. 10s. 6d. net.

SPENSER.—COMPLETE WORKS Edited by R. MORRIS. Memoir by J. W. HALES, M.A. VIRGIL.—WORKS. Rendered into English Prose by JAMES LONSDALE and S. LEE.

GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES.—Uniformly printed in 18mo, with Vignette Titles by Sir J. E. MILLAIS, Sir NOEL PATON, T. WOOLNER, W. HOLMAN HUNT, ARTHUR HUGHES, etc. 4s. 6d. each.—Also a re-issue in fortnightly vols. 2s. 6d. net, from June, 1891.

THE GOLDEN TREASURY OF THE BEST SONGS AND LYRICAL POEMS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE. Selected and arranged, with Notes, by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE.—Large Paper Edition. 8vo. 10s. 6d. net.

GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES—contd.

THE CHILDREN'S GARLAND FROM THE BEST POETS. Selected by COVENTRY PATMORE.

BUNYAN.—THE PILGRIM'S PROGRESS FROM THIS WORLD TO THAT WHICH IS TO COME.

BACON.—ESSAYS, AND COLOURS OF GOOD AND EVIL. With Notes and Glossarial Index by W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A.

THE BOOK OF PRAISE. From the Best English Hymn Writers. Selected by ROUNDELL, EARL OF SELBORNE.

SHELLEY.—POEMS. Edited by STOPPORD A. BROOKE.—Large Paper Edit. 12s. 6d.

THE FAIRY BOOK: THE BEST POPULAR FAIRY STORIES. Selected by Mrs. CRAIK, Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman."

WORDSWORTH.—POEMS. Chosen and Edited by M. ARNOLD.—Large Paper Edition. 9s.

PLATO.—THE TRIAL AND DEATH OF SOCRATES. Being the Euthyphron, Apology, Crito and Phædo of Plato. Trans. F. J. CHURCH.

LAMB.—TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE. Edited by Rev. ALFRED AINGER, M.A.

THE JEST BOOK. The Choicest Anecdotes and Sayings. Arranged by MARK LEMON.

THE BALLAD BOOK. A Selection of the Choicest British Ballads. Edited by WILLIAM ALLINGHAM.

THE SUNDAY BOOK OF POETRY FOR THE YOUNG. Selected by C. F. ALEXANDER.

THE SONG BOOK. Words and Tunes selected and arranged by JOHN HULLAH.

SCOTTISH SONG. Compiled by MARY CARLYLE AITKEN.

LA LYRE FRANÇAISE. Selected and arranged, with Notes, by G. MASSON.

DEUTSCHE LYRIK. The Golden Treasury of the best German Lyrical Poems. Selected by Dr. BUCHHEIM.

BALLADEN UND ROMANZEN. Being a Selection of the best German Ballads and Romances. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Dr. BUCHHEIM.

A BOOK OF GOLDEN THOUGHTS. By HENRY ATTWELL.

ADDISON.—ESSAYS. Chosen and Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN.

MATTHEW ARNOLD.—SELECTED POEMS.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE.—RELIGIO MEDICI, LETTER TO A FRIEND, &c., AND CHRISTIAN MORALS. Edited by W. A. GREENHILL, M.D.

BYRON.—POETRY. Chosen and arranged by MATTHEW ARNOLD.—Large Paper Edition. 9s.

COWPER.—SELECTIONS FROM POEMS. With an Introduction by Mrs. OLIPHANT.

—LETTERS. Edited, with Introduction, by Rev. W. BENHAM.

DEFOE.—THE ADVENTURES OF ROBINSON CRUSOE. Edited by J. W. CLARK, M.A.

HARE.—GUESSES AT TRUTH. By Two Brothers.

HERRICK.—CHRYSOMELA. Edited by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE.

HUGHES.—TOM BROWN'S SCHOOL DAYS.

KEATS.—THE POETICAL WORKS. Edited by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE.

LANDOR.—SELECTIONS. Ed. by S. COLVIN.

LONGFELLOW.—POEMS OF PLACES: ENGLAND AND WALES. Edited by H. W. LONGFELLOW. 2 vols.

—BALLADS, LYRICS, AND SONNETS.

MOHAMMAD.—SPEECHES AND TABLE-TALK. Translated by STANLEY LANE-POOLE.

GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES—*contd.*

- NEWCASTLE.—THE CAVALIER AND HIS LADY. Selections from the Works of the First Duke and Duchess of Newcastle. With an Introductory Essay by E. JENKINS.
 PLATO.—THE REPUBLIC. Translated by J. L. DAVIES, M.A., and D. J. VAUGHAN.
 —THE PHAEDRUS, LYSIS, AND PROTAGORAS. Translated by J. WRIGHT.
 SHAKESPEARE.—SONGS AND SONNETS. Ed. with Notes, by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE.
 TENNYSON.—LYRICAL POEMS. Selected and Annotated by Prof. F. T. PALGRAVE.—Large Paper Edition. 9s.
 —IN MEMORIAM. Large Paper Edit. 9s.
 THEOCRITUS.—BION, and MOSCHUS. Rendered into English Prose by ANDREW LANG.—Large Paper Edition. 9s.
 CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.—A BOOK OF WORTHIES, GATHERED FROM OLD HISTORIES AND WRITTEN ANEW.
 —A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS OF ALL TIMES AND ALL COUNTRIES.
 —THE STORY OF THE CHRISTIANS AND MOORS IN SPAIN.

GOLDSMITH, ESSAYS OF. Edited by C. D. YONGE, M.A. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d. (*See also* GLOBE LIBRARY, p. 20; ILLUSTRATED BOOKS, p. 12.)

GRAY (Thomas).—WORKS. Edited by EDMUND GOSSE. In 4 vols. Globe 8vo. 20s.—Vol. I. POEMS, JOURNALS, AND ESSAYS.—II. LETTERS.—III. LETTERS.—IV. NOTES ON ARISTOPHANES AND PLATO.

HAMERTON (P. C.).—THE INTELLECTUAL LIFE. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 —HUMAN INTERCOURSE. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
 —FRENCH AND ENGLISH: A Comparison. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

HARRISON (Frederic).—THE CHOICE OF BOOKS. Gl. 8vo. 6s.—Large Paper Ed. 15s.

HARWOOD (George).—FROM WITHIN. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

HELPS (Sir Arthur).—ESSAYS WRITTEN IN THE INTERVALS OF BUSINESS. With Introduction and Notes, by F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A. 1s. 9d.; swd. 1s. 6d.

HOBART (Lord).—ESSAYS AND MISCELLANEOUS WRITINGS. With Biographical Sketch. Edited by Lady HOBART. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

HUTTON (R. H.).—ESSAYS ON SOME OF THE MODERN GUIDES OF ENGLISH THOUGHT IN MATTERS OF FAITH. Globe 8vo. 6s.
 —ESSAYS. 2 vols. Gl. 8vo. 6s. each. Vol. I. Literary; II. Theological.

HUXLEY (Prof. T. H.).—LAY SERMONS, ADDRESSES, AND REVIEWS. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 —CRITIQUE AND ADDRESSES. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 —AMERICAN ADDRESSES, WITH A LECTURE ON THE STUDY OF BIOLOGY. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
 —SCIENCE AND CULTURE, AND OTHER ESSAYS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 —INTRODUCTORY SCIENCE PRIMER. 18mo. 1s.
 —ESSAYS ON SOME CONTROVERTED QUESTIONS. 8vo.

JAMES (Henry).—FRENCH POETS AND NOVELISTS. New Edition. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 —PORTRAITS OF PLACES. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 —PARTIAL PORTRAITS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

KEATS.—LETTERS. Edited by SIDNEY COLVIN. Globe 8vo. 6s.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—COMPLETE EDITION OF THE WORKS OF CHARLES KINGSLEY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.

WESTWARD HO! With a Portrait.

HYPATIA.

YEAST.

ALTON LOCKE.

TWO YEARS AGO.

HERWARD THE WAKE.

POEMS.

THE HEROES; or, Greek Fairy Tales for my Children.

THE WATER BABIES: A Fairy Tale for a Land Baby.

MADAM HOW AND LADY WHY; or, First Lesson in Earth-Lore for Children.

AT LAST: A Christmas in the West Indies.

PROSE IDYLLS.

PLAYS AND PURITANS.

THE ROMAN AND THE TRUTON. With Preface by Professor MAX MÜLLER.

SANITARY AND SOCIAL LECTURES.

HISTORICAL LECTURES AND ESSAYS.

SCIENTIFIC LECTURES AND ESSAYS.

LITERARY AND GENERAL LECTURES.

THE HERMITS.

GLAUCUS; or, The Wonders of the Sea-Shore. With Coloured Illustrations.

VILLAGE AND TOWN AND COUNTRY SERMONS.

THE WATER OF LIFE, AND OTHER SERMONS.

SERMONS ON NATIONAL SUBJECTS: AND THE KING OF THE EARTH.

SERMONS FOR THE TIMES.

GOOD NEWS OF GOD.

THE GOSPEL OF THE PENTATEUCH: AND DAVID.

DISCIPLINE, AND OTHER SERMONS.

WESTMINSTER SERMONS.

ALL SAINTS' DAY, AND OTHER SERMONS.

LAMB (Charles).—COLLECTED WORKS. Ed., with Introduction and Notes, by the Rev. ALFRED AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. 4s. each volume.—I. ESSAYS OF ELIA.—II. PLAYS, POEMS, AND MISCELLANEOUS ESSAYS.—III. MRS. LEICESTER'S SCHOOL; THE ADVENTURES OF ULYSSES; AND OTHER ESSAYS.—IV. TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE.—V. and VI. LETTERS. Newly arranged, with additions.

—TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE. 18mo. 4s. 6d. Globe Readings Edition. Globe 8vo. 2s.

LANKESTER (Prof. E. Ray).—THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE. Occasional Essays and Addresses. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

LIGHTFOOT (Bishop).—ESSAYS. 2 vols. I. THEOLOGICAL. II. MISCELLANEOUS. 8vo.

LODGE (Prof. Oliver).—THE PIONEERS OF SCIENCE. Illustrated. Ext. cr. 8vo.

LOWELL (Jas. Russell).—COMPLETE WORKS. 10 vols. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.—Vols. I.—IV. LITERARY ESSAYS.—V. POLITICAL ESSAYS.—VI. LITERARY AND POLITICAL ADDRESSES.—VII.—X. POETICAL WORKS.

—POLITICAL ESSAYS. Ext. cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

LUBBOCK (Rt. Hon. Sir John, Bart.).—SCIENTIFIC LECTURES. Illustrated. 2nd Edit. revised. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

—POLITICAL AND EDUCATIONAL ADDRESSES. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

—FIFTY YEARS OF SCIENCE: Address to the British Association, 1881. 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

LITERATURE.

- Collected Works; Essays; Lectures; Letters; Miscellaneous Works—*contd.***
- LUBBOCK** (Rt. Hon Sir John, Bart.).—*THE PLEASURES OF LIFE*. New Edition. 60th Thousand. Gl. 8vo. Part I. 1s. 6d.; swd. 1s.—*Library Edition*. 3s. 6d.—Part II. 1s. 6d.; sewed, 1s.—*Library Edition*. 3s. 6d.—Complete in 1 vol. 2s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN** (Rev. Hugh).—*ROMAN MO-SAICS*, or, Studies in Rome and its Neighbourhood. Globe 8vo. 6s.
- MAHAFFY** (Prof. J. P.).—*THE PRINCIPLES OF THE ART OF CONVERSATION*. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MASSON** (David).—*WORDSWORTH, SHELLEY, KEATS; and other Essays*. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- MAURICE** (F. D.).—*THE FRIENDSHIP OF BOOKS; and other Lectures*. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MORLEY** (John).—*WORKS*. Collected Edit. In 11 vols. Globe 8vo. 5s. each.—*VOLTAIRE*. 1 vol.—*ROUSSEAU*. 2 vols.—*DIDEROT and the ENCYCLOPÆDISTS*. 2 vols.—*ON COM-PROMISE*. 1 vol.—*MISCELLANIES*. 3 vols.—*BURKE*. 1 vol.—*STUDIES IN LITERATURE*. 1 vol.
- MYERS** (F. W. H.).—*ESSAYS*. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. each.—I. CLASSICAL; II. MODERN.
- NADAL** (E. S.).—*ESSAYS AT HOME AND ELSEWHERE*. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- OLIPHANT** (T. L. Kingdon).—*THE DUKE AND THE SCHOLAR; and other Essays*. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- OWENS COLLEGE ESSAYS AND AD-DRESSES. By Professors and Lecturers of the College. 8vo. 14s.**
- PATER** (W.).—*THE RENAISSANCE; Studies in Art and Poetry*. 4th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.—*IMAGINARY PORTRAITS*. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—*APPRECIATIONS*. With an Essay on "Style." and Edit. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.—*MARIUS THE EPICUREAN*. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 12s.
- PICTON** (J. A.).—*THE MYSTERY OF MATTER; and other Essays*. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- POLLOCK** (Sir F., Bart.).—*OXFORD LECTURES; and other Discourses*. 8vo. 9s.
- POOLE** (M. E.).—*PICTURES OF COTTAGE LIFE IN THE WEST OF ENGLAND*. 2nd Ed. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- POTTER** (Louisa).—*LANCASHIRE MEMORIES*. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- PRICKARD** (A. O.).—*ARISTOTLE ON THE ART OF POETRY*. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- RUMFORD**.—*COMPLETE WORKS OF COUNT RUMFORD*. Memoir by G. ELLIS. Por-trait. 5 vols. 8vo. 4l. 14s. 6d.
- SCIENCE LECTURES AT SOUTH KEN-SINGTON**. Illustr. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.
- SMALLEY** (George W.).—*LONDON LETTERS AND SOME OTHERS*. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.
- STEPHEN** (Sir James Fitzjames, Bart.).—*HORÆ SABBATICÆ*. Globe 8vo.
- THRING** (Edward).—*THOUGHTS ON LIFE SCIENCE*. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- WESTCOTT** (Bishop). (*See THEOLOGY*, p. 36.)
- WILSON** (Dr. George).—*RELIGIO CHEMICI*. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- THE FIVE GATEWAYS OF KNOWLEDGE* 9th Edit. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WHITTIER (John Greenleaf). *THE COM- PLETE WORKS*. 7 vols. Cr. 8vo. 6s. each.— Vol. I. NARRATIVE AND LEGENDARY POEMS.—II. POEMS OF NATURE; POEMS SUBJECT-IVE AND REMINISCENT; RELIGIOUS POEMS.—III. ANTI-SLAVERY POEMS; SONGS OF LABOUR AND REFORM.—IV. PERSONAL POEMS; OCCASIONAL POEMS; THE TENT ON THE BEACH; with the Poems of ELIZABETH H. WHITTIER, and an Appendix containing Early and Uncollected Verses.—V. MAR- GARET SMITH'S JOURNAL; TALES AND SKETCHES.—VI. OLD PORTRAITS AND MOD-ERN SKETCHES; PERSONAL SKETCHES AND TRIBUTES; HISTORICAL PAPERS.—VII. THE CONFLICT WITH SLAVERY, POLITICS, AND REFORM; THE INNER LIFE, CRITICISM.

LOGIC. (*See under PHILOSOPHY*, p. 26.)

MAGAZINES. (*See PERIODICALS*.)

MAGNETISM. (*See under PHYSICS*, p. 26.)

MATHEMATICS, History of.

BALL (W. W. R.).—*A SHORT ACCOUNT OF THE HISTORY OF MATHEMATICS*. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

MEDICINE.

(*See also DOMESTIC ECONOMY; NURSING; HYGIENE; PHYSIOLOGY.*)

- ACLAND** (Sir H. W.).—*THE ARMY MEDICAL SCHOOL: Address at Netley Hospital*. 1s.
- ALLBUTT** (Dr. T. Clifford).—*ON THE USE OF THE OPHTHALMOSCOPE*. 8vo. 15s.
- ANDERSON** (Dr. McCall).—*LECTURES ON CLINICAL MEDICINE*. Illustr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- BALLANCE** (C. A.) and **EDMUNDS** (Dr. W.).—*LIGATION IN CONTINUITY*. Illustr. Roy. 8vo. 30s. net.
- BARWELL** (Richard, F.R.C.S.).—*THE CAUSES AND TREATMENT OF LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE*. Cr. 8vo. 5s.—*ON ANEURISM, ESPECIALLY OF THE THORAX AND ROOT OF THE NECK*. 3s. 6d.
- BASTIAN** (H. Charlton).—*ON PARALYSIS FROM BRAIN DISEASE IN ITS COMMON FORMS*. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- BICKERTON** (T. H.).—*ON COLOUR BLIND-NESS*. Cr. 8vo.
- BRAIN: A JOURNAL OF NEUROLOGY**. Edited for the Neurological Society of London, by A. DE WATTEVILLE, Quarterly. 8vo. 3s. 6d. (Part I. in Jan. 1878.) Vols. I. to XII. 8vo. 15s. each. [Cloth covers for binding, 1s. each.]
- BRUNTON** (Dr. T. Lauder).—*A TEXT-BOOK OF PHARMACOLOGY, THERAPEUTICS, AND MATERIA MEDICA*. 3rd Edit. Med. 8vo. 21s.—Or in 2 vols. 22s. 6d.—*DISORDERS OF DIGESTION: THEIR CON-SEQUENCES AND TREATMENT*. 8vo. 10s. 6d.—*PHARMACOLOGY AND THERAPEUTICS; or, Medicine Past and Present*. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—*TABLES OF MATERIA MEDICA: A Com-panion to the Materia Medica Museum*. 8vo. 5s.—*CROONIAN LECTURES ON THE CONNEX-ION BETWEEN CHEMICAL CONSTITUTION AND PHYSIOLOGICAL ACTION*. Being an In-troduction to Modern Therapeutics. 8vo.
- BUCKNILL** (Dr.).—*THE CARE OF THE IN-SANE*. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- CARTER (R. Brudenell, F.C.S.).**—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE EYE. 8vo. 16s.
- EYESIGHT, GOOD AND BAD. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- MODERN OPERATIONS FOR CATARACT. 8vo. 6s.
- CHRISTIE (J.).**—CHOLERA EPIDEMICS IN EAST AFRICA. 8vo. 15s.
- COWELL (George).**—LECTURES ON CATARACT: ITS CAUSES, VARIETIES, AND TREATMENT. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- FLÜCKIGER (F. A.) and HANBURY (D.).**—PHARMACOGRAPHIA. A History of the Principal Drugs of Vegetable Origin met with in Great Britain and India. 8vo. 21s.
- FOTHERGILL (Dr. J. Milner).**—THE PRACTITIONER'S HANDBOOK OF TREATMENT; or, The Principles of Therapeutics. 8vo. 16s.
- THE ANTAGONISM OF THERAPEUTIC AGENTS, AND WHAT IT TEACHES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- FOOD FOR THE INVALID, THE CONVALESCENT, THE DYSPEPTIC, AND THE GOUTY. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- FOX (Dr. Wilson).**—ON THE ARTIFICIAL PRODUCTION OF TUBERCLE IN THE LOWER ANIMALS. With Plates. 4to. 5s. 6d.
- ON THE TREATMENT OF HYPERTHYREXIA, AS ILLUSTRATED IN ACUTE ARTICULAR RHEUMATISM BY MEANS OF THE EXTERNAL APPLICATION OF COLD. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- GRIFFITHS (W. H.).**—LESSONS ON PRESCRIPTIONS AND THE ART OF PRESCRIBING. New Edition. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
- HAMILTON (Prof. D. J.).**—ON THE PATHOLOGY OF BRONCHITIS, CATARRHAL PNEUMONIA, TUBERCLE, AND ALLIED LESIONS OF THE HUMAN LUNG. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- A TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGY, SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL. Illustrated. Vol. I. 8vo. 25s.
- HANBURY (Daniel).**—SCIENCE PAPERS, CHIEFLY PHARMACOLOGICAL AND BOTANICAL. Med. 8vo. 14s.
- KLEIN (Dr. E.).**—MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE. An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE BACTERIA IN ASIATIC CHOLERA. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- LEPROSY INVESTIGATION COMMITTEE, JOURNAL OF THE.** Edited by P. S. ABRAHAM, M.A. Nos. 2 and 3. 2s. 6d. each net.
- LINDSAY (Dr. J. A.).**—THE CLIMATIC TREATMENT OF CONSUMPTION. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- MACKENZIE (Sir Morell).**—THE HYGIENE OF THE VOCAL ORGANS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- MACLAGAN (Dr. T.).**—THE GERM THEORY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MACLEAN (Surgeon-General W. C.).**—DISEASES OF TROPICAL CLIMATES. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MACNAMARA (C.).**—A HISTORY OF ASIATIC CHOLERA. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MERCIER (Dr. C.).**—THE NERVOUS SYSTEM AND THE MIND. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

- PIFFARD (H. G.).**—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. 8vo. 16s.
- PRACTITIONER, THE: A MONTHLY JOURNAL OF THERAPEUTICS AND PUBLIC HEALTH.** Edited by T. LAUDER BRUNTON, F.R.S., etc.; DONALD MACALISTER, M.A., M.D., and J. MITCHELL BRUCE, M.D. 1s. 6d. monthly. Vols. I.—XLVI. Half-yearly vols. 10s. 6d. each. [Cloth covers for binding, 1s. each.]
- REYNOLDS (J. R.).**—A SYSTEM OF MEDICINE. Edited by J. RUSSELL REYNOLDS, M.D. In 5 vols. Vols. I.—III. and V. 8vo. 25s. each.—Vol. IV. 21s.
- RICHARDSON (Dr. B. W.).**—DISEASES OF MODERN LIFE. Cr. 8vo.
- THE FIELD OF DISEASE. A Book of Preventive Medicine. 8vo. 25s.
- SEATON (Dr. Edward C.).**—A HANDBOOK OF VACCINATION. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- SEILER (Dr. Carl).**—MICRO-PHOTOGRAPHS IN HISTOLOGY, NORMAL AND PATHOLOGICAL. 4to. 31s. 6d.
- SIBSON (Dr. Francis).**—COLLECTED WORKS Edited by W. M. ORD, M.D. Illustrated. 4 vols. 8vo. 3l. 3s.
- SPENDER (J. Kent).**—THERAPEUTIC MEANS FOR THE RELIEF OF PAIN. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- SURGERY (THE INTERNATIONAL ENCYCLOPEDIA OF).** A Systematic Treatise on the Theory and Practice of Surgery by Authors of various Nations. Edited by JOHN ASHURST, jun., M.D. 6 vols. Roy. 8vo. 31s. 6d. each.
- THORNE (Dr. Thorne).**—DIPHTHERIA. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- WHITE (Dr. W. Hale).**—A TEXT-BOOK OF GENERAL THERAPEUTICS. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- ZIEGLER (Ernst).**—A TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY AND PATHOGENESIS. Translated and Edited by DONALD MACALISTER, M.A., M.D. Illustrated. 8vo.—Part I. GENERAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. 12s. 6d.—Part II. SPECIAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Sections I.—VIII. and IX.—XII. 8vo. 12s. 6d. each.

METALLURGY.

(See also CHEMISTRY.)

- HIORNS (Arthur H.).**—A TEXT-BOOK OF ELEMENTARY METALLURGY. Gl. 8vo. 4s.
- PRACTICAL METALLURGY AND ASSAYING. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 6s.
- IRON AND STEEL MANUFACTURE. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MIXED METALS OR METALLIC ALLOYS. Globe 8vo. 6s.
- PHILLIPS (J. A.).**—A TREATISE ON ORE DEPOSITS. Illustrated. Med. 8vo. 25s.

METAPHYSICS.

(See under PHILOSOPHY, p. 25.)

MILITARY ART AND HISTORY.

- ACLAND (Sir H. W.).** (See MEDICINE.)
- AITKEN (Sir W.).**—THE GROWTH OF THE RECRUIT AND YOUNG SOLDIER. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

MILITARY HISTORY—continued.

CUNYNGHAME (Gen. Sir A. T.).—MY COMMAND IN SOUTH AFRICA, 1874—78. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

HOZIER (Lieut.-Col. H. M.).—THE SEVEN WEEKS' WAR. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—THE INVASIONS OF ENGLAND. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.

MARTEL (Chas.).—MILITARY ITALY. With Map. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

MAURICE (Lt.-Col.).—WAR. 8vo. 5s. net.
—THE NATIONAL DEFENCES. Cr. 8vo.

MERCUR (Prof. J.).—ELEMENTS OF THE ART OF WAR. 8vo. 17s.

SCRATCHLEY—KINLOCH COOKE.—AUSTRALIAN DEFENCES AND NEW GUINEA. Compiled from the Papers of the late Major-General Sir PETER SCRATCHLEY, R.E., by C. KINLOCH COOKE. 8vo. 14s.

THROUGH THE RANKS TO A COMMISSION. New Edition. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WILKINSON (S.).—THE BRAIN OF AN ARMY. A Popular Account of the German General Staff. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WINGATE (Major F. R.).—MAHDIISM AND THE EGYPTIAN SUDAN. An Account of the Rise and Progress of Mahdiism, and of Subsequent Events in the Sudan to the Present Time. With 17 Maps. 8vo. 30s. net.

WOLSELEY (General Viscount).—THE SOLDIER'S POCKET-BOOK FOR FIELD SERVICE. 5th Edit. 16mo, roan. 5s.

—FIELD POCKET-BOOK FOR THE AUXILIARY FORCES. 16mo. 1s. 6d.

MINERALOGY. (See GEOLOGY.)**MISCELLANEOUS WORKS.**

(See under LITERATURE, p. 19.)

MUSIC.

FAY (Amy).—MUSIC-STUDY IN GERMANY. Preface by Sir GEO. GROVE. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

GROVE (Sir George).—A DICTIONARY OF MUSIC AND MUSICIANS, A.D. 1450—1889. Edited by Sir GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. In 4 vols. 8vo. 21s. each. With Illustrations in Music Type and Woodcut.—Also published in Parts. Parts I.—XIV., XIX.—XXII. 3s. 6d. each; XV. XVI. 7s.; XVII. XVIII. 7s.; XXIII.—XXV., Appendix. Edited by J. A. FULLER MAITLAND, M.A. 9s. [Cloth covers for binding the volumes, 1s. each.]

—A COMPLETE INDEX TO THE ABOVE. By Mrs. E. WODEHOUSE. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

HULLAH (John).—MUSIC IN THE HOUSE. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

TAYLOR (Franklin).—A PRIMER OF PIANO-FORTE PLAYING. 18mo. 1s.

TAYLOR (Sedley).—SOUND AND MUSIC. 2nd Edit. Ext. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

—A SYSTEM OF SIGHT-SINGING FROM THE ESTABLISHED MUSICAL NOTATION. 8vo. 5s. net.

NATURAL HISTORY.

ATKINSON (J. C.). (See ANTIQUITIES.)

BAKER (Sir Samuel W.). (See SPORT.)

BLANFORD (W. T.).—GEOLOGY AND ZOOLOGY OF ABYSSINIA. 8vo. 21s.

FOWLER (W. W.).—TALES OF THE BIRDS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—A YEAR WITH THE BIRDS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—MADAM HOW AND LADY WHY; or, First Lessons in Earth-Lore for Children. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—GLAUCUS; or, The Wonders of the Sea-Shore. With Coloured Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.—Presentation Edition. Cr. 8vo, extra cloth. 7s. 6d.

WALLACE (Alfred Russel).—THE MALAY ARCHIPELAGO: The Land of the Orang Utang and the Bird of Paradise. Maps and Illustrations. Ext. cr. 8vo. 6s. (See also BIOLOGY.)

WATERTON (Charles).—WANDERINGS IN SOUTH AMERICA, THE NORTH-WEST OF THE UNITED STATES, AND THE ANTILLES. Edited by Rev. J. G. WOOD. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—People's Edition. 4to. 6d.

WHITE (Gilbert).—NATURAL HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF SELBORNE. Ed. by FRANK BUCKLAND. With a Chapter on Antiquities by the EARL OF SELBORNE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

NATURAL PHILOSOPHY. (See PHYSICS.)**NAVAL SCIENCE.**

ROBINSON (Rev. J. L.).—MARINE SURVEYING, AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON. For Younger Naval Officers. Illust. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

SHORTLAND (Admiral).—NAUTICAL SURVEYING. 8vo. 21s.

THOMSON (Sir Wm.).—POPULAR LECTURES AND ADDRESSES.—Vol. III. NAVIGATION. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

NOVELS. (See PROSE FICTION, p. 17.)**NURSING.**

(See under DOMESTIC ECONOMY, p. 8.)

OPTICS (or LIGHT). (See PHYSICS, p. 27.)**PAINTING. (See ART.)****PERIODICALS.**

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF PHILOLOGY, THE. (See PHILOLOGY.)

BRAIN. (See MEDICINE.)

ECONOMIC JOURNAL, THE. (See POLITICAL ECONOMY.)

ECONOMICS, THE QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF. (See POLITICAL ECONOMY.)

ENGLISH ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE, THE.—Profusely Illustrated. Published Monthly. No. 1. October, 1883. 6d.—Vol. I. 1884. 7s. 6d.—Vols. II.—VIII. Super royal 8vo, extra cloth, coloured edges. 8s. each. [Cloth Covers for binding Volumes, 1s. each.]

NATURE: A WEEKLY ILLUSTRATED JOURNAL OF SCIENCE. Published every Thursday. Price 6d. Monthly Parts, 2s. and 2s. 6d.; Current Half-yearly vols., 15s. each. Vols. I.—XLIII. [Cases for binding vols. 1s. 6d. each.]

HELLENIC STUDIES, THE JOURNAL OF. Pub. Half-Yearly from 1880. 8vo. 30s.; or each Part, 15s. Vol. XII. Part I. 15s. net.

The Journal will be sold at a reduced price to Libraries wishing to subscribe, but official application must in each case be made to the Council. Information on this point, and upon the conditions of Membership, may be obtained on application to the Hon. Sec., Mr. George Macmillan, 29, Bedford Street, Covent Garden.

MACMILLAN'S MAGAZINE. Published Monthly. 1s.—Vols. I.—LXIV. 7s. 6d. each. [Cloth covers for binding, 1s. each.]

PHILOLOGY, THE JOURNAL OF. (See PHILOLOGY.)

PRACTITIONER, THE. (See MEDICINE.)

RECORD OF TECHNICAL AND SECONDARY EDUCATION. (See EDUCATION.)

PHILOLOGY.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF PHILOLOGY, THE. Edited by Prof. BASIL L. GILDER-SLEEVE. 4s. 6d. each No. (quarterly).

AMERICAN PHILOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION, TRANSACTIONS OF. Vols. I.—XX. 8s. 6d. per vol. net, except Vols. XV. and XX., which are 10s. 6d. net.

CORNELL UNIVERSITY STUDIES IN CLASSICAL PHILOLOGY. Edited by I. FLAGG, W. G. HALE, and B. I. WHEELER. I. THE *CUM*-CONSTRUCTIONS: their History and Functions. Part I. Critical. 1s. 8d. net. Part II. Constructive. By W. G. HALE. 3s. 4d. net.—II. ANALOGY AND THE SCOPE OF ITS APPLICATION IN LANGUAGE. By B. I. WHEELER. 1s. 3d. net.

GILES (P.).—A SHORT MANUAL OF PHILOLOGY FOR CLASSICAL STUDENTS. Cr. 8vo.

JOURNAL OF SACRED AND CLASSICAL PHILOLOGY. 4 vols. 8vo. 12s. 6d. each.

JOURNAL OF PHILOLOGY. New Series. Edited by W. A. WRIGHT, M.A., I. BYWATER, M.A., and H. JACKSON, M.A. 4s. 6d. each No. (half-yearly).

KELLNER (Dr. L.).—HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH SYNTAX. Ex. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

MORRIS (Rev. Richard, LL.D.).—PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. 18mo. 1s.

—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN HISTORICAL ENGLISH GRAMMAR. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

—HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH ACCIDENCE. Extra fcp. 8vo. 6s.

MORRIS (R.) and BOWEN (H. C.).—ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES. 18mo. 1s.

OLIPHANT (T. L. Kington).—THE OLD AND MIDDLE ENGLISH. Globe 8vo. 9s.

—THE NEW ENGLISH. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.

PEILE (John).—A PRIMER OF PHILOLOGY. 18mo. 1s.

PELLISSIER (E.).—FRENCH ROOTS AND THEIR FAMILIES. Globe 8vo. 6s.

TAYLOR (Isaac).—WORDS AND PLACES. 9th Edit. Maps. Globe 8vo. 6s.

—ETRUSCAN RESEARCHES. 8vo. 14s.

—GREEKS AND GOTH: A Study of the Runes. 8vo. 9s.

WETHERELL (J.).—EXERCISES ON MORRIS'S PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. 18mo. 1s.

YONGE (C. M.).—HISTORY OF CHRISTIAN NAMES. New Edit., revised. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

PHILOSOPHY.

Ethics and Metaphysics—Logic—Psychology.

Ethics and Metaphysics.

BALFOUR (Right Hon. A. J.).—A DEFENCE OF PHILOSOPHIC DOUBT. 8vo. 12s.

BIRKS (Thomas Rawson).—FIRST PRINCIPLES OF MORAL SCIENCE. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

—MODERN UTILITARIANISM; or, The Systems of Paley, Bentham, and Mill Examined and Compared. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

—MODERN PHYSICAL FATALISM, AND THE DOCTRINE OF EVOLUTION. Including an Examination of Mr. Herbert Spencer's "First Principles." Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CALDERWOOD (Prof. H.).—A HANDBOOK OF MORAL PHILOSOPHY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

FISKE (John).—OUTLINES OF COSMIC PHILOSOPHY, BASED ON THE DOCTRINE OF EVOLUTION. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

FOWLER (Rev. Thomas).—PROGRESSIVE MORALITY: An Essay in Ethics. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

HARPER (Father Thomas).—THE METAPHYSICS OF THE SCHOOL. In 5 vols.—Vols. I. and II. 8vo. 18s. each.—Vol. III. Part I. 12s.

KANT.—KANT'S CRITICAL PHILOSOPHY FOR ENGLISH READERS. By J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D., and J. H. BERNARD, B.D. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo.—Vol. I. THE KRITIK OF PURE REASON EXPLAINED AND DEFENDED. 7s. 6d.—Vol. II. THE PROLEGOMENA. Translated, with Notes and Appendices. 6s.

KANT—MAX MÜLLER.—CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON BY IMMANUEL KANT. Translated by F. MAX MÜLLER. With Introduction by LUDWIG NOIRÉ. 2 vols. 8vo. 16s. each (sold separately).—Vol. I. HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION, by LUDWIG NOIRÉ, etc.—Vol. II. CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON.

MAURICE (F. D.).—MORAL AND METAPHYSICAL PHILOSOPHY. 2 vols. 8vo. 16s.

MCCOSH (Rev. Dr. James).—THE METHOD OF THE DIVINE GOVERNMENT, PHYSICAL AND MORAL. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE SUPERNATURAL IN RELATION TO THE NATURAL. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—THE INTUITIONS OF THE MIND. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—AN EXAMINATION OF MR. J. S. MILL'S PHILOSOPHY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—CHRISTIANITY AND POSITIVISM. Lectures on Natural Theology and Apologetics. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—THE SCOTTISH PHILOSOPHY FROM HUTCHESON TO HAMILTON, BIOGRAPHICAL, EXPOSITORY, CRITICAL. Roy. 8vo. 16s.

—REALISTIC PHILOSOPHY DEFENDED IN A PHILOSOPHIC SERIES. 2 vols.—Vol. I. EXPOSITORY. Vol. II. HISTORICAL AND CRITICAL. Cr. 8vo. 14s.

PHILOSOPHY.**Ethics and Metaphysics—continued.**

MCCOSH (Rev. Dr. J.).—FIRST AND FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS. Being a Treatise on Metaphysics. 8vo. 9s.

—THE PREVAILING TYPES OF PHILOSOPHY: CAN THEY LOGICALLY REACH REALITY? 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MASSON (Prof. David).—RECENT BRITISH PHILOSOPHY. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SIDGWICK (Prof. Henry).—THE METHODS OF ETHICS. 4th Edit., revised. 8vo. 14s.

—A SUPPLEMENT TO THE SECOND EDITION. Containing all the important Additions and Alterations in the Fourth Edition. 8vo. 6s.

—OUTLINES OF THE HISTORY OF ETHICS FOR ENGLISH READERS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

THORNTON (W. T.).—OLD-FASHIONED ETHICS AND COMMON-SENSE METAPHYSICS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

Logic.

BOOLE (George).—THE MATHEMATICAL ANALYSIS OF LOGIC. 8vo. sewed. 5s.

CARROLL (Lewis).—THE GAME OF LOGIC. Cr. 8vo. 3s. net.

JEVONS (W. Stanley).—A PRIMER OF LOGIC. 18mo. 1s.

—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN LOGIC, DEDUCTIVE AND INDUCTIVE. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

—STUDIES IN DEDUCTIVE LOGIC. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—THE PRINCIPLES OF SCIENCE: A Treatise on Logic and Scientific Method. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

—PURE LOGIC: and other Minor Works. Edited by R. ADAMSON, M.A., and HARRIET A. JEVONS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

KEYNES (J. N.).—STUDIES AND EXERCISES IN FORMAL LOGIC. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

MCCOSH (Rev. Dr.).—THE LAWS OF DISCURSIVE THOUGHT. A Text-Book of Formal Logic. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

RAY (Prof. P. K.).—A TEXT-BOOK OF DEDUCTIVE LOGIC. 4th Edit. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

VENN (Rev. John).—THE LOGIC OF CHANCE. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—SYMBOLIC LOGIC. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE PRINCIPLES OF EMPIRICAL OR INDUCTIVE LOGIC. 8vo. 18s.

Psychology.

BALDWIN (Prof. J. M.).—HANDBOOK OF PSYCHOLOGY: Senses and Intellect. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

—FEELING AND WILL. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

CALDERWOOD (Prof. H.).—THE RELATIONS OF MIND AND BRAIN. 8vo. 12s.

CLIFFORD (W. K.).—SEEING AND THINKING. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

HÖFFDING (Prof. H.).—OUTLINES OF PSYCHOLOGY. Translated by M. E. LOWNDSE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

JAMES (Prof. William).—THE PRINCIPLES OF PSYCHOLOGY. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. 25s. net.

JARDINE (Rev. Robert).—THE ELEMENTS OF THE PSYCHOLOGY OF COGNITION. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

MCCOSH (Rev. Dr.).—PSYCHOLOGY. Cr. 8vo. I. THE COGNITIVE POWERS. 6s. 6d.—II. THE MOTIVE POWERS. 6s. 6d.

—THE EMOTIONS. 8vo. 9s.

MAUDSLEY (Dr. Henry).—THE PHYSIOLOGY OF MIND. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—THE PATHOLOGY OF MIND. 8vo. 18s.

—BODY AND MIND. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

MURPHY (J. J.).—HABIT AND INTELLIGENCE. 2nd Edit. Illustrated. 8vo. 16s.

PHOTOGRAPHY.

MELDOLA (Prof. R.).—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

PHYSICS OR NATURAL PHILOSOPHY.

General—Electricity and Magnetism—Heat, Light, and Sound.

General.

ANDREWS (Dr. Thomas): THE SCIENTIFIC PAPERS OF THE LATE. With a Memoir by Prof. TAIT and CRUM BROWN. 8vo. 18s.

EVERETT (Prof. J. D.).—THE C. G. S. SYSTEM OF UNITS, WITH TABLES OF PHYSICAL CONSTANTS. New Edit. Globe 8vo. 5s.

FESSENDEN (C.).—PHYSICS FOR PUBLIC SCHOOLS. Globe 8vo.

FISHER (Rev. Osmond).—PHYSICS OF THE EARTH'S CRUST. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 12s.

GUILLEMIN (Amédée).—THE FORCES OF NATURE. A Popular Introduction to the Study of Physical Phenomena. 455 Woodcuts. Roy. 8vo. 21s.

—THE APPLICATIONS OF PHYSICAL FORCES. With Plates and Illustrations. Roy. 8vo. 21s.

KEMPE (A. B.).—HOW TO DRAW A STRAIGHT LINE. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

LOEWY (B.).—QUESTIONS AND EXAMPLES IN EXPERIMENTAL PHYSICS, SOUND, LIGHT, HEAT, ELECTRICITY, AND MAGNETISM. Fcp. 8vo. 2s.

—A GRADUATED COURSE OF NATURAL SCIENCE. Part I. Gl. 8vo. 2s.—Part II. 2s. 6d.

MOLLOY (Rev. G.).—GLEANINGS IN SCIENCE: A Series of Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

STEWART (Prof. Balfour).—A PRIMER OF PHYSICS. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSICS. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—QUESTIONS. By T. H. CORE. 18mo. 2s.

STEWART (Prof. Balfour) and GEE (W. W. Haldane).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSICS. Illustrated.—GENERAL PHYSICAL PROCESSES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

TAIT (Prof. P. G.).—LECTURES ON SOME RECENT ADVANCES IN PHYSICAL SCIENCE. 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

THOMSON (Sir Wm.).—POPULAR LECTURES AND ADDRESSES.—Vol. I. CONSTITUTION OF MATTER. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Electricity and Magnetism.

CUMMING (Linnaeus).—AN INTRODUCTION TO ELECTRICITY. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

DAY (R. E.).—ELECTRIC LIGHT ARITHMETIC. 18mo. 2s.

GRAY (Prof. Andrew).—THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d.

—ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. Fcp. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

GUILLEMIN (A.).—ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. A Popular Treatise. Translated and Edited by Prof. SILVANUS P. THOMPSON. Super Roy. 8vo. 31s. 6d.

LODGE (Prof. Oliver).—MODERN VIEWS OF ELECTRICITY. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

MENDENHALL (T. C.).—A CENTURY OF ELECTRICITY. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

STEWART (Prof. Balfour) and GEE (W. W. Haldane).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSICS. Cr. 8vo. Illustrated.—ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 7s. 6d.

— PRACTICAL PHYSICS FOR SCHOOLS. Gl. 8vo.—ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 2s. 6d.

THOMPSON (Prof. Silvanus P.).—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THOMSON (Sir Wm.).—PAPERS ON ELECTROSTATICS AND MAGNETISM. 8vo. 18s.

TURNER (H. H.).—EXAMPLES ON HEAT AND ELECTRICITY. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

Heat, Light, and Sound.

AIRY (Sir G. B.).—ON SOUND AND ATMOSPHERIC VIBRATIONS. Cr. 8vo. 9s.

CARNOT—THURSTON.—REFLECTIONS ON THE MOTIVE POWER OF HEAT, AND ON MACHINES FITTED TO DEVELOP THAT POWER. From the French of N. L. S. CARNOT. Edited by R. H. THURSTON, LL.D. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

CLAUSIUS (R.).—THE MECHANICAL THEORY OF HEAT. Translated by W. R. BROWNE. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

FERRERS (Rev. N. M.).—SPHERICAL HARMONICS AND SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THEM. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

JOHNSON (Amy).—SUNSHINE. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo.

JONES (Prof. D. E.).—HEAT, LIGHT, AND SOUND. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

MAYER (Prof. A. M.).—SOUND. A Series of Simple Experiments. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MAYER (Prof. A. M.) and BARNARD (C.).—LIGHT. A Series of Simple Experiments. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

PARKINSON (S.).—A TREATISE ON OPTICS. 4th Edit., revised. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

PEABODY (Prof. C. H.).—THERMODYNAMICS OF THE STEAM ENGINE AND OTHER HEAT-ENGINES. 8vo. 21s.

PERRY (Prof. J.).—STEAM: An Elementary Treatise. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

PRESTON (T.).—THE THEORY OF LIGHT. Illustrated. 8vo. 15s. net.

— THE THEORY OF HEAT. 8vo.

RAYLEIGH (Lord).—THEORY OF SOUND. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d.—Vol. II. 12s. 6d.

SHANN (G.).—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT IN RELATION TO STEAM AND THE STEAM-ENGINE. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

SPOTTISWOODE (W.).—POLARISATION OF LIGHT. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

STEWART (Prof. Balfour) and GEE (W. W. Haldane).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSICS. Cr. 8vo. Illustrated.—OPTICS, HEAT, AND SOUND

— PRACTICAL PHYSICS FOR SCHOOLS. Gl. 8vo.—HEAT, LIGHT, AND SOUND.

STOKES (Sir George G.).—ON LIGHT. The Burnett Lectures. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

STONE (W. H.).—ELEMENTARY LESSONS ON SOUND. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

TAIT (Prof. P. G.).—HEAT. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

TAYLOR (Sedley).—SOUND AND MUSIC. and Edit. Ext. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

TURNER (H. H.). (*See* ELECTRICITY.)

WRIGHT (Lewis).—LIGHT. A Course of Experimental Optics. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

PHYSIOGRAPHY and METEOROLOGY.

ARATUS.—THE SKIES AND WEATHER FORECASTS OF ARATUS. Translated by E. POSTE, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BLANFORD (H. F.).—THE RUDIMENTS OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY FOR THE USE OF INDIAN SCHOOLS. Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

— A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO THE CLIMATES AND WEATHER OF INDIA, CEYLON AND BURMAH, AND THE STORMS OF INDIAN SEAS. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

FERREL (Prof. W.).—A POPULAR TREATISE ON THE WINDS. 8vo. 18s.

FISHER (Rev. Osmond).—PHYSICS OF THE EARTH'S CRUST. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 12s.

GALTON (Francis).—METEOROGRAPHICA; or, Methods of Mapping the Weather. 4to. 9s.

GEIKIE (Sir Archibald).—A PRIMER OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

— ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

— QUESTIONS ON THE SAME. 1s. 6d.

HUXLEY (Prof. T. H.).—PHYSIOGRAPHY. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

LOCKYER (J. Norman).—OUTLINES OF PHYSIOGRAPHY: THE MOVEMENTS OF THE EARTH. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo, swd. 1s. 6d.

MELDOLA (Prof. R.) and WHITE (Wm.).—REPORT ON THE EAST ANGLIAN EARTHQUAKE OF APRIL 22ND, 1884. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

PHYSIOLOGY.

FEARNLEY (W.).—A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL HISTOLOGY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

FOSTER (Prof. Michael).—A TEXT-BOOK OF PHYSIOLOGY. Illustrated. 5th Edit. 8vo.—Part I. Book I. BLOOD: THE TISSUES OF MOVEMENT, THE VASCULAR MECHANISM. 10s. 6d.—Part II. Book II. THE TISSUES OF CHEMICAL ACTION, WITH THEIR RESPECTIVE MECHANISMS: NUTRITION. 10s. 6d.—Part III. Book III. THE CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM. 7s. 6d.—Part IV. Book III. THE SENSES, AND SOME SPECIAL MUSCULAR MECHANISMS.—BOOK IV. THE TISSUES AND MECHANISMS OF REPRODUCTION. 10s. 6d.

— A PRIMER OF PHYSIOLOGY. 18mo. 1s.

FOSTER (Prof. M.) and LANGLEY (J. N.).—A COURSE OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSIOLOGY AND HISTOLOGY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GAMGEE (Arthur).—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY OF THE ANIMAL BODY. Vol. I. 8vo. 18s. Vol. II.

PHYSIOLOGY—continued.

HUMPHRY (Prof. Sir G. M.).—THE HUMAN FOOT AND THE HUMAN HAND. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

HUXLEY (Prof. Thos. H.).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—QUESTIONS. By T. ALCOCK. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

MIVART (St. George).—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY ANATOMY. Fcp. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

PETTIGREW (J. Bell).—THE PHYSIOLOGY OF THE CIRCULATION IN PLANTS IN THE LOWER ANIMALS AND IN MAN. 8vo. 12s.

SEILER (Dr. Carl).—MICRO-PHOTOGRAPHS IN HISTORY, NORMAL AND PATHOLOGICAL. 4to. 3s. 6d.

POETRY. (See under LITERATURE, p. 14.)

POLITICAL ECONOMY.

BASTABLE (Prof. C. F.).—PUBLIC FINANCE.

BOHM-BAWERK (Prof.).—CAPITAL AND INTEREST. Trans. by W. SMART. 8vo. 12s. net.

—THE POSITIVE THEORY OF CAPITAL. By the same Translator. 12s. net.

BOISSEVAIN (G. M.).—THE MONETARY QUESTION. 8vo, sewed. 3s. net.

BONAR (James).—MALTHUS AND HIS WORK. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

CAIRNES (J. E.).—SOME LEADING PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY NEWLY EXPOUNDED. 8vo. 14s.

—THE CHARACTER AND LOGICAL METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CLARKE (C. B.).—SPECULATIONS FROM POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

CO-OPERATION IN THE UNITED STATES: HISTORY OF. Edited by H. B. ADAMS. 8vo. 15s.

DICTIONARY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY, A. By various Writers. Edited by R. H. INGLIS PALGRAVE. 3s. 6d. net. (Part I. July, 1891.)

ECONOMIC JOURNAL, THE.—THE JOURNAL OF THE BRITISH ECONOMIC ASSOCIATION. Edit. by Prof. F. Y. EDGEWORTH. Published Quarterly. 8vo. 5s. (Part I. April, 1891.)

ECONOMICS: THE QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF. Vol. II. Parts II. III. IV. 2s. 6d. each.—Vol. III. 4 parts. 2s. 6d. each.—Vol. IV. 4 parts. 2s. 6d. each.

FAWCETT (Henry).—MANUAL OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. 7th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 12s.

—AN EXPLANATORY DIGEST OF THE ABOVE. By C. A. WATERS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

—FREE TRADE AND PROTECTION. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

FAWCETT (Mrs. H.).—POLITICAL ECONOMY FOR BEGINNERS, WITH QUESTIONS. 7th Edit. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

FIRST LESSONS IN BUSINESS MATTERS. By A BANKER'S DAUGHTER. 2nd Edit. 18mo. 1s.

GILMAN (N. P.).—PROFIT-SHARING BETWEEN EMPLOYER AND EMPLOYEE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GOSCHEN (Rt. Hon. George J.).—REPORTS AND SPEECHES ON LOCAL TAXATION. 8vo. 5s.

GUIDE TO THE UNPROTECTED: IN EVERY-DAY MATTERS RELATING TO PROPERTY AND INCOME. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

GUNTUN (George).—WEALTH AND PROGRESS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

HORTON (Hon. S. Dana).—THE SILVER POUND AND ENGLAND'S MONETARY POLICY SINCE THE RESTORATION. 8vo. 14s.

HOWELL (George).—THE CONFLICTS OF CAPITAL AND LABOUR. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

JEVONS (W. Stanley).—A PRIMER OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. 18mo. 1s.

—THE THEORY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. 3rd Ed. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

—INVESTIGATIONS IN CURRENCY AND FINANCE. Edit. by H. S. FOXWELL. 8vo. 21s.

KEYNES (J. N.).—THE SCOPE AND METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. net.

MACDONELL (John).—THE LAND QUESTION. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

MARSHALL (Prof. Alfred).—PRINCIPLES OF ECONOMICS. 2 vols. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d. net.

MARSHALL (Prof. A. and Mary P.).—THE ECONOMICS OF INDUSTRY. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

MARTIN (Frederick).—THE HISTORY OF LLOYD'S, AND OF MARINE INSURANCE IN GREAT BRITAIN. 8vo. 14s.

PRICE (L. L. F. R.).—INDUSTRIAL PEACE: ITS ADVANTAGES, METHODS, AND DIFFICULTIES. Med. 8vo. 6s.

SIDGWICK (Prof. Henry).—THE PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 16s.

SMART (W.).—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THEORY OF VALUE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. net.

WALKER (Francis A.).—FIRST LESSONS IN POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

—A BRIEF TEXT-BOOK OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

—POLITICAL ECONOMY. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

—THE WAGES QUESTION. Ext. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d. net.

—MONEY. New Edit. Ext. cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d. net.

—MONEY IN ITS RELATION TO TRADE AND INDUSTRY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—LAND AND ITS RENT. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

WALLACE (A. R.).—BAD TIMES: An Essay. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WICKSTEED (Ph. H.).—THE ALPHABET OF ECONOMIC SCIENCE.—I. ELEMENTS OF THE THEORY OF VALUE OR WORTH. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

POLITICS.

(See also HISTORY.)

ADAMS (Sir F. O.) and **CUNNINGHAM** (C.).—THE SWISS CONFEDERATION. 8vo. 14s.

BAKER (Sir Samuel W.).—THE EGYPTIAN QUESTION. 8vo, sewed. 2s.

BATH (Marquis of).—OBSERVATIONS ON BULGARIAN AFFAIRS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BRIGHT (John).—SPEECHES ON QUESTIONS OF PUBLIC POLICY. Edit. by J. E. THOROLD ROGERS. With Portrait. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

—Popular Edition. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—PUBLIC ADDRESSES. Edited by J. E. T. ROGERS. 8vo. 14s.

BRYCE (Jas., M.P.).—THE AMERICAN COMMONWEALTH. 2 vols. Ext. cr. 8vo. 25s.

BURKE (Edmund).—LETTERS, TRACTS, AND SPEECHES ON IRISH AFFAIRS. Edited by MATTHEW ARNOLD, with Preface. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—REFLECTIONS ON THE FRENCH REVOLUTION. Ed. by F. G. SELBY. Globe 8vo. 5s.

- CAIRNES (J. E.).—POLITICAL ESSAYS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — THE SLAVE POWER. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 COBDEN (Richard).—SPEECHES ON QUESTIONS OF PUBLIC POLICY. Ed. by J. BRIGHT and J. E. THOROLD ROGERS. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 DICEY (Prof. A. V.).—LETTERS ON UNIONIST DELUSIONS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 DILKE (Rt. Hon. Sir Charles W.).—GREATER BRITAIN. A Record of Travel in English-Speaking Countries during 1866-67. (America, Australia, India.) 9th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — PROBLEMS OF GREATER BRITAIN. Maps. 3rd Edit. Ext. cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
 DONISTHORPE (Wordsworth).—INDIVIDUALISM: A System of Politics. 8vo. 14s.
 DUFF (Rt. Hon. Sir M. E. Grant).—MISCELLANIES. POLITICAL AND LITERARY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 ENGLISH CITIZEN, THE.—His Rights and Responsibilities. Ed. by HENRY CRAIK, C.B. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
 THE PUNISHMENT AND PREVENTION OF CRIME. By Col. Sir EDMUND DU CANE.
 LOCAL GOVERNMENT. By M. D. CHALMERS.
 COLONIES AND DEPENDENCIES: Part I. INDIA. By J. S. COTTON, M.A.—II. THE COLONIES. By E. J. PAYNE.
 THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO EDUCATION. By HENRY CRAIK, C.B.
 THE STATE AND THE CHURCH. By Hon. ARTHUR ELLIOTT, M.P.
 THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO TRADE. By Sir T. H. FARRER, Bart.
 THE POOR LAW. By the Rev. T. W. FOWLE.
 THE STATE IN RELATION TO LABOUR. By W. STANLEY JEVONS.
 JUSTICE AND POLICE. By F. W. MAITLAND.
 THE NATIONAL DEFENCES. By Colonel MAURICE, R.A. [*In the Press.*]
 THE LAND LAWS. By Sir F. POLLOCK, Bart. 2nd Edit.
 CENTRAL GOVERNMENT. By H. D. TRAILL.
 THE ELECTORATE AND THE LEGISLATURE. By SPENCER WALPOLE.
 FOREIGN RELATIONS. By S. WALPOLE.
 THE NATIONAL BUDGET; THE NATIONAL DEBT; TAXES AND RATES. By A. J. WILSON.
 FAWCETT (Henry).—SPEECHES ON SOME CURRENT POLITICAL QUESTIONS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — FREE TRADE AND PROTECTION. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 FAWCETT (Henry and Mrs. H.).—ESSAYS AND LECTURES ON POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SUBJECTS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 FISKE (John).—AMERICAN POLITICAL IDEAS VIEWED FROM THE STAND-POINT OF UNIVERSAL HISTORY. Cr. 8vo. 4s.
 — CIVIL GOVERNMENT IN THE UNITED STATES CONSIDERED WITH SOME REFERENCE TO ITS ORIGIN. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
 FREEMAN (Prof. E. A.).—DIS-ESTABLISHMENT AND DIS-ENDEWMENT. WHAT ARE THEY? 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 1s.
 — COMPARATIVE POLITICS AND THE UNITY OF HISTORY. 8vo. 14s.
 — THE GROWTH OF THE ENGLISH CONSTITUTION. 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
 HARWOOD (George).—DIS-ESTABLISHMENT; or, a Defence of the Principle of a National Church. 8vo. 12s.
 — THE COMING DEMOCRACY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

- HILL (Florence D.).—CHILDREN OF THE STATE. Ed. by FANNY FOWKE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 HILL (Octavia).—OUR COMMON LAND, AND OTHER ESSAYS. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 HOLLAND (Prof. T. E.).—THE TREATY RELATIONS OF RUSSIA AND TURKEY, FROM 1774 to 1853. Cr. 8vo. 2s.
 JENKS (Prof. Edward).—THE GOVERNMENT OF VICTORIA (AUSTRALIA). 8vo. 14s.
 LOWELL (J. R.). (*See COLLECTED WORKS.*)
 LUBBOCK (Sir J.). (*See COLLECTED WORKS.*)
 MACDONELL (John).—THE LAND QUESTION. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 PALGRAVE (Reginald F. D.).—THE HOUSE OF COMMONS: Illustrations of its History and Practice. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 PALGRAVE (W. Gifford).—ESSAYS ON EASTERN QUESTIONS. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 POLLOCK (Sir F., Bart.).—INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY OF THE SCIENCE OF POLITICS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 PRACTICAL POLITICS. Published under the auspices of the National Liberal Federation. 8vo. 6s.
 ROGERS (Prof. J. E. T.).—COBDEN AND POLITICAL OPINION. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 ROUTLEDGE (Jas.).—POPULAR PROGRESS IN ENGLAND. 8vo. 16s.
 RUSSELL (Sir Charles).—NEW VIEWS ON IRELAND. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 — THE PARNELL COMMISSION: THE OPENING SPEECH FOR THE DEFENCE. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — *Popular Edition.* Sewed. 2s.
 SELBORNE (Earl of). (*See under THEOLOGY*, p. 32.)
 SIDGWICK (Prof. Henry).—THE ELEMENTS OF POLITICS. 8vo. 14s. net.
 SMITH (Goldwin).—CANADA AND THE CANADIAN QUESTION. 8vo. 8s. net.
 STATESMAN'S YEAR-BOOK, THE. (*See STATISTICS.*)
 STATHAM (R.).—BLACKS, BOERS, AND BRITISH. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 THORNTON (W. T.).—A PLEA FOR PEASANT PROPRIETORS. New Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — INDIAN PUBLIC WORKS, AND COGNATE INDIAN TOPICS. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
 TRENCH (Capt. F.).—THE RUSSO-INDIAN QUESTION. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 WALLACE (Sir Donald M.).—EGYPT AND THE EGYPTIAN QUESTION. 8vo. 14s.

PSYCHOLOGY.

(*See under PHILOSOPHY*, p. 26.)

SCULPTURE. (*See ART.*)

SOCIAL ECONOMY.

- FAWCETT (H. and Mrs. H.). (*See POLITICS.*)
 HILL (Octavia).—HOMES OF THE LONDON POOR. Cr. 8vo, sewed. 1s.
 HUXLEY (Prof. T. H.).—SOCIAL DISEASES AND WORSE REMEDIES: Letters to the "Times" on Mr. Booth's Schemes. Cr. 8vo. sewed. 1s. net.
 JEVONS (W. Stanley).—METHODS OF SOCIAL REFORM. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 STANLEY (Hon. Maude).—CLUBS FOR WORKING GIRLS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

SOUND. (See under PHYSICS, p. 27.)

SPORT.

- BAKER** (Sir Samuel W.).—WILD BEASTS AND THEIR WAYS: REMINISCENCES OF EUROPE, ASIA, AFRICA, AMERICA, FROM 1845—88. Illustrated. Ext. cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
CHASSERESSE (D.).—SPORTING SKETCHES. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
EDWARDS-MOSS (Sir J. E., Bart.).—A SEASON IN SUTHERLAND. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

STATISTICS.

- STATESMAN'S YEAR-BOOK, THE.** Statistical and Historical Annual of the States of the World for the Year 1891. Revised after Official Returns. Ed. by J. SCOTT KELTIE. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

SURGERY. (See MEDICINE.)

SWIMMING.

- LEAHY** (Sergeant).—THE ART OF SWIMMING IN THE ETON STYLE. Cr. 8vo. 2s.

THEOLOGY.

- The Bible—History of the Christian Church—The Church of England—Devotional Books—The Fathers—Hymnology—Sermons, Lectures, Addresses, and Theological Essays.*

The Bible.

History of the Bible—

- THE ENGLISH BIBLE; An External and Critical History of the various English Translations of Scripture. By Prof. JOHN EADIE. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.

- THE BIBLE IN THE CHURCH. By Right Rev. Bp. WESTCOTT. 10th edit. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

Biblical History—

- BIBLE LESSONS. By Rev. E. A. ABBOTT. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- STORIES FROM THE BIBLE. By Rev. A. J. CHURCH. Illust. Cr. 8vo. 2 parts. 3s. 6d. each.

- BIBLE READINGS SELECTED FROM THE PENTATEUCH AND THE BOOK OF JOSHUA. By Rev. J. A. CROSS. Cl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

- THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF BIBLE STORIES. By Mrs. H. GASKOIN. 18mo. 1s. each.—Part I. Old Testament; II. New Testament; III. The Apostles.

- A CLASS-BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. By Rev. Dr. MACLEAR. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

- A CLASS-BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY. By the same. 18mo. 5s. 6d.

- A SHILLING BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. By the same. 18mo. 1s.

- A SHILLING BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY. By the same. 18mo. 1s.

The Old Testament—

- SCRIPTURE READINGS FOR SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES. By C. M. YONGE. Globe 8vo. 1s. 6d. each; also with comments, 3s. 6d. each.—GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY.—JOSHUA TO SOLOMON.—KINGS AND THE PROPHETS.—THE GOSPEL TIMES.—APOSTOLIC TIMES.

- THE PATRIARCHS AND LAWGIVERS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. By F. D. MAURICE. 7th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- THE PROPHETS AND KINGS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. By the same. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

- INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. By Prof. H. E. RYLE. Cr. 8vo.

The Pentateuch—

- AN HISTORICO-CRITICAL INQUIRY INTO THE ORIGIN AND COMPOSITION OF THE HEXATEUCH (PENTATEUCH AND BOOK OF JOSHUA). By Prof. A. KUENEN. Trans. by P. H. WICKSTEED, M.A. 8vo. 14s.

The Psalms—

- THE PSALMS CHRONOLOGICALLY ARRANGED. By FOUR FRIENDS. Cr. 8vo. 5s. net.
 GOLDEN TREASURY PSALTER. Student's Edition of the above. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
 THE PSALMS. With Introduction and Notes. By A. C. JENNINGS, M.A., and W. H. LOWE, M.A. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. each.
 INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY AND USE OF THE PSALMS. By Rev. J. F. THURPP. 2nd Edit. 2 vols. 8vo. 21s.

Isaiah—

- ISAIAH XL.—LXVI. With the Shorter Prophecies allied to it. Edited by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
 ISAIAH OF JERUSALEM. In the Authorised English Version, with Introduction and Notes. By the same. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 A BIBLE-READING FOR SCHOOLS. The Great Prophecy of Israel's Restoration (Isaiah xl.—lxvi.). Arranged and Edited for Young Learners. By the same. 18mo. 1s.
 COMMENTARY ON THE BOOK OF ISAIAH: Critical, Historical, and Prophetical; including a Revised English Translation. By T. R. BIRKS. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
 THE BOOK OF ISAIAH CHRONOLOGICALLY ARRANGED. By T. K. CHEYNE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Zachariah—

- THE HEBREW STUDENT'S COMMENTARY ON ZACHARIAH, Hebrew and LXX. By W. H. LOWE, M.A. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

The New Testament—

- THE NEW TESTAMENT. Essay on the Right Estimation of MS. Evidence in the Text of the New Testament. By T. R. BIRKS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 THE MESSAGES OF THE BOOKS. Discourses and Notes on the Books of the New Testament. By Archd. FARRAR. 8vo. 14s.
 THE CLASSICAL ELEMENT IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. Considered as a Proof of its Genuineness, with an Appendix on the Oldest Authorities used in the Formation of the Canon. By C. H. HOOLE. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 ON A FRESH REVISION OF THE ENGLISH NEW TESTAMENT. With an Appendix on the last Petition of the Lord's Prayer. By Bishop LIGHTFOOT. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 THE UNITY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. By F. D. MAURICE. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 12s.
 A COMPANION TO THE GREEK TESTAMENT AND THE ENGLISH VERSION. By PHILIP SCHAFF, D.D. Cr. 8vo. 12s.
 A GENERAL SURVEY OF THE HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT DURING THE FIRST FOUR CENTURIES. By Bishop WESTCOTT. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE ORIGINAL GREEK. The Text revised by Bishop WESTCOTT, D.D., and Prof. F. J. A. HORT, D.D. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. each.—Vol. I. Text.—Vol. II. Introduction and Appendix.
 SCHOOL EDITION OF THE ABOVE. 18mo, 4s. 6d.; 18mo, roan, 5s. 6d.; morocco, gilt edges, 6s. 6d.

The Gospels—

THE COMMON TRADITION OF THE SYNOPTIC GOSPELS. In the Text of the Revised Version. By Rev. E. A. ABBOTT and W. G. RUSHBROOKE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

SYNOPTICON: An Exposition of the Common Matter of the Synoptic Gospels. By W. G. RUSHBROOKE. Printed in Colours. In Six Parts, and Appendix. 4to.—Part I. 3s. 6d.—Parts II. and III. 7s.—Parts IV. V. and VI., with Indices, 10s. 6d.—Appendices, 10s. 6d.—Complete in 1 vol. 35s.

INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS. By Bp. WESTCOTT. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THE COMPOSITION OF THE FOUR GOSPELS. By Rev. ARTHUR WRIGHT. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

Gospel of St. Matthew—

THE GREEK TEXT, with Introduction and Notes by Rev. A. SLOMAN. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CHOICE NOTES ON ST. MATTHEW. Drawn from Old and New Sources. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. (St. Matthew and St. Mark in 1 vol. 9s.)

Gospel of St. Mark—

SCHOOL READINGS IN THE GREEK TESTAMENT. Being the Outlines of the Life of our Lord as given by St. Mark, with additions from the Text of the other Evangelists. Edited, with Notes and Vocabulary, by Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CHOICE NOTES ON ST. MARK. Drawn from Old and New Sources. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. (St. Matthew and St. Mark in 1 vol. 9s.)

Gospel of St. Luke—

GREEK TEXT, with Introduction and Notes by Rev. J. BOND, M.A. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

CHOICE NOTES ON ST. LUKE. Drawn from Old and New Sources. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. A Course of Lectures on the Gospel of St. Luke. By F. D. MAURICE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

Gospel of St. John—

THE GOSPEL OF ST. JOHN. By F. D. MAURICE. 8th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CHOICE NOTES ON ST. JOHN. Drawn from Old and New Sources. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

The Acts of the Apostles—

GREEK TEXT, with Notes by T. E. PAGE, M.A. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

THE CHURCH OF THE FIRST DAYS: THE CHURCH OF JERUSALEM, THE CHURCH OF THE GENTILES, THE CHURCH OF THE WORLD. Lectures on the Acts of the Apostles. By Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

The Epistles of St. Paul—

THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS. The Greek Text, with English Notes. By the Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. 7th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS. Greek Text, with Commentary. By Rev. W. KAY. 8vo. 9s.

THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS. A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. By Bishop LIGHTFOOT. 10th Edit. 8vo. 12s.

THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS. A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. By the same. 8vo. 12s.

The Epistles of St. Paul—

THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS. With Translation, Paraphrase, and Notes for English Readers. By the Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

THE EPISTLES TO THE COLOSSIANS AND TO PHILEMON. A Revised Text, with Introductions, etc. By Bishop LIGHTFOOT. 9th Edit. 8vo. 12s.

THE EPISTLES TO THE EPHESIANS, THE COLOSSIANS, AND PHILEMON. With Introduction and Notes. By Rev. J. LI. DAVIES. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE FIRST EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS. By Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. 8vo, sewed. 1s. 6d.

THE EPISTLES TO THE THESSALONIANS. Commentary on the Greek Text. By Prof. JOHN EADIE. 8vo. 12s.

The Epistle of St. James—

THE GREEK TEXT, with Introduction and Notes. By Rev. JOSEPH MAYOR. 8vo.

The Epistles of St. John—

THE EPISTLES OF ST. JOHN. By F. D. MAURICE. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

— The Greek Text, with Notes, by Bishop WESTCOTT. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

The Epistle to the Hebrews—

GREEK AND ENGLISH. Edited by Rev. FREDERIC RENDALL. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

ENGLISH TEXT, with Commentary. By the same. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE GREEK TEXT, with Notes, by Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE GREEK TEXT, with Notes and Essays, by Bishop WESTCOTT. 8vo. 14s.

Revelation—

LECTURES ON THE APOCALYPSE. By F. D. MAURICE. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN. By Rev. Prof. W. MILLIGAN. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

LECTURES ON THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN. By Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THE BIBLE WORD-BOOK. By W. ALDIS WRIGHT. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

History of the Christian Church.

CHURCH (Dean).—THE OXFORD MOVEMENT, 1833–45. 8vo. 12s. 6d. net.

CUNNINGHAM (Rev. John).—THE GROWTH OF THE CHURCH IN ITS ORGANISATION AND INSTITUTIONS. 8vo. 9s.

CUNNINGHAM (Rev. William).—THE CHURCHES OF ASIA: A Methodical Sketch of the Second Century. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

DALE (A. W. W.).—THE SYNOD OF ELVIRA, AND CHRISTIAN LIFE IN THE FOURTH CENTURY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

HARDWICK (Archdeacon).—A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH: MIDDLE AGE. Edited by Bp. STUBBS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

— A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH DURING THE REFORMATION. 9th Edit., revised by Bishop STUBBS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THEOLOGY.

History of the Christian Church—contd.
HORT (Dr. F. J. A.).—TWO DISSERTATIONS.

I. ON MONOPHENIX ΘΕΟΣ IN SCRIPTURE AND TRADITION. II. ON THE "CONSTANTINOPOLITAN" CREED AND OTHER EASTERN CREEDS OF THE FOURTH CENTURY. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

KILLEN (W. D.).—ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY OF IRELAND, FROM THE EARLIEST DATE TO THE PRESENT TIME. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.

SIMPSON (Rev. W.).—AN EPITOME OF THE HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH. 7th Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

VAUGHAN (Very Rev. C. J.).—THE CHURCH OF THE FIRST DAYS: THE CHURCH OF JERUSALEM, THE CHURCH OF THE GENTILES, THE CHURCH OF THE WORLD. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

WARD (W.).—WILLIAM GEORGE WARD AND THE OXFORD MOVEMENT. 8vo. 14s.

The Church of England.

Catechism of—

A CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. By Rev. Canon MACLEAR. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

A FIRST CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. By the same. 18mo. 6d.

THE ORDER OF CONFIRMATION. With Prayers and Devotions. By the same. 32mo. 6d.

Collects—

COLLECTS OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. With a Coloured Floral Design to each Collect. Cr. 8vo. 12s.

Disestablishment—

DISESTABLISHMENT AND DISENDOWMENT. WHAT ARE THEY? By Prof. E. A. FREEMAN. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

DISESTABLISHMENT; or, A Defence of the Principle of a National Church. By GEO. HARWOOD. 8vo. 12s.

A DEFENCE OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND AGAINST DISESTABLISHMENT. By ROUNDELL, EARL OF SELBORNE. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

ANCIENT FACTS AND FICTIONS CONCERNING CHURCHES AND TITHES. By the same. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Dissent in its Relation to—

DISSENT IN ITS RELATION TO THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. By Rev. G. H. CURTEIS. Bampton Lectures for 1871. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Holy Communion—

THE COMMUNION SERVICE FROM THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER. With Select Readings from the Writings of the Rev. F. D. MAURICE. Edited by Bishop COLENSO. 6th Edit. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

BEFORE THE TABLE: An Inquiry, Historical and Theological, into the Meaning of the Consecration Rubric in the Communion Service of the Church of England. By Very Rev. J. S. HOWSON. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

FIRST COMMUNION. With Prayers and Devotions for the newly Confirmed. By Rev. Canon MACLEAR. 32mo. 6d.

A MANUAL OF INSTRUCTION FOR CONFIRMATION AND FIRST COMMUNION. With Prayers and Devotions. By the same. 32mo. 2s.

Liturgy—

AN INTRODUCTION TO THE CREEDS. By Rev. Canon MACLEAR. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THIRTY-NINE ARTICLES. By same. 18mo. [*In the Press.*]

A HISTORY OF THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER. By Rev F. PROCTER. 18th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

AN ELEMENTARY INTRODUCTION TO THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER. By Rev. F. PROCTER and Rev. Canon MACLEAR. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

TWELVE DISCOURSES ON SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THE LITURGY AND WORSHIP OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND. By Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. Fcp. 8vo. 6s.

A COMPANION TO THE LECTIONARY. By Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

JUDGMENT IN THE CASE OF READ AND OTHERS, THE LORD BISHOP OF LINCOLN. Nov. 21, 1890. By his Grace the ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY. 8vo. 1s. 6d. net.

Devotional Books.

EASTLAKE (Lady).—FELLOWSHIP: LETTERS ADDRESSED TO MY SISTER-MOURNERS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

IMITATIO CHRISTI. Libri IV. Printed in Borders after Holbein, Dürer, and other old Masters, containing Danes of Death, Acts of Mercy, Emblems, etc. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—OUT OF THE DEEP: WORDS FOR THE SORROWFUL. From the Writings of CHARLES KINGSLEY. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—DAILY THOUGHTS. Selected from the Writings of CHARLES KINGSLEY. By His WIFE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—FROM DEATH TO LIFE. Fragments of Teaching to a Village Congregation. Edit. by His WIFE. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

MACLEAR (Rev. Canon).—A MANUAL OF INSTRUCTION FOR CONFIRMATION AND FIRST COMMUNION, WITH PRAYERS AND DEVOTIONS. 32mo. 2s.

—THE HOUR OF SORROW; or, The Office for the Burial of the Dead. 32mo. 2s.

MAURICE (F. D.).—LESSONS OF HOPE. Readings from the Works of F. D. MAURICE. Selected by Rev. J. LL. DAVIES, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

RAYSOFSUNLIGHT FOR DARK DAYS. With a Preface by Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN. D.D. New Edition. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

SERVICE (Rev. J.).—PRAYERS FOR PUBLIC WORSHIP. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE WORSHIP OF GOD, AND FELLOWSHIP AMONG MEN. By Prof. MAURICE and others. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

WELBY-GREGORY (Hon. Lady).—LINKS AND CLUES. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WESTCOTT (Rt. Rev. Bishop).—THOUGHTS ON REVELATION AND LIFE. Selections from the Writings of Bishop WESTCOTT. Edited by Rev. S. PHILLIPS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WILBRAHAM (Francis M.).—IN THE SERE AND YELLOW LEAF: THOUGHTS AND RECOLLECTIONS FOR OLD AND YOUNG. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

The Fathers.

DONALDSON (Prof. James).—THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS. A Critical Account of their Genuine Writings, and of their Doctrines. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Works of the Greek and Latin Fathers:

THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS. Revised Texts, with Introductions, Notes, Dissertations, and Translations. By Bishop LIGHTFOOT.

—Part I. ST. CLEMENT OF ROME. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.—Part II. ST. IGNATIUS TO ST. POLYCARP. 3 vols. 2nd Edit. 8vo. 48s.

THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS. Abridged Edit. With Short Introductions, Greek Text, and English Translation. By same. 8vo. 16s.

THE EPISTLE OF ST. BARNABAS. Its Date and Authorship. With Greek Text, Latin Version, Translation and Commentary. By Rev. W. CUNNINGHAM. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Hymnology.

BROOKE (S. A.).—CHRISTIAN HYMNS. Gl. 8vo. 2s. net.—CHRISTIAN HYMNS AND SERVICE BOOK OF BEDFORD CHAPEL, BLOOMSBURY. Gl. 8vo. 3s. net.—SERVICE BOOK. Gl. 8vo. 1s. net.

PALGRAVE (Prof. F. T.).—ORIGINAL HYMNS. 3rd Edit. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

SELBORNE (Roundell, Earl of).—THE BOOK OF PRAISE. 18mo. 2s. 6d. net.

—A HYMNAL. Chiefly from "The Book of Praise."—A. Royal 32mo, limp. 6d.—B. 18mo, larger type. 1s.—C. Fine paper. 1s. 6d.—With Music, Selected, Harmonised, and Composed by JOHN HULLAH. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

WOODS (Miss M. A.).—HYMNS FOR SCHOOL WORSHIP. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

Sermons, Lectures, Addresses, and Theological Essays.

ABBOT (F. E.).—SCIENTIFIC THEISM. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—THE WAY OUT OF AGNOSTICISM; or, The Philosophy of Free Religion. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ABBOTT (Rev. E. A.).—CAMBRIDGE SERMONS. 8vo. 6s.

—OXFORD SERMONS. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—PHILOMYTHUS. A discussion of Cardinal Newman's Essay on Ecclesiastical Miracles. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—NEWMANIANISM. Cr. 8vo. 1s. net.

AINGER (Canon).—SERMONS PREACHED IN THE TEMPLE CHURCH. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.

ALEXANDER (W., Bishop of Derry and Raphoe).—THE LEADING IDEAS OF THE GOSPEL. New Edit. Cr. 8vo.

BAINES (Rev. Edward).—SERMONS. With a Preface and Memoir by Bishop BARRY, Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BARRY (Bishop).—FIRST WORDS IN AUSTRALIA: Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

BATHER (Archdeacon).—ON SOME MINISTERIAL DUTIES, CATECHISING, PREACHING, ETC. Edited, with a Preface, by Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

BETHUNE-BAKER (J. F.).—THE INFLUENCE OF CHRISTIANITY ON WAR. 8vo. 5s.

—THE STERNNESS OF CHRIST'S TEACHING, AND ITS RELATION TO THE LAW OF FORGIVENESS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

BINNIE (Rev. W.).—SERMONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

BIRKS (Thomas Rawson).—THE DIFFICULTIES OF BELIEF IN CONNECTION WITH THE CREATION AND THE FALL, REDEMPTION, AND JUDGMENT. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

—JUSTIFICATION AND IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS. A Review. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—SUPERNATURAL REVELATION: or, First Principles of Moral Theology. 8vo. 8s.

BROOKE (S. A.).—SHORT SERMONS. Cr. 8vo.

BROOKS (Bishop Phillips).—THE CANDLE OF THE LORD: and other Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—SERMONS PREACHED IN ENGLISH CHURCHES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—TWENTY SERMONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—TOLERANCE. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

—THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

BRUNTON (T. Lauder).—THE BIBLE AND SCIENCE. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

BUTLER (Archer).—SERMONS, DOCTRINAL AND PRACTICAL. 11th Edit. 8vo. 8s.

—SECOND SERIES OF SERMONS. 8vo. 7s.

—LETTERS ON ROMANISM. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

BUTLER (Rev. Geo.).—SERMONS PREACHED IN CHELTENHAM COLL. CHAPEL. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

CALDERWOOD (Rev. Prof.).—THE RELATIONS OF SCIENCE AND RELIGION. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

—THE PARABLES OF OUR LORD. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CAMPBELL (Dr. John M'Leod).—THE NATURE OF THE ATONEMENT. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—REMINISCENCES AND REFLECTIONS. Edited by his Son, DONALD CAMPBELL, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—THOUGHTS ON REVELATION. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

—RESPONSIBILITY FOR THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE. Compiled from Sermons preached 1829–31. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

CANTERBURY (Edward White, Archbishop of).—BOY-LIFE: ITS TRIAL, ITS STRENGTH, ITS FULNESS. Sundays in Wellington College, 1859–73. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—THE SEVEN GIFTS. Primary Visitation Address. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—CHRIST AND HIS TIMES. Second Visitation Address. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—A PASTORAL LETTER TO THE DIOCESE OF CANTERBURY, 1890. 8vo, sewed. 1d.

CARPENTER (W. Boyd, Bishop of Ripon).—TRUTH IN TALE. Addresses, chiefly to Children. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—THE PERMANENT ELEMENTS OF RELIGION. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

CAZENOVE (J. Gibson).—CONCERNING THE BEING AND ATTRIBUTES OF GOD. 8vo. 5s.

CHURCH (Dean).—HUMAN LIFE AND ITS CONDITIONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—THE GIFTS OF CIVILISATION: and other Sermons and Letters. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

—DISCIPLINE OF THE CHRISTIAN CHARACTER; and other Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—ADVENT SERMONS, 1885. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—VILLAGE SERMONS. Cr. 8vo.

CLERGYMAN'S SELF-EXAMINATION CONCERNING THE APOSTLES' CREED. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

CONGREVE (Rev. John).—HIGH HOPES AND PLEADINGS FOR A REASONABLE FAITH, NOBLER THOUGHTS, AND LARGER CHARITY. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

THEOLOGY.

Sermons, Lectures, Addresses, and Theological Essays—continued.

- VAUGHAN (Dr. C. J.).—LIFE'S WORK AND GOD'S DISCIPLINE. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 — THE WHOLESOME WORDS OF JESUS CHRIST. 2nd Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — FORSOF FAITH. 2nd Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — CHRIST SATISFYING THE INSTINCTS OF HUMANITY. 2nd Edit. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — COUNSELS FOR YOUNG STUDENTS. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
 — THE TWO GREAT TEMPTATIONS. 2nd Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — ADDRESSES FOR YOUNG CLERGYMEN. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 — "MY SON, GIVE ME THINE HEART." Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.
 — REST AWHILE. Addresses to Toilers in the Ministry. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.
 — TEMPLE SERMONS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — AUTHORIZED OR REVISED? Sermons on some of the Texts in which the Revised Version differs from the Authorized. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — LESSONS OF THE CROSS AND PASSION; WORDS FROM THE CROSS; THE REIGN OF SIN; THE LORD'S PRAYER. FOUR COURSES OF LENT LECTURES. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — UNIVERSITY SERMONS, NEW AND OLD. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — NOTES FOR LECTURES ON CONFIRMATION. 14th Edit. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
 VAUGHAN (Rev. D. J.).—THE PRESENT TRIAL OF FAITH. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
 VAUGHAN (Rev. E. T.).—SOME REASONS OF OUR CHRISTIAN HOPE. Hulsean Lectures for 1875. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
 VAUGHAN (Rev. Robert).—STONES FROM THE QUARRY. Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
 VENN (Rev. John).—ON SOME CHARACTERISTICS OF BELIEF, SCIENTIFIC, AND RELIGIOUS. Hulsean Lectures, 1869. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
 WARINGTON (G.).—THE WEEK OF CREATION. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 WELLDON (Rev. J. E. C.).—THE SPIRITUAL LIFE: and other Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 WESTCOTT (Rt. Rev. B. F., Bishop of Durham).—ON THE RELIGIOUS OFFICE OF THE UNIVERSITIES. Sermons. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 — GIFTS FOR MINISTRY. Addresses to Candidates for Ordination. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
 — THE VICTORY OF THE CROSS. Sermons Preached in 1888. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 — FROM STRENGTH TO STRENGTH. Three Sermons (In Memoriam J. B. D.). Cr. 8vo. 2s.
 — THE REVELATION OF THE RISEN LORD. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — THE HISTORIC FAITH. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — THE GOSPEL OF THE RESURRECTION. 6th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — THE REVELATION OF THE FATHER. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — CHRISTUS CONSUMMATOR. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — SOME THOUGHTS FROM THE ORDINAL. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
 — SOCIAL ASPECTS OF CHRISTIANITY. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — ESSAYS IN THE HISTORY OF RELIGIOUS THOUGHT IN THE WEST. Globe 8vo. 6s.
 WICKHAM (Rev. E. C.).—WELLINGTON COLLEGE SERMONS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

- WILKINS (Prof. A. S.).—THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD: An Essay. 2nd Ed. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 WILSON (J. M., Archdeacon of Manchester).—SERMONS PREACHED IN CLIFTON COLLEGE CHAPEL. Second Series. 1888—90. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — ESSAYS AND ADDRESSES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
 — SOME CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE RELIGIOUS THOUGHT OF OUR TIME. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 WOOD (Rev. E. G.).—THE REGAL POWER OF THE CHURCH. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

TRANSLATIONS.

From the Greek—From the Italian—From the Latin—Into Latin and Greek Verse.

From the Greek.

- AESCHYLUS.—THE SUPPLICES. With Translation, by T. G. TUCKER, Litt.D. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 — THE SEVEN AGAINST THEBES. With Translation, by A. W. VERRALL, Litt. D. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — EUMENIDES. With Verse Translation, by BERNARD DRAKE, M.A. 8vo. 5s.
 ARATUS. (See PHYSIOGRAPHY.)
 ARISTOPHANES.—THE BIRDS. Trans. into English Verse, by B. H. KENNEDY. 8vo. 6s.
 ARISTOTLE ON FALLACIES; OR, THE SOPHISTICI ELENCHI. With Translation, by E. POSTE, M.A. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
 ARISTOTLE.—THE FIRST BOOK OF THE METAPHYSICS OF ARISTOTLE. By a Cambridge Graduate. 8vo. 5s.
 — THE POLITICS. By J. E. C. WELLDON, M.A. 10s. 6d.
 — THE RHETORIC. By same. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — ON THE CONSTITUTION OF ATHENS. By E. POSTE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 BION. (See THEOCRITUS.)
 HERODOTUS.—THE HISTORY. By G. C. MACAULAY, M.A. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.
 HOMER.—THE ODYSSEY DONE INTO ENGLISH PROSE, by S. H. BUTCHER, M.A., and A. LANG, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
 — THE ODYSSEY. Books I.—XII. Transl. into English Verse by EARL OF CARNARVON. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
 — THE ILIAD DONE INTO ENGLISH PROSE, by ANDREW LANG, WALTER LEAF, and ERNEST MYERS. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
 MELEAGER.—FIFTY POEMS. Translated into English Verse by WALTER HEADLAM. Fcp. 4to. 7s. 6d.
 MOSCHUS. (See THEOCRITUS.)
 PINDAR.—THE EXTANT ODES. By ERNEST MYERS. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
 PLATO.—TIMÆUS. With Translation, by R. D. ARCHER-HIND, M.A. 8vo. 16s. (See also GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES, p. 20.)
 POLYBIUS.—THE HISTORIES. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH. Cr. 8vo. 24s.
 SOPHOCLES.—ŒDIPUS THE KING. Translated into English Verse by E. D. A. MORSEHEAD, M.A. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
 THEOCRITUS, BION, AND MOSCHUS. By A. LANG, M.A. 18mo. 4s. 6d.—Large Paper Edition. 8vo. 9s.

XENOPHON.—THE COMPLETE WORKS.
By H. G. DAKYNS, M.A. Cr. 8vo.—Vol. I.
THE ANABASIS AND BOOKS I. AND II. OF
THE HELLENICA. 10s. 6d.
[Vol. II. in the Press.]

From the Italian.

DANTE.—THE PURGATORY. With Transl.
and Notes, by A. J. BUTLER. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
— **THE PARADISE.** By the same. 2nd Edit.
Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
— **THE INFERNO.** By the same. Cr. 8vo.
8vo. 4s. 6d.
— **DE MONARCHIA.** By F. J. CHURCH.
8vo. 4s. 6d.
— **THE DIVINE COMEDY.** By C. E. NOR-
TON. I. HELL. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

From the Latin.

**CICERO.—THE LIFE AND LETTERS OF MAR-
CUS TULLIUS CICERO.** By the Rev. G. E.
JEANS, M.A. 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
— **THE ACADEMICS.** By J. S. REID. 8vo. 5s. 6d.
HORACE: THE WORKS OF. By J. LONSDALE,
M.A., and S. LEE, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— **THE ODES IN A METRICAL PARAPHRASE.**
By R. M. HOVENDEN, B.A. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
— **LIFE AND CHARACTER: AN EPITOME OF
HIS SATIRES AND EPISTLES.** By R. M.
HOVENDEN, B.A. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
— **WORD FOR WORD FROM HORACE: THE
ODES LITERALLY VERSIFIED.** By W. T. THORNTON,
C.B. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
JUVENAL.—THIRTEEN SATIRES. By ALEX.
LEEPER, LL.D. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
**LIVY.—BOOKS XXI.—XXV. THE SECOND
PUNIC WAR.** By A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and
W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
**MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS.—
BOOK IV. OF THE MEDITATIONS.** With
Translation and Commentary, by H. CROSS-
LEY, M.A. 8vo. 6s.
**SALLUST.—THE CONSPIRACY OF CATILINE
AND THE JUGURTHINE WAR.** By A. W.
POLLARD. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—CATILINE. 3s.
TACITUS, THE WORKS OF. By A. J.
CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A.
THE HISTORY. 4th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
THE AGRICOLA AND GERMANIA. With the
Dialogue on Oratory. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
THE ANNALS. 5th Edit. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
VIRGIL: THE WORKS OF. By J. LONSDALE,
M.A., and S. LEE, M.A. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— **THE ÆNEID.** By J. W. MACKAIL, M.A.
Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Into Latin and Greek Verse.

**CHURCH (Rev. A. J.).—LATIN VERSION OF
SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON.** By Prof.
CONINGTON, Prof. SERLEY, Dr. HESSEY,
T. E. KEBBEL, &c. Edited by A. J. CHURCH,
M.A. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 6s.
**GEDDES (Prof. W. D.).—FLOSCULI GRÆCI
BONÆALES.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
**KYNASTON (Herbert D.D.).—EXEMPLARIA
CHELTONIENSIA.** Ext. fcp. 8vo. 5s.

VOYAGES AND TRAVELS.

(See also HISTORY; SPORT.)

APPLETON (T. G.).—A NILE JOURNAL.
Illustrated by EUGENE BENSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
"BACCHANTE." THE CRUISE OF H.M.S.
"BACCHANTE," 1879—1882. Compiled from
the Private Journals, Letters and Note-books
of PRINCE ALBERT VICTOR and PRINCE
GEORGE OF WALES. By the Rev. Canon
DALTON. 2 vols. Med. 8vo. 52s. 6d.
**BAKER (Sir Samuel W.).—ISMAILIA. A
Narrative of the Expedition to Central
Africa for the Suppression of the Slave Trade,
organised by ISMAIL, Khedive of Egypt.**
Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— **THE NILE TRIBUTARIES OF ABYSSINIA,
AND THE SWORD HUNTERS OF THE HAMRAN
ARABS.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— **THE ALBERT N'YANZA GREAT BASIN OF
THE NILE AND EXPLORATION OF THE NILE
SOURCES.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— **CYPRUS AS I SAW IT IN 1879.** 8vo. 12s. 6d.
**BARKER (Lady).—A YEAR'S HOUSEKEEPING
IN SOUTH AFRICA.** Illustr. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
— **STATION LIFE IN NEW ZEALAND.** Cr.
8vo. 3s. 6d.
— **LETTERS TO GUY.** Cr. 8vo. 5s.
**BOUGHTON (G. H.) and ABBEY (E. A.).—
SKETCHING RAMBLES IN HOLLAND.** With
Illustrations. Fcp. 4to. 21s.
**BRYCE (James, M.P.).—TRANSCAUCASIA
AND ARARAT.** 3rd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
**CAMERON (V. L.).—OUR FUTURE HIGHWAY
TO INDIA.** 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 21s.
CAMPBELL (J. F.).—MY CIRCULAR NOTES.
Cr. 8vo. 6s.
CARLES (W. R.).—LIFE IN COREA. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
CAUCASUS: NOTES ON THE. By "WAN-
DERER." 8vo. 9s.
CRAIK (Mrs.).—AN UNKNOWN COUNTRY.
Illustr. by F. NOEL PATON. Roy. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
— **AN UNSENTIMENTAL JOURNEY THROUGH
CORNWALL.** Illustrated. 4to. 12s. 6d.
DILKE (Sir Charles). (See POLITICS.)
**DUFF (Right Hon. Sir M. E. Grant).—NOTES
OF AN INDIAN JOURNEY.** 8vo. 10s. 6d.
**FORBES (Archibald).—SOUVENIRS OF SOME
CONTINENTS.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
— **BATTLES, BIVOUACS, AND BARRACKS.**
Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
FULLERTON (W. M.).—IN CAIRO. Fcp.
8vo. 3s. 6d.
**GONE TO TEXAS: LETTERS FROM OUR
BOYS.** Ed. by THOS. HUGHES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
**GORDON (Lady Duff).—LAST LETTERS
FROM EGYPT, TO WHICH ARE ADDED LETTERS
FROM THE CAPE.** 2nd Edit. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
**GREEN (W. S.).—AMONG THE SELKIRK
GLACIERS.** Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
**HOOKE (Sir Joseph D.) and BALL (J.).—
JOURNAL OF A TOUR IN MAROCCO AND THE
GREAT ATLAS.** 8vo. 21s.
**HÜBNER (Baron von).—A RAMBLE ROUND
THE WORLD.** Cr. 8vo. 6s.
HUGHES (Thos.).—RUGBY, TENNESSEE. Cr.
8vo. 4s. 6d.
**KINGSLEY (Charles).—AT LAST: A Christ-
mas in the West Indies.** Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- VOYAGES AND TRAVELS—continued.**
- KINGSLEY (Henry).**—TALES OF OLD TRAVEL. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- KIPLING (J. L.).**—BEAST AND MAN IN INDIA. Illustrated. 8vo. 2s.
- MACMILLAN (Rev. Hugh).**—HOLIDAYS ON HIGH LANDS; or, Rambles and Incidents in Search of Alpine Plants. Globe 8vo. 6s.
- MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.).**—RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE. Illust. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.) and ROGERS (J. E.).**—SKETCHES FROM A TOUR THROUGH HOLLAND AND GERMANY. Illustrated by J. E. ROGERS. Ext. cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MURRAY (E. C. Grenville).**—ROUND ABOUT FRANCE. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- NORDENSKIÖLD.**—VOYAGE OF THE "VEGA" ROUND ASIA AND EUROPE. By Baron A. E. VON NORDENSKIÖLD. Trans. by Alex. Leslie. 400 Illustrations, Maps, etc. 2 vols. 8vo. 45s.—*Popular Edit.* Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE ARCTIC VOYAGES OF ADOLPH ERIC NORDENSKIÖLD, 1858—79. By ALEXANDER LESLIE. 8vo. 16s.
- OLIPHANT (Mrs.).** (*See HISTORY.*)
- OLIVER (Capt. S. P.).**—MADAGASCAR: AN HISTORICAL AND DESCRIPTIVE ACCOUNT OF THE ISLAND AND ITS FORMER DEPENDENCIES. 2 vols. Med. 8vo. 52s. 6d.
- PALGRAVE (W. Gifford).**—A NARRATIVE OF A YEAR'S JOURNEY THROUGH CENTRAL AND EASTERN ARABIA, 1862-63. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- DUTCH GUIANA. 8vo. 9s.
- ULYSSES; or, Scenes and Studies in many Lands. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- PERSIA, EASTERN.** AN ACCOUNT OF THE JOURNEYS OF THE PERSIAN BOUNDARY COMMISSION, 1870-71-72. 2 vols. 8vo. 42s.
- ST. JOHNSTON (A.).**—CAMPING AMONG CANNIBALS. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SANDYS (J. E.).**—AN EASTER VACATION IN GREECE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- STRANGFORD (Viscountess).**—EGYPTIAN SEPULCHRES AND SYRIAN SHRINES. New Edition. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- TAVERNIER (Baron):** TRAVELS IN INDIA OF JEAN BAPTISTE TAVERNIER. Transl. by V. BALL, LL.D. 2 vols. 8vo. 42s.
- TRISTRAM.** (*See ILLUSTRATED BOOKS.*)
- TURNER (Rev. G.).** (*See ANTHROPOLOGY.*)
- WALLACE (A. R.).** (*See NATURAL HISTORY.*)
- WATERTON (Charles).**—WANDERINGS IN SOUTH AMERICA, THE NORTH-WEST OF THE UNITED STATES, AND THE ANTILLES. Edited by Rev. J. G. WOOD. Illust. Cr. 8vo. 6s.—*People's Edition.* 4to. 6d.
- WATSON (R. Spence).**—A VISIT TO WAZAN, THE SACRED CITY OF MOROCCO. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

YOUNG, Books for the.

(*See also BIBLICAL HISTORY, p. 30.*)

- ÆSOP—CALDECOTT.**—SOME OF ÆSOP'S FABLES, with Modern Instances, shown in Designs by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. 4to. 5s.
- ARIOSTO.**—PALADIN AND SARACEN. Stories from Ariosto. By H. C. HOLLWAY—CALTHROP. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- ATKINSON (Rev. J. C.).**—THE LAST OF THE GIANT KILLERS. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- AWDRY (Frances).**—THE STORY OF A FELLOW SOLDIER. (A Life of Bishop Patteson for the Young.) Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- BAKER (Sir Samuel White).**—TRUE TALES FOR MY GRANDSON. Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- CAST UP BY THE SEA: OR, THE ADVENTURES OF NED GRAY. Illustrated by HAVERT. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- BUMBLEBEE BOGO'S BUDGET.** By a RETIRED JUDGE. Illustrated by ALICE HAVERS. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- CARROLL (Lewis).**—ALICE'S ADVENTURES IN WONDERLAND. With 42 Illustrations by TENNIEL. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- People's Edition.* With all the original Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. net.
- A GERMAN TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- A FRENCH TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- AN ITALIAN TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- ALICE'S ADVENTURES UNDER-GROUND. Being a Facsimile of the Original MS. Book, afterwards developed into "Alice's Adventures in Wonderland." With 27 Illustrations by the Author. Cr. 8vo. 4s. net.
- THROUGH THE LOOKING-GLASS AND WHAT ALICE FOUND THERE. With 50 Illustrations by TENNIEL. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- People's Edition.* With all the original Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. net.
- People's Edition* of "Alice's Adventures in Wonderland," and "Through the Looking-Glass." 1 vol. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. net.
- RHYME? AND REASON? With 65 Illustrations by ARTHUR B. FROST, and 9 by HENRY HOLIDAY. Cr. 8vo. 6s. net.
- A TANGLED TALE. With 6 Illustrations by ARTHUR B. FROST. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. net.
- SYLVIE AND BRUNO. With 46 Illustrations by HARRY FURNISS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. net.
- THE NURSERY "ALICE." Twenty Coloured Enlargements from TENNIEL'S Illustrations to "Alice's Adventures in Wonderland," with Text adapted to Nursery Readers. 4to. 4s. net.
- People's Edition.* 4to. 2s. net.
- THE HUNTING OF THE SNARK, AN AGONY IN EIGHT FITS. With 9 Illustrations by HENRY HOLIDAY. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. net.
- CLIFFORD (Mrs. W.K.).**—ANYHOW STORIES. With Illustrations by DOROTHY TENNANT. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.; paper covers, 1s.
- CORBETT (Julian).**—FOR GOD AND GOLD. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- CRAIK (Mrs.).**—ALICE LEARMONT: A FAIRY TALE. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- THE ADVENTURES OF A BROWNIE. Illustrated by Mrs. ALLINGHAM. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- THE LITTLE LAME PRINCE and HIS TRAVELLING CLOAK. Illustrated by J. McL. RALSTON. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- OUR YEAR: A CHILD'S BOOK IN PROSE AND VERSE. Illustrated. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- LITTLE SUNSHINE'S HOLIDAY. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- THE FAIRY BOOK: THE BEST POPULAR FAIRY STORIES. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- CHILDREN'S POETRY. Ex. fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SONGS OF OUR YOUTH. Small 4to. 6s.

DE MORGAN (Mary).—THE NECKLACE OF PRINCESS FLORIMONDE, AND OTHER STORIES. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Ext. fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.—Large Paper Ed., with Illustrations on India Paper. 100 copies printed.

FOWLER (W. W.). (See NATURAL HISTORY.)

GREENWOOD (Jessy E.).—THE MOON MAIDEN: AND OTHER STORIES. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

GRIMM'S FAIRY TALES. Translated by LUCY CRANE, and Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

KEARY (A. and E.).—THE HEROES OF ASGARD. Tales from Scandinavian Mythology. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

KEARY (E.).—THE MAGIC VALLEY. Illustr. by "E. V. B." Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

KINGSLEY (Charles).—THE HEROES; or, Greek Fairy Tales for my Children. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.—*Presentation Ed.*, gilt edges. 7s. 6d.

MADAM HOW AND LADY WHY; or, First Lessons in Earth-Lore. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

THE WATER-BABIES: A Fairy Tale for a Land Baby. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.—New Edition. Illustr. by LINLEY SAMBOURNE. Fcp. 4to. 12s. 6d.

MACLAREN (Arch.).—THE FAIRY FAMILY. A Series of Ballads and Metrical Tales. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

MACMILLAN (Hugh). (See p. 35.)

MADAME TABBY'S ESTABLISHMENT. By KARI. Illustr. by L. WAIN. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MAGUIRE (J. F.).—YOUNG PRINCE MARI-GOLD. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MARTIN (Frances).—THE POET'S HOUR. Poetry selected for Children. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

—**SPRING-TIME WITH THE POETS.** 18mo. 3s. 6d.

MAZINI (Linda).—IN THE GOLDEN SHELL. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

MOLESWORTH (Mrs.).—WORKS. Illustr. by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

"CARROTS," JUST A LITTLE BOY.
A CHRISTMAS CHILD.
CHRISTMAS-TREE LAND.
THE CUCKOO CLOCK.
FOUR WINDS FARM.
GRANDMOTHER DEAR.
HERR BABY.
LITTLE MISS PEGGY.
THE RECTORY CHILDREN.
ROSY.
THE TAPESTRY ROOM.
TELL ME A STORY.
TWO LITTLE WAIFS.
"Us": An Old-Fashioned Story.
CHILDREN OF THE CASTLE.

—A CHRISTMAS POST. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—SUMMER STORIES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—FOUR GHOST STORIES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

—NURSE HEATHERDALE'S STORY. Illustr. by LESLIE BROOKE. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"MRS. JERNINGHAM'S JOURNAL" (Author of).—THE RUNAWAY. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

OLIPHANT (Mrs.).—AGNES HOPETOUN'S SCHOOLS AND HOLIDAYS. Illustr. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

PALGRAVE (Francis Turner).—THE FIVE DAYS' ENTERTAINMENTS AT WENTWORTH GRANGE. Small 4to. 6s.

—THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY. 18mo. 2s. 6d.—Or in 2 parts, 1s. each.

PATMORE (C.).—THE CHILDREN'S GARDEN FROM THE BEST POETS. Globe 8vo. 2s.; 18mo. 2s. 6d. net.

ROSSETTI (Christina).—SPEAKING LIKENESSES. Illustr. by A. HUGHES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

RUTH AND HER FRIENDS: A STORY FOR GIRLS. Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

ST. JOHNSTON (A.).—CAMPING AMONG CANNIBALS. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

—**CHARLIE ASGARDE: THE STORY OF A FRIENDSHIP.** Illustrated by HUGH THOMSON. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

"ST. OLAVE'S" (Author of). Illustrated. Globe 8vo.

—WHEN I WAS A LITTLE GIRL. 2s. 6d.

—NINE YEARS OLD. 2s. 6d.

—WHEN PAPA COMES HOME. 4s. 6d.

—PANSIE'S FLOUR BIN. 4s. 6d.

STEWART (Aubrey).—THE TALE OF TROY. Done into English. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

TENNYSON (Hon. Hallam).—JACK AND THE BEAN-STALK. English Hexameters. Illustr. by R. CALDECOTT. Fcp. 4to. 3s. 6d.

"WANDERING WILLIE" (Author of).—CONRAD THE SQUIRREL. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WARD (Mrs. T. Humphry).—MILLY AND OLLY. With Illustrations by Mrs. ALMA TADEMA. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

WEBSTER (Augusta).—DAFFODIL AND THE CROAKAXICANS. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

WILLOUGHBY (F.).—FAIRY GUARDIANS. Illustr. by TOWNLEY GREEN. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

WOODS (M. A.). (See COLLECTIONS, p. 16.)

YONGE (Charlotte M.).—THE PRINCE AND THE PAGE. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS. 18mo. 4s. 6d.; Globe 8vo. 2s.—Abridged Edition. 18mo. 1s.

—LANCES OF LYNWOOD. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

—P's and Q's; and LITTLE LUCY'S WONDERFUL GLOBE. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

—A STOREHOUSE OF STORIES. 2 vols. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

—THE POPULATION OF AN OLD PEAR-TREE; or, Stories of Insect Life. From E. VAN BRUVSSEL. Illustr. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

ZOOLOGY.

Comparative Anatomy—Practical Zoology—Entomology—Ornithology.

(See also BIOLOGY; NATURAL HISTORY; PHYSIOLOGY.)

Comparative Anatomy.

FLOWER (Prof. W. H.).—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE OSTEOLOGY OF THE MAMMALIA. Illustrated. 3rd Edit., revised with the assistance of HANS GADOW, Ph.D. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

HUMPHRY (Prof. Sir G. M.).—OBSERVATIONS IN MYOLOGY. 8vo. 6s.

LANG (Prof. Arnold).—TEXT-BOOK OF COMPARATIVE ANATOMY. Transl. by H. M. and M. BERNARD. Preface by Prof. E. HAECKEL. Illustr. 2 vols. 8vo. Part I. 17s. net.

PARKER (T. Jeffery).—A COURSE OF INSTRUCTION IN ZOOTOMY (VERTEBRATA). Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

ZOOLOGY.

Comparative Anatomy—continued.

PETTIGREW (J. Bell).—THE PHYSIOLOGY OF THE CIRCULATION IN PLANTS, IN THE LOWER ANIMALS, AND IN MAN. 8vo. 12s.

SHUFELDT (R. W.).—THE MYOLOGY OF THE RAVEN (*Corvus corax Sinuatus*). A Guide to the Study of the Muscular System in Birds. Illustrated. 8vo. 13s. net.

WIEDERSHEIM (Prof. R.).—ELEMENTS OF THE COMPARATIVE ANATOMY OF VERTEBRATES. Adapted by W. NEWTON PARKER. With Additions. Illustrated. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

Practical Zoology.

HOWES (Prof. G. B.).—AN ATLAS OF PRACTICAL ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. With a Preface by Prof. HUXLEY. 4to. 14s.

HUXLEY (T. H.) and MARTIN (H. N.).—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY. Revised and extended by Prof. G. B. HOWES and D. H. SCOTT, Ph.D. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THOMSON (Sir C. Wyville).—THE VOYAGE OF THE "CHALLENGER": THE ATLANTIC. With Illustrations, Coloured Maps, Charts, etc. 2 vols. 8vo. 45s.

THOMSON (Sir C. Wyville).—THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA. An Account of the Results of the Dredging Cruises of H.M.S.S. "Lightning" and "Porcupine," 1868-69-70. With Illustrations, Maps, and Plans. 8vo. 31s. 6d.

Entomology.

BUCKTON (G. B.).—MONOGRAPH OF THE BRITISH CICADÆ, OR TETTIGIDÆ. In 8 Parts Quarterly. 8s. each net.—Part I. Jan. 1890. Vol. I. 33s. 6d. net.

LUBBOCK (Sir John).—THE ORIGIN AND METAMORPHOSES OF INSECTS. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

SCUDDER (S. H.).—FOSSIL INSECTS OF NORTH AMERICA. Map and Plates. 2 vols. 4to. 90s. net.

Ornithology.

COUES (Elliott).—KEY TO NORTH AMERICAN BIRDS. Illustrated. 8vo. 2l. 2s.

—HANDBOOK OF FIELD AND GENERAL ORNITHOLOGY. Illustrated. 8vo. 10s. net.

FOWLER (W. W.). (See NATURAL HISTORY.)

WHITE (Gilbert). (See NATURAL HISTORY.)

INDEX.

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
ABBEY (E. A.)	37	ATTWELL (H.)	20	BERNARD (J. H.)	25
ABBOT (F. E.)	33	AUSTIN (Alfred)	14	BERNARD (M.)	12
ABBOTT (Rev. E.)	3, 13, 30, 31, 33	AUTENRIETH (Georg)	7	BERNERS (J.)	11
ACLAND (Sir H. W.)	22	AWDRY (F.)	38	BESANT (W.)	4
ADAMS (Sir F. O.)	28	BACON (Francis)	19, 20	BETHUNE-BAKER (J. F.)	33
ADAMS (Herbert B.)	28	BAINES (Rev. E.)	33	BETTANY (G. T.)	6
ADDISON	4, 20	BAKER (Sir S. W.)	28, 30, 37, 38	BICKERTON (T. H.)	22
AGASSIZ (L.)	3	BALCH (Elizabeth)	12	BIGELOW (M. M.)	12
AINGER (Rev. A.)	4, 16, 20, 33	BALDWIN (Prof. J. M.)	26	BIKÉLAS (D.)	17
AINSLIE (A. D.)	14	BALFOUR (Rt. Hon. A. J.)	25	BINNIE (Rev. W.)	33
AIRY (Sir G. B.)	2, 27	BALFOUR (F. M.)	5, 6	BIRKS (T. R.)	6, 25, 30, 33
AITKEN (Mary C.)	20	BALFOUR (J. B.)	5, 6	BJÖRNSON (B.)	17
AITKEN (Sir W.)	23	BALL (V.)	38	BLACK (W.)	4
ALBEMARLE (Earl of)	3	BALL (W. Platt)	6	BLACKBURN (E.)	3
ALDRICH (T. B.)	14	BALL (W. W. R.)	22	BLACKIE (J. S.)	9, 14, 19
ALEXANDER (C. F.)	20	BALLANCE (C. A.)	22	BLAKE (J. F.)	2
ALEXANDER (T.)	8	BARKER (Lady)	2, 8, 37	BLAKE (W.)	3
ALEXANDER (Bishop)	33	BARNARD (C.)	27	BLAKISTON (J. R.)	8
ALLBUTT (T. C.)	22	BARNES (W.)	33	BLANFORD (H. F.)	9, 27
ALLEN (G.)	6	BARRY (Bishop)	33	BLANFORD (W. T.)	9, 24
ALLINGHAM (W.)	20	BARTHOLOMEW (J. G.)	3	BLONFIELD (R.)	9
AMIEL (H. F.)	3	BARTLETT (J.)	7	BLVTH (A. W.)	11
ANDERSON (A.)	14	BARWELL (R.)	22	BÖHM-BAWERK (Prof.)	28
ANDERSON (Dr. McCall)	22	BASTABLE (Prof. C. F.)	28	BOISSEvain (G. M.)	28
ANDREWS (Dr. Thomas)	26	BASTIAN (H. C.)	6, 22	BOLDREWOOD (Rolf)	17
APPLETON (T. G.)	37	BATESON (W.)	6	BONAR (J.)	28
ARCHER-HIND (R. D.)	36	BATH (Marquis of)	28	BOND (Rev. J.)	31
ARNOLD, M.	8, 14, 19, 20, 21, 30	BATHER (Archdeacon)	33	BOOLE (G.)	26
ARNOLD (Dr. T.)	9	BAXTER (L.)	3	BOUGHTON (G. H.)	37
ARNOLD (W. T.)	9	BEESLY (Mrs.)	9	BOUTMY (E.)	12
ASHLEY (W. J.)	3	BENHAM (Rev. W.)	5, 20, 32	BOWEN (H. C.)	25
ATKINSON (J. B.)	2	BENSON (Archbishop)	32, 33	BOWER (F. O.)	6
ATKINSON (Rev. J. C.)	1, 38	BERLIOZ (H.)	3	BRIDGES (J. A.)	19

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
BRIGHT (H. A.)	9	CLARKE (C. B.)	9, 28	DILLWYN (E. A.)	17
BRIGHT (John)	28, 29	CLAUSIUS (R.)	27	DOBSON (A.)	4
BRIMLEY (G.)	19	CLIFFORD (Ed.)	3	DONALDSON (J.)	33
BRODIE (Sir B. C.)	7	CLIFFORD (W. K.)	19, 26	DONISTHORPE (W.)	29
BRODRIBB (W. J.)	13, 37	CLIFFORD (Mrs. W. K.)	38	DOWDEN (E.)	4, 13, 15
BROOKE (Sir J.)	3	CLOUGH (A. H.)	14, 19	DOYLE (Sir F. H.)	14
BROOKE (S. A.)	13, 14, 21, 33	COBDEN (R.)	29	DOYLE (J. A.)	10
BROOKS (Bishop)	33	COHEN (J. B.)	7	DRAKE (B.)	36
BROWN (A. C.)	26	COLENSO (J. W.)	32	DRUMMOND (Prof. J.)	34
BROWN (J. A.)	1	COLERIDGE (S. T.)	14	DRYDEN	20
BROWN (Dr. James)	4	COLLIER (Hon. John)	2	DU CANE (E. F.)	20
BROWN (T. E.)	14	COLLINS (J. Churton)	19	DUFF (Sir M. E. Grant)	20, 29, 37
BROWNE (J. H. B.)	17	COLQUHOUN (F. S.)	14	DUNSMUIR (A.)	17
BROWNE (Sir T.)	20	COLVIN (Sidney)	4, 20	DÜNTZER (H.)	4, 5
BROWNE (W. R.)	27	COMBE (G.)	8	DUPRÉ (A.)	7
BRUNTON (Dr. T. Lauder)	22, 33	CONGREVE (Rev. J.)	33	DYER (L.)	1
BRUCE (James)	9, 28, 37	CONWAY (Hugh)	17	EADIE (J.)	4, 30, 31
BUCHHEIM (C. A.)	20	COOK (E. T.)	2	EASTLAKE (Lady)	32
BUCKLAND (A.)	5	COOKE (C. Kinloch)	24	EBERS (G.)	17
BUCKLEY (A. B.)	9	COOKE (J. P.)	7, 34	EDGEWORTH (Prof. F. Y.)	28
BUCKNILL (Dr. J. C.)	22	CORBETT (J.)	4, 17, 38	EDMONDS (Dr. W.)	22
BUCKTON (G. B.)	40	CORFIELD (W. H.)	11	EDWARDS-MOSS (Sir J. E.)	30
BUNYAN	4, 19, 20	CORRY (T. H.)	6	EIMER (G. H. T.)	6
BURTON (J. W.)	14	COTTERILL (J. H.)	8	ELDERTON (W. A.)	9
BURKE (E.)	28	COTTON (Bishop)	34	ELLERTON (Rev. J.)	34
BURN (R.)	1	COTTON (C.)	12	ELLIOT (Hon. A.)	29
BURNETT (F. Hodgson)	17	COTTON (J. S.)	29	ELLIS (T.)	2
BURNS	14, 20	COUES (E.)	40	EMERSON (R. W.)	4, 20
BURY (J. B.)	9	COURTLOPE (W. J.)	4	EVANS (S.)	14
BUTCHER (Prof. S. H.)	13, 19, 36	COWELL (G.)	23	EVERETT (J. D.)	26
BUTLER (A. J.)	37	COWPER	17	FALCONER (Lanoe)	17
BUTLER (Rev. G.)	33	COX (G. V.)	9	FARRAR (Archdeacon)	5, 30, 34
BUTLER (Samuel)	14	CRAIK (Mrs. J.)	14, 17, 19, 20, 37, 38	FARRER (Sir T. H.)	29
BUTLER (W. Archer)	33	CRAIK (H.)	8, 29	FAULKNER (F.)	7
BUTLER (Sir W. F.)	4	CRANE (Lucy)	2, 39	FAWCETT (Prof. H.)	28, 29
BYRON	20	CRANE (Walter)	39	FAWCETT (M. G.)	5, 28
CAIRNES (J. E.)	29	CRAVEN (Mrs. D.)	8	FAY (Amy)	24
CALDECOTT (R.)	12, 38, 39	CRAWFORD (F. M.)	17	FEARNLEY (W.)	27
CALDERWOOD (Prof. H.)	8, 25, 26, 33	CRIGHTON (Bishop M.)	4, 10	FEARON (D. R.)	8
CALVERT (Rev. A.)	31	CRIGHTON-BROWNE (Sir J.)	8	FERREL (W.)	27
CAMERON (V. L.)	37	CROSS (J. A.)	30	FERRERS (N. M.)	27
CAMPBELL (J. F.)	37	CROSSLEY (E.)	26	FESSENDEN (C.)	26
CAMPBELL (Dr. J. M.)	33	CROSSLEY (H.)	37	FINCK (H. T.)	1
CAMPBELL (Prof. Lewis)	5, 13	CUMMING (L.)	26	FISHER (Rev. O.)	26, 27
CAPIES (W. W.)	13	CUNNINGHAM (C.)	28	FISKE (J.)	6, 10, 25, 29, 34
CARLES (W. R.)	37	CUNNINGHAM (Sir H. S.)	17	FISON (L.)	1
CARLYLE (T.)	3	CUNNINGHAM (Rev. J.)	31	FITCH (J. G.)	8
CARMARTHEN (Lady)	17	CUNNINGHAM (Rev. W.)	31, 33, 34	FITZ GERALD (Caroline)	14
CARNARVON (Earl of)	36	CUNYNGHAME (Sir A. T.)	24	FITZGERALD (Edward)	14, 20
CARNOT (N. L. G.)	27	CURTEIS (Rev. G. H.)	32, 34	FITZMAURICE (Lord E.)	5
CARPENTER (Bishop)	33	DAHN (F.)	17	FLEAY (F. G.)	13
CARR (J. C.)	2	DAKYNs (H. G.)	37	FLEISCHER (E.)	7
CARROLL (Lewis)	26, 38	DALE (A. W. W.)	31	FLEMING (G.)	17
CARTER (R. Brudenell)	23	DALTON (Rev. J. N.)	37	FLOWER (Prof. W. H.)	39
CASSEL (Dr. D.)	9	DANTE	3, 13, 37	FLÜCKIGER (F. A.)	23
CAUTLEY (G. S.)	14	DAVIES (Rev. J. Ll.)	20, 31, 34	FORBES (A.)	4, 37
CAZENOVE (J. G.)	33	DAVIES (W.)	5	FORBES (Prof. G.)	3
CHALMERS (J. B.)	8	DAWKINS (W. B.)	5	FORBES (Rev. G. H.)	34
CHALMERS (M. D.)	29	DAWSON (G. M.)	9	FOSTER (Prof. M.)	6, 27
CHAPMAN (Elizabeth R.)	14	DAWSON (Sir J. W.)	9	FOTHERGILL (Dr. J. M.)	8, 23
CHASSERESSE (Diana)	70	DAWSON (J.)	1	FOWLE (Rev. T. W.)	29, 34
CHEERRY (R. R.)	12	DAY (L. B.)	17	FOWLER (Rev. T.)	4, 25
CHEYNE (C. H. H.)	2	DAY (R. E.)	26	FOWLER (W. W.)	24
CHEYNE (T. K.)	30	DEFOE (D.)	4, 20	FOX (Dr. Wilson)	23
CHRISTIE (J.)	23	DEIGHTON (K.)	15	FOXWELL (Prof. H. S.)	28
CHRISTIE (W. D.)	20	DELAMOTTE (P. H.)	2	FRAMJI (D.)	10
CHURCH (Prof. A. H.)	6	DELL (E. C.)	12	FRANKLAND (P. F.)	1
CHURCH (Rev. A. J.)	4, 30, 37	DE MORGAN (M.)	39	FRASER (Bishop)	34
CHURCH (F. J.)	20, 37	DE VERE (A.)	20	FRASER-TYTLER (C. C.)	14
CHURCH (Dean)	3, 4, 13, 19, 31, 33	DICKEY (A. V.)	12, 29	FRAZER (J. G.)	1
CLARK (J. W.)	20	DICKENS (C.)	5, 17	FREDERICK (Mrs.)	8
CLARK (L.)	2	DIGGLE (Rev. J. W.)	34	FREEMAN (Prof. E. A.)	2, 4, 10, 29, 39
CLARK (S.)	3	DILKE (Ashton W.)	19	FRENCH (G. R.)	13
		DILKE (Sir Charles W.)	29		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
FRIEDMANN (P.)	3	HARRISON (Miss J.)	1	JONES (F.)	7
FROST (A. B.)	38	HARTE (Bret)	17	KANT	25
FROUDE (J. A.)	4	HARTIG (Dr. R.)	6	KARI	39
FULLERTON (W. M.)	37	HARTLEY (Prof. W. N.)	7	KAVANAGH (Rt. Hon. A. M.)	4
FURNISS (Harry)	38	HARWOOD (G.)	21, 29, 32	KAY (Rev. W.)	31
FURNIVALL (F. J.)	14	HAYES (A.)	14	KEARY (Annie)	10, 18, 39
FYFFE (C. A.)	10	HEADLAM (W.)	36	KEARY (Eliza)	39
FYFFE (H. H.)	9	HELPS (Sir A.)	21	KEATS	4, 20, 21
GAIRDNER (J.)	4	HEMPER (Dr. W.)	7	KELLNER (Dr. L.)	25
GALTON (F.)	1, 27	HERODOTUS	36	KELLOGG (Rev. S. H.)	34
GAMGEE (Arthur)	27	HERRICK	20	KEMPE (A. B.)	26
GARDNER (Percy)	1	HERTEL (Dr.)	8	KENNEDY (Prof. A. B. W.)	8
GARNETT (R.)	14	HILL (F. Davenport)	29	KENNEDY (B. H.)	36
GARNETT (W.)	5	HILL (O.)	29	KEVNES (J. N.)	26, 28
GASKELL (Mrs.)	12	HOBBS (A. H.)	23	KIEPERT (H.)	9
GASKOIN (Mrs. H.)	30	HOBART (Lord)	21	KILLER (W. D.)	32
GEDDES (W. D.)	13, 37	HOBDAY (E.)	9	KINGSLEY (Charles)	4, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 21, 24, 32, 37, 39
GER (W. H.)	25, 27	HODGSON (Rev. J. T.)	4	KINGSLEY (Henry)	20, 38
GEIKIE (Sir A.)	4, 9, 27	HOFFDING (Prof. H.)	26	KIPLING (J. L.)	38
GEFNAIDUS (J.)	17	HOFMANN (A. W.)	7	KIPLING (Rudyard)	18
GIBBINS (H. de B.)	10	HOLE (Rev. C.)	7, 10	KIRKPATRICK (Prof.)	34
GIBSON (Charles)	3	HOLIDAY (Henry)	38	KLEIN (Dr. E.)	6, 23
GILCHRIST (A.)	3	HOLLAND (T. E.)	12, 29	KNIGHT (W.)	14
GILES (P.)	25	HOLLWAY-CALTHROP (H.)	32	KUENEN (Prof. A.)	30
GILMAN (N. P.)	28	HOLMES (O. W., juar.)	18	KYNASTON (Rev. H.)	34, 27
GILMORE (Rev. J.)	13	HOMER	13, 36	LABBERTON (R. H.)	3
GLADSTONE (Dr. J. H.)	7, 8	HOOKER (Sir J. D.)	6, 37	LAFARGUE (P.)	18
GLADSTONE (W. E.)	13	HOOLE (C. H.)	30	LAMB	4, 20, 21
GLAISTER (E.)	2, 8	HOOPER (G.)	4	LANCIANI (Prof. R.)	2
GODFRAY (H.)	3	HOOPER (W. H.)	2	LANDAUER (J.)	7
GODKIN (G. S.)	5	HOPE (F. J.)	9	LANDOR	4, 20
GOETHE	4, 14	HOPKINS (E.)	14	LANE-POOLE (S.)	20
GOLDSMITH	4, 12, 14, 20, 21	HOPPUS (M. A. M.)	18	LANFREVY (P.)	5
GOODALE (Prof. G. L.)	6	HORACE	13, 20	LANG (Andrew)	2, 12, 21, 36
GOODFELLOW (J.)	11	HORT (Prof. F. J. A.)	30, 32	LANG (Prof. Arnold)	39
GORDON (General C. G.)	4	HORTON (Hon. S. D.)	28	LANGLEY (J. N.)	27
GORDON (Lady Duff)	37	HOWENDEN (R. M.)	37	LANKESTER (Prof. Ray)	6, 21
GOSCHEN (Rt. Hon. G. J.)	28	HOWELL (George)	28	LASLETT (T.)	6
GOSSE (Edmund)	4, 13	HOWES (G. B.)	40	LEAF (W.)	13, 36
GOW (J.)	1	HOWITT (A. W.)	1	LEAHY (Sergeant)	30
GRAHAM (D.)	14	HOWSON (Very Rev. J. S.)	32	LEA (M.)	18
GRAHAM (J. W.)	17	HOZIER (Col. H. M.)	24	LEE (S.)	20, 37
GRAND'HOMME (E.)	8	HCBNER (Baron)	37	LEEPER (A.)	37
GRAY (Prof. Andrew)	26	HUGHES (T.)	4, 15, 18, 20, 37	LEGGE (A. O.)	10, 34
GRAY (Assa)	6	HULL (E.)	2, 9	LEMON (Mark)	20
GRAY	4, 14, 21	HULLAH (J.)	2, 20, 24	LESLIE (A.)	38
GREEN (J. R.)	9, 10, 12, 20	HUME (D.)	4	LETHBRIDGE (Sir Roper)	10
GREEN (Mrs. J. R.)	4, 9, 10	HUMPHRY (Prof. Sir G. M.)	28, 39	LEVY (Amy)	18
GREEN (W. S.)	37	HUNT (W.)	10	LEWIS (R.)	13
GREENHILL (W. A.)	20	HUNT (W. M.)	2	LIGHTFOOT (Bp.)	21, 30, 31, 33, 34
GREENWOOD (J. E.)	39	HUTTON (R. H.)	4, 21	LIGHTWOOD (J. M.)	12
GRIFFITHS (W. H.)	23	HUXLEY (T.)	4, 21, 27, 28, 29, 40	LINDSAY (Dr. J. A.)	23
GRIMM	39	IDDINGS (J. P.)	9	LOCKYER (J. N.)	3, 7, 27
GROVE (Sir G.)	9, 24	ILLINGWORTH (Rev. J. R.)	34	LODGE (Prof. O. J.)	21, 27
GUEST (E.)	10	INGRAM (T. D.)	10	LOEWY (B.)	26
GUEST (M. J.)	10	IRVING (J.)	9	LOFTIE (Mrs. W. J.)	2
GUILLEMIN (A.)	26, 27	IRVING (Washington)	12	LONGFELLOW (H. W.)	20
GUIZOT (F. P. G.)	5	JACKSON (Helen)	18	LONGDALE (J.)	20, 37
GUNTON (G.)	28	JACOB (Rev. J. A.)	34	LOWE (W. H.)	30
HALES (J. W.)	16, 20	JAMES (Henry)	4, 12, 21	LOWELL (J. R.)	15, 21
HALLWARD (R. F.)	12	JAMES (Rev. H. A.)	34	LUBBOCK (Sir J.)	6, 8, 21, 22, 40
HAMERTON (P. G.)	2, 21	JAMES (Prof. W.)	26	LUCAS (F.)	15
HAMILTON (Prof. D. J.)	23	JARDINE (Rev. R.)	26	LUPTON (S.)	7
HAMILTON (J.)	34	JANS (Rev. G. E.)	34, 37	LYALL (Sir Alfred)	4
HANSBURY (D.)	6, 23	JEBS (Prof. R. C.)	4, 10, 13	LYTE (H. C. M.)	10
HANNAY (David)	4	JELLET (Rev. J. H.)	34	LYTTON (Earl of)	18
HARDWICK (Archd. C.)	31, 34	JENKS (Prof. Ed.)	29	MACALISTER (D.)	23
HARDY (A. S.)	17	JENNINGS (A. C.)	10, 30	MACARTHUR (M.)	10
HARDY (T.)	17	JEVONS (W. S.)	4, 26, 28, 29	MACAULAY (G. C.)	36
HARE (A. W.)	20	JEX-BLAKE (Sophia)	8	MACCOLL (Norman)	14
HARE (J. C.)	20, 34	JOHNSON (Amy)	27	MACCOSH (Dr. J.)	25, 26
HARPER (Father Thos.)	25, 34	JOHNSON (Samuel)	13	MACDONALD (G.)	16
HARRIS (Rev. G. C.)	34	ONES (H. Arthur)	15	MACDONELL (J.)	29
HARRISON (F.)	4, 5, 21	JONES (Prof. D. E.)	6, 27		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
MACKAIL (J. W.)	37	MOULTON (L. C.)	15	POOLE (R. L.)	11
MACKENZIE (Sir Morell)	37	MUDIE (C. E.)	15	POPE	4, 20
MACLAGAN (Dr. T.)	23	MUIR (M. M. P.)	7	POSTE (E.)	27, 36
MACLAREN (Rev. Alex.)	34	MÜLLER (H.)	6	POTTER (L.)	22
MACLAREN (Archibald)	39	MULLINGER (J. B.)	11	POTTER (R.)	35
MACLEAN (W. C.)	23	MURPHY (J. J.)	26	PRESTON (T.)	27
MACLEAR (Rev. Dr. G. F.)	30, 32	MURRAY (D. Christie)	18	PRICE (L. L. F. R.)	28
M'LENNAN (J. F.)	1	MURRAY (E. C. G.)	38	PRICKARD (A. O.)	22
M'LENNAN (Malcolm)	18	MYERS (E.)	15, 36	PRINCE ALBERT VICTOR	37
MACMILLAN (Rev. H.)	22, 35, 38	MYERS (F. W. H.)	4, 15, 22	PRINCE GEORGE	37
MACMILLAN (Michael)	5, 15	MYLNE (Bishop)	35	PROCTER (F.)	32
MACNAMARA (C.)	23	NADAL (E. S.)	22	PROPERT (J. L.)	2
MACQUOID (K. S.)	18	NETTLESHIP (H.)	13	RADCLIFFE (C. B.)	3
MADOC (F.)	18	NEWCASTLE (Duke and		RAMSAY (W.)	7
MAGUIRE (J. F.)	39	Duchess)	20	RANSOME (C.)	13
MAHAFFY (Prof. J. P.)		NEWCOMB (S.)	3	RATHBONE (W.)	8
2, 11, 13, 22, 25, 35, 38		NEWTON (Sir C. T.)	2	RAWLINSON (W. G.)	2
MAITLAND (F. W.)	12, 20	NICHOL (J.)	4, 13	RAWNSLEY (H. D.)	15
MALET (L.)	18	NOEL (Lady A.)	18	RAY (P. K.)	26
MALORY (Sir T.)	20	NORDENSKIÖLD (A. E.)	38	RAYLEIGH (Lord)	27
MANSFIELD (C. B.)	7	NORGATE (Kate)	11	REICHEL (Bishop)	35
MARKHAM (C. R.)	4	NORRIS (W. E.)	18	REID (J. S.)	37
MARRIOTT (J. A. R.)	5	NORTON (Charles Eliot)	3, 37	REMSEN (I.)	7
MARSHALL (Prof. A.)	28	NORTON (Hon. Mrs.)	15, 18	RENDALL (Rev. F.)	31, 35
MARSHALL (M. P.)	28	OLIPHANT (Mrs. M. O. W.)		RENDU (M. le C.)	9
MARTEL (C.)	24	4, 11, 13, 19, 20, 39		REYNOLDS (H. R.)	35
MARTIN (Frances)	3, 39	OLIPHANT (T. L. K.)	22, 25	REYNOLDS (J. R.)	23
MARTIN (Frederick)	28	OLIVER (Prof. D.)	6	REYNOLDS (O.)	11
MARTIN (H. N.)	40	OLIVER (Capt. S. P.)	38	RICHARDSON (B. W.)	13, 23
MARTINEAU (H.)	5	OMAN (C. W.)	4	RICHEY (A. G.)	12
MARTINEAU (J.)	5	OSTWALD (Prof.)	7	ROBINSON (Pred. H. G.)	35
MASSON (D.)	4, 5, 15, 16, 20, 22, 26	OTTÉ (E. C.)	11	ROBINSON (J. L.)	24
MASSON (G.)	7, 20	PAGE (T. E.)	31	ROBINSON (Matthew)	5
MASSON (R. O.)	16	PALGRAVE (Sir F.)	11	ROCHESTER (Bishop of)	5
MATURIN (Rev. W.)	35	PALGRAVE (F. T.)		ROCKSTRO (W. S.)	4
MAUDSLAY (Dr. H.)	26	2, 15, 16, 20, 21, 33, 39		ROGERS (J. E. T.)	11, 28, 30
MAURICE (Fredk. Denison)		PALGRAVE (R. F. D.)	29	ROMANES (G. J.)	6
8, 22, 25, 30, 31, 32, 35		PALGRAVE (R. H. Inglis)	28	ROSCOE (Sir H. E.)	7
MAURICE (Col. F.)	5, 24, 29	PALGRAVE (W. G.)	15, 29, 38	ROSCOE (W. C.)	15
MAX MÜLLER (F.)	25	PALMER (Lady S.)	19	ROSEBERRY (Earl of)	4
MAYER (A. M.)	27	PARKER (T. J.)	6, 39	ROSENBUSCH (H.)	9
MAYOR (J. B.)	31	PARKER (W. N.)	40	ROSS (P.)	19
MAYOR (Prof. J. E. B.)	3, 5	PARKINSON (S.)	27	ROSSETTI (C. G.)	15, 39
MAZINI (L.)	39	PARKMAN (F.)	11	ROUTLEDGE (J.)	20
M'CORMICK (W. S.)	13	PARSONS (Alfred)	12	ROWE (F. J.)	16
MELDOLA (Prof. R.)	7, 26, 27	PASTEUR (L.)	7	RÜCKER (Prof. A. W.)	7
MENDENHALL (T. C.)	27	PATER (W. H.)	2, 19, 22	RUMFORD (Count)	22
MERCIER (Dr. C.)	23	PATERSON (J.)	12	RUSHBROOKE (W. G.)	31
MERCUR (Prof. J.)	24	PATMORE (Coventry)	20, 39	RUSSELL (Dean)	35
MEREDITH (G.)	15	PATTESON (J. C.)	5	RUSSELL (Sir Charles)	29
MEREDITH (L. A.)	12	PATTISON (Mark)	4, 5, 35	RUSSELL (W. Clark)	4, 19
MEYER (E. von)	7	PAYNE (E. J.)	10, 29	RYLAND (F.)	13
MIALI (A.)	5	PEABODY (C. H.)	8, 27	RYLE (Prof. H. E.)	30
MICHELET (M.)	11	PEIL (E.)	15	St. JOHNSTON (A.)	19, 38, 39
MILL (H. R.)	9	PEILE (J.)	25	SADLER (H.)	2
MILLER (R. K.)	3	PELLISSIER (E.)	25	SAINTSBURY (G.)	4, 13
MILLIGAN (Rev. W.)	31, 35	PENNELL (J.)	2	SALMON (Rev. G.)	35
MILTON	13, 15, 20	PENNINGTON (R.)	9	SANDFORD (M. E.)	5
MINTO (Prof. W.)	4, 18	PENROSE (F. C.)	1, 3	SANDYS (J. E.)	38
MITFORD (A. B.)	18	PERRY (Prof. J.)	27	SAVCE (A. H.)	11
MIWAT (St. George)	28	PETTIGREW (J. B.)	6, 28, 40	SCHAFF (P.)	30
MIXTER (W. G.)	7	PHILLIMORE (J. G.)	12	SCHLIEMANN (Dr.)	2
MOHAMMAD	20	PHILLIPS (J. A.)	23	SCHORLEMMER (C.)	7
MOLESWORTH (Mrs.)	39	PHILLIPS (W. C.)	2	SCOTT (D. H.)	6
MOLLOY (G.)	26	PICTON (J. A.)	22	SCOTT (Sir W.)	15, 20
MONAHAN (J. H.)	12	PIFFARD (H. G.)	23	SCRATCHLEY (Sir Peter)	24
MONTIELUS (O.)	1	PLATO	20	SCUDDER (S. H.)	40
MOORE (C. H.)	3	PLUMPTRE (Dean)	35	SEATON (Dr. E. C.)	23
MOORHOUSE (Bishop)	35	POLLARD (A. W.)	37	SEELY (J. R.)	11
MORISON (J. C.)	3, 4	POLLOCK (Sir Fk. and Bart.)	5	SEILER (Dr. Carl)	23, 28
MORLEY (John)	3, 4, 10, 22	POLLOCK (Sir F., Bart.)	12, 22, 29	SELBORNE (Earl of)	12, 20, 32, 33
MORRIS (Mowbray)	4	POLLOCK (Lady)	2	SELLERS (E.)	2
MORRIS (R.)	20, 25	POLLOCK (W. H.)	2	SERVICE (J.)	32, 35
MORSHEAD (E. D. A.)	36	POOLE (M. E.)	22	SEWELL (E. M.)	11

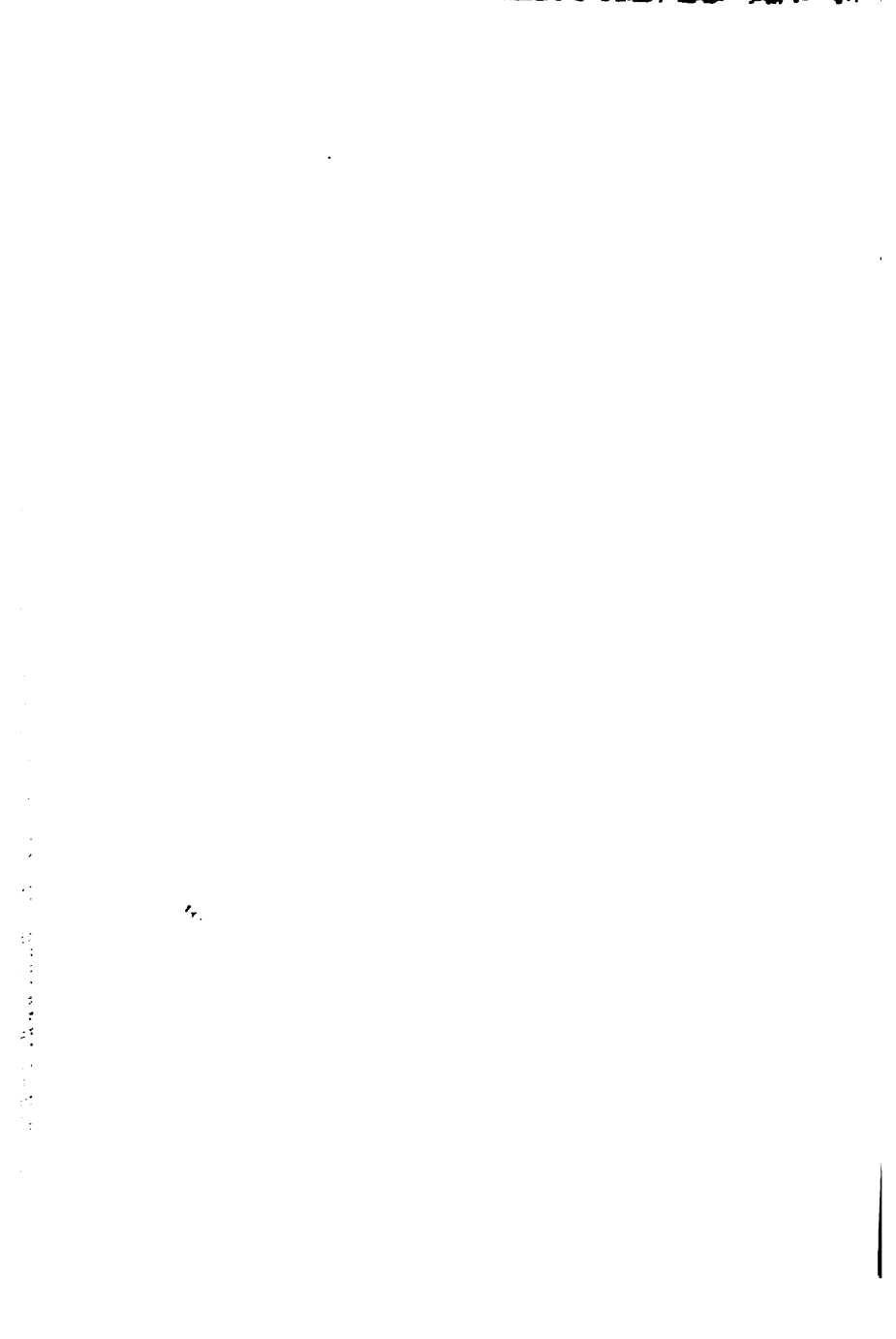
	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
SHAIRP (J. C.)	4, 15	TANNER (H.)	1	WARD (A. W.)	4, 13, 20
SHAKESPEARE	13, 15, 20, 21	TAVERNIER (J. B.)	38	WARD (H. M.)	6
SHANN (G.)	8, 27	TAYLOR (Franklin)	24	WARD (S.)	16
SHARP (W.)	5	TAYLOR (Isaac)	25, 35	WARD (T. H.)	16
SHERLEY	15, 21	TAYLOR (Sedley)	24, 27	WARD (Mrs. T. H.)	19, 39
SHIRLEY (W. N.)	35	TEGETMEIER (W. B.)	8	WARD (W.)	5, 32
SHORTHOUSE (J. H.)	19	TEMPLE (Bishop)	35	WARINGTON (G.)	36
SHORTLAND (Admiral)	24	TEMPLE (Sir R.)	4	WATERS (C. A.)	28
SHUCHHARDT (Carl)	2	TENNANT (Dorothy)	38	WATERTON (Charles)	24, 38
SHUCKBURGH (E. S.)	11, 36	TENNIEL	38	WATSON (E.)	5
SHUFFIELD (R. W.)	40	TENNYSON	14, 16, 21	WATSON (R. S.)	38
SIBSON (Dr. F.)	23	TENNYSON (Frederick)	16	WEBB (W. T.)	16
SIDGWICK (Prof. H.)	26, 28, 29	TENNYSON (Hallam)	12, 39	WEBSTER (Mrs. A.)	39
SIME (J.)	9, 10	THOMPSON (D' A. W.)	6	WELBY-GREGORY (Lady)	32
SIMPSON (Rev. W.)	32	THOMPSON (E.)	10	WELLDON (Rev. J. E. C.)	36
SKEAT (W. W.)	13	THOMPSON (S. P.)	27	WESTCOTT (Bp.)	30, 31, 32, 36
SKRINE (J. H.)	5, 15	THOMSON (A. W.)	8	WESTERMARCK (E.)	1
SLADE (J. H.)	8	THOMSON (Sir C. W.)	40	WETHERELL (J.)	25
SLOMAN (Rev. A.)	31	THOMSON (Hugh)	12	WHEELER (J. T.)	11
SMART (W.)	28	THOMSON (Sir Wm.)	24, 26, 27	WHEWELL (W.)	5
SMALLEY (G. W.)	22	THORNE (Dr. Thorne)	23	WHITES (Gilbert)	24
SMETHAM (J. and S.)	5	THORNTON (J.)	6	WHITE (Dr. W. Hale)	23
SMITH (A.)	20	THORNTON (W. T.)	26, 29, 37	WHITE (W.)	27
SMITH (C. B.)	16	THORPE (T. E.)	37	WHITHAM (J. M.)	8
SMITH (Goldwin)	4, 5, 29	THRING (E.)	8, 22	WHITNEY (W. D.)	8
SMITH (H.)	16	THRUPP (J. F.)	30	WHITTIER (J. G.)	16, 22
SMITH (J.)	10	THUDICHUM (J. L. W.)	7	WICKHAM (Rev. E. C.)	36
SMITH (Rev. T.)	35	THURSFIELD (J. R.)	4	WICKSTEED (P. H.)	28, 30
SMITH (W. G.)	6	TODHUNTER (I.)	5, 8	WIEDERSHEIM (R.)	40
SMITH (W. S.)	35	TORRENS (W. M.)	5	WILBRAHAM (F. M.)	32
SOMERVILLE (Prof. W.)	6	TOURGÉNIEF (I. S.)	19	WILKINS (Prof. A. S.)	2, 13, 36
SOUTHEY	5	TOUT (T. F.)	11	WILKINSON (S.)	24
SPENDER (J. K.)	23	TOZER (H. F.)	9	WILLIAMS (G. H.)	9
SPENSER	20	TRAILL (H. D.)	4, 29	WILLIAMS (Montagu)	5
SPOTTISWOODE (W.)	27	TRENCH (Capt. F.)	29	WILLIAMS (S. E.)	13
STANLEY (Dean)	35	TRENCH (Archbishop)	35	WILLOUGHBY (F.)	39
STANLEY (Hon. Maude)	29	TREVELYAN (Sir G. O.)	11	WILLS (W. G.)	16
STATHAM (R.)	29	TRIBE (A.)	7	WILSON (A. J.)	29
STEBBING (W.)	4	TRISTRAM (W. O.)	12	WILSON (Sir C.)	4
STEPHEN (C. E.)	8	TROLLOPE (A.)	4	WILSON (Sir D.)	1, 3, 13
STEPHEN (H.)	13	TRUMAN (J.)	16	WILSON (Dr. G.)	4, 5, 22
STEPHEN (Sir J. F.)	11, 13, 22	TUCKER (T. G.)	36	WILSON (Archdeacon)	36
STEPHEN (J. K.)	13	TULLOCH (Principal)	35	WILSON (Mary)	13
STEPHEN (L.)	4	TURNER (C. Tennyson)	16	WINGATE (Major F. R.)	24
STEPHENS (J. B.)	16	TURNER (G.)	1	WINKWORTH (C.)	5
STEVENSON (J. J.)	2	TURNER (H. H.)	27	WOLSELEY (Gen. Viscount)	24
STEWART (A.)	39	TURNER (J. M. W.)	12	WOOD (A. G.)	16
STEWART (Balfour)	26, 27, 35	TYLOR (E. B.)	1	WOOD (Rev. E. G.)	36
STEWART (S. A.)	6	TYRWITT (R. St. J.)	2, 16	WOODS (Rev. F. H.)	1
STOKES (Sir G. G.)	27	VAUGHAN (C. J.)	31, 32, 35, 36	WOODS (Miss M. A.)	17, 33
STORY (R. H.)	3	VAUGHAN (Rev. D. J.)	20, 36	WOODWARD (C. M.)	8
STONE (W. H.)	27	VAUGHAN (Rev. E. T.)	36	WOOLNER (L.)	16
STRACHEY (Sir E.)	20	VAUGHAN (Rev. R.)	36	WORDSWORTH	5, 14, 16, 21
STRACHEY (Gen. R.)	9	VELEY (M.)	19	WORTHY (Mrs.)	19
STRANGFORD (Viscountess)	38	VENN (Rev. J.)	26, 36	WRIGHT (Rev. A.)	31
STRETTELL (A.)	16	VERNON (Hon. W. W.)	13	WRIGHT (C. E. G.)	8
STUBBS (Rev. C. W.)	35	VERRALL (A. W.)	13, 36	WRIGHT (J.)	21
STUBBS (Bishop)	31	VERRALL (Mrs.)	1	WRIGHT (L.)	27
SUTHERLAND (A.)	9	WAIN (Louis)	39	WRIGHT (W. Aldis)	8, 15, 20, 31
SYMMONS (J. A.)	4	WALDSTEIN (C.)	2	WURTE (Ad.)	7
SYMMONS (Mrs. J. A.)	5	WALKER (Prof. F. A.)	28	WYATT (Sir M. D.)	2
SYMONS (A.)	16	WALLACE (A. R.)	6, 24, 28	YONGE (C. M.)	5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 19, 21, 25, 30, 39
TAIT (Archbishop)	35	WALLACE (Sir D. M.)	29	YOUNG (E. W.)	8
TAIT (C. W. A.)	11	WALPOLE (S.)	29	ZIEGLER (Dr. E.)	23
TAIT (Prof. P. G.)	26, 27, 35	WALTON (I.)	12		

MACMILLAN AND CO.

BEDFORD STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.

J. PALMER, PRINTER, ALEXANDRA STREET, CAMBRIDGE.

3/60/12/91



This book should be returned to the Library on or before the last date stamped below.

A fine of five cents a day is incurred by retaining it beyond the specified time.

Please return promptly.

